Sophia

GODDESS OF WISDOM
BRIDE OF GOD

NEW REVISED EDITION

Caitlín Matthews

Sophia

GODDESS OF WISDOM,
BRIDE OF GOD

Sophia

GODDESS OF WISDOM, BRIDE OF GOD

Caitlín Matthews

Quest Books
Theosophical Publishing House
Wheaton, Illinois ♦ Chennai (Madras), India

Learn more about Caitlín Matthews and her work at http://www.hallowquest.org.uk/ and http://caitlin-matthews.blogspot.com/
Find more books like this at www.questbooks.net

Copyright © 2001 by Caitlín Matthews
First Quest Edition 2001
Third Printing 2009

Quest Books
Theosophical Publishing House
PO Box 270
Wheaton, IL 60187-0270

Without limiting the rights under copyright reserved above, no part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in or introduced into a retrieval system, or transmitted, in any form, or by any means (electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, or otherwise), without the prior written permission of the publisher of this book.

The scanning, uploading, and distribution of this book via the Internet or via any other means without the permission of the publisher is illegal and punishable by law. Please purchase only authorized electronic editions, and do not participate in or encourage electronic piracy of copyrighted materials.

While the author has made every effort to provide accurate telephone numbers and Internet addresses at the time of publication, neither the publisher nor the author assumes any responsibility for errors or for changes that occur after publication. Further, the publisher does not have any control over and does not assume any responsibility for author or third-party websites or their content.

Cover and text design and typesetting by Beth Hansen-Winter

Cover image: *Cosmic Woman*, by Vijali Hamilton, 1989. Earth Mandala Project, Global Peace through the Arts, Site 5 of the World Wheel, Tinos Island, Greece. An artistic forum for spiritual/ecological issues and awareness of the interconnection of all life, the Earth Mandala consists of twelve stone sculptures circling the globe. For more information on the World Wheel and visionary artist Vijali Hamilton visit the website www.vijali.net.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

Matthews, Caitlín.
[Sophia, goddess of wisdom]
Sophia, goddess of wisdom, bride of God / Caitlín Matthews.
p. cm.
Originally published: London: Mandala, an imprint of Harper Collins, 1991.
Includes bibliographical references.
ISBN 978-0-8356-0801-5
1. Femininity of God. 2. Wisdom (Gnosticism). 3. Goddesses. 4. Women and religion. I. Title.
BL215.5.M38 2001
291.2'114—dc21 2001025008

ISBN for electronic edition, PDF format: 978-0-8356-4084-8

Wisdom: let us attend!

DEDICATION

FOR ALL LOVERS OF WISDOM

I will again pour out teaching like prophecy
and leave it to all future generations.
Observe that I have not labored for myself alone,
but for all who seek instruction.

Sirach 24:33–34

CONTENTS

Dedication v
Contents vii
List of Illustrations ix
Acknowledgments xi
Author's Note xiii
Preface to the Revised Edition xvii
Prologue xxv

Part One: The Black Mistress

1 . . . The Black Goddess . . . 1
2 . . . The Sacred Marriage . . . 23
3 . . . The Savior Goddess . . . 47

Part Two: The White Virgin

4 . . . Wisdom among the Philosophers . . . 67
5 . . . Wisdom Builds Her House . . . 89
6 . . . The Cloud on the Sanctuary . . . 103
7 . . . The Divine Androgyne . . . 125
8 . . . The Bride of God . . . 145
9 . . . The Virgin of Light . . . 175
10 . . . The Black Virgin . . . 189
11 . . . The Grail Goddess . . . 207
12 . . . Virgo Viriditas . . . 221

Part Three: The Red Queen

13 . . . The Veiled Goddess . . . 249
14 . . . The Woman Clothed with the Sun . . . 273
15 . . . Saint Sophia . . . 293
16 . . . Apocalyptic Virgin . . . 309
17 . . . The Sophianic Millennium . . . 327
18 . . . Our Ancient Future . . . 351

Glossary of Specialist Terms . . . 381
Notes . . . 385
Bibliography . . . 405
Index . . . 417

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

Cover: *Cosmic Woman*, by Vijali

1. Earth Mother 12
2. I Am Black but Beautiful 35
3. Woman Clothed with the Sun 60
4. Isis of Corinth 61
5. Against Wisdom Evil Does Not Prevail 74
6. Cave of the Nymphs 84
7. Wisdom Has Built Her House 93
8. The Shekinah 107
9. Sophia 135
10. Achamoth 152
11. Mother of the Ogdoad 172
12. The Black Virgin 196
13. The Grail Goddess 209
14. Philosophia 238
15. Alchemical Virgin 259
16. Wisdom Enthroned 298
17. Madonna Oriflamma 305
18. Mother of the World 317
19. Tau Rosamunde Miller 346

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Without Wisdom, nothing! To all lovers of Wisdom: the many unnamed peerers through the lattice and the public proclaimers in the street alike. They have been my guides and companions. Thanks are also due:

To my sage husband, John, for untold encouragement and support over this book's long gestation, and Emrys, for his Sophianic forbearance of a mother hitched to her computer for what must have seemed untold gnostic aeons.

To Maureen Ballard, the unwitting but wise originator of this text. It was she who called the first goddess conference in the British Isles in 1979, at which I spoke along these very lines. To my canny agent, Barbara Levy, for giving me the courage to get moving. Truly, necessity may be the mother of invention but she is also the midwife of deadlines! To my wise-weaving editor, Marion Russell, for her belief in my abilities to construct a platform for Sophia.

To Catherine of Alexandria, Lady of Wisdom's Wheel, and my patron saint, for keeping me moving. To Kathleen Raine, a spiritual grandmother and defender of the ancient springs of the sacred and imaginal arts, for her understanding and encouragement. To the harmonious memory of Dr. Deirdre Green, late of Lampeter University: she was a true soul friend whose light still shines in dark places.

To Stratford and Léonie Caldecott for Sophianic support over the years and for the loan of books. To Ean Begg, who shares my dark but dazzling obsession with black virgins, for sharing with me the fruits of his research. To Dick Temple of the Temple Gallery for his kind assistance in tracking down obscure icons, and to Donald M. Fiene for his expert and friendly conversation on the Russian and iconic appearances of Sophia. To Tau Rosamunde Miller for her cooperation.

To Rev. Gereint ap Iorwerth and all within the Order of Sancta Sophia

for sharing their inner lives with another follower of the Lady. To Aurora Terrenus for letters of Sophianic comfort and support. To Peter Taylor for alchemical advice. To all priestesses and priests within the Fellowship of Isis and to all friends and readers for unfailing companionship, rituals, and for sharing Wisdom's picnic lunch with me. May we enjoy uninterrupted symposiums in the joy of the Pleroma!

The following individuals, museums, institutions, and libraries are thanked for their permission to reproduce the illustrations:

The British Library: BM ADD 30337; Nikos Stavroulakis; Mary Beth Edelson, *See for Yourself*; Philosophia: from Neumann, Erich, *The Great Mother: An Analysis of the Archetype,* trans. Ralph Manheim, Bollingen Series 47. Copyright 1955 c. 1980, renewed by Princeton University Press; Rt. Rev. Rosamunde Miller of the Ecclesia Gnostica Mysteriorum; Robert Lentz, 1989, New Mexico, USA; National Trust, Arlington Court, Devon; Jennifer Begg; Oxford University Press; Elisabeth Collins; Judy Collins, Tate Gallery; Bibliotèque Sainte-Geneviève; Biblioteca Nacional, Madrid; Nicholas Roerich Museum, New York.

Lilith, by Chesca Potter; *Isis of Corinth* and *Goddess of Sovereignty,* by Stuart Littlejohn; *Sophia on the Shore,* by Bryce Muir: these artists are contactable via BCM HALLOWQUEST, London WC1N 3XX.

> *Veneror itaque inventa sapientiae inventoresque . . . mihi laborata sunt. (I therefore venerate all the works of Wisdom and all her artificers . . . for me have they labored.)*
>
> —Seneca

AUTHOR'S NOTE

In this book I have attempted to give an overview of the Goddess in her many manifestations as mediator of wisdom. Concentrating on the Western tradition, it explores the development of the Goddess of Wisdom—Sophia—from earliest times up to the present day. It deals primarily with Sophia on her own terms and, where possible, in her own words. It is the metahistory of an idea and its metaphors.

In this study, I have chosen to draw upon a far wider framework of reference than is usual. The biblical and philosophical guises of Wisdom are, I believe, not the only ones. Most books on the Goddess deal with her pre-Christian appearances or with her twentieth-century reappearances. I have purposely chosen to go into what many consider blind alleys or areas irrelevant to goddess studies, chiefly because they remain unexplored and because Sophia has left her calling card en route. Sophia is a guerilla- combat goddess, attired in camouflage veils so complete that many orthodox spiritualities never realized that the Goddess was still accompanying them.

I do not believe, as is often fashionably assumed, that the orthodox spiritualities totally took over the Divine Feminine and nullified all her subsequent appearances. The influence of salvific stories and myths of the Goddess is more subtle and pervasive, more likely to be stubbornly retained in unlikely places.

I have attempted to give shape to the vast hinterland of mythic and philosophic ideas that led to the formation of Sophia as we know her, giving equal weight to the mythological and hermetic testimony as to the scriptural and philosophic. The ways of wisdom have a serendipity all their own. I have striven to give shape and coherence to the complex tangle of wisdom—Sophia as she appears in biblical, apocryphal and gnostic traditions. The biblical books of Wisdom have their own commentators, but other areas are less documented; here I have

tried to bring out relevant comparisons and themes that have too long lain hidden.

I have worked from the premise that all ways to wisdom are valid paths. In speaking of spiritual experience, we have to use the language of the heart, not the mind. If this spoils an academic study of Sophia, then so be it. It is the language I prefer. I have treated Christianity with respect for its mystical traditions, a view that few non-Christians and fewer feminists share. In doing so, I have been sensitive to the fact that mystical Christianity has always kept open the gates for Sophia to go in and out: where Sophia has been, there have I followed. Those who view Christianity with contempt will, I hope, read deeper and find the "treasures of darkness."

I am also painfully aware that the restatement of the Divine Feminine as Goddess has often entailed the rejection of aspects of worship that still sustain many people and keep them connected to the divine wisdom. This need not be so, for I believe that wherever Sophia has walked, the spirit of the Goddess has penetrated, even to the hearts of what many might consider as the ultimate patriarchal religions. Gnosis speaks of Sophia as the woman with three measures of leaven. I believe that she knows just when her dough has risen, and when that time comes, every form of spirituality will know about her in ways now undreamed of. Let us trust her to judge the ripeness of that time.

I have, regrettably, traced the Goddess of Wisdom throughout only the Western European world. To have drawn upon the far more cohesive goddess traditions of the East and the native traditions of the West would have doubled the length of this book. If the emphasis is loaded for the West, it is because Sophia is most needed and least appreciated here. My purpose is to give Wisdom a voice, for she calls aloud in the city looking for her beloved and few listen.

Wisdom, whether as Black Goddess or Sophia, is a wise mediator who can be approached without fear by both sexes. This is particularly true as we emerge from the twentieth century into the New Age of a Sophianic millennium.

A few words about semantics are appropriate here. The historical placing of the word *sophia* (Greek for "wisdom") is squarely within the period between the early centuries BC and the fourth and fifth centuries

AD. There are many forward references in the early chapters to the gnostic Sophia, who appears in this period as a fully fledged goddess. In this book, I have sometimes chosen to speak of Sophia and at other times of Wisdom. Where she appears in capitalized form, Wisdom signifies Sophia. Throughout I have capitalized Woman and Man, to signify womankind or mankind as distinct genders. Rather than using the grammatically ubiquitous and now devalued "man" for both genders, I have preferred "humankind." There is a glossary of specialist words on page 381 for which there are no adequate English equivalents.

The search for Sophia's origins is widespread, many scholars claiming the precedent of their own theory and usually treating her as a textual abstraction. Rather, I believe, she is the result of the fragmentation of the original goddess mirror whose shards have fallen through time and space to be reassembled in our own era.

As well as being the most evasive goddess, Sophia is also one of the most pervasive. I have not hesitated to draw upon folk tradition, legends, and mythology that pertain to Sophia, being concerned to tell stories that move the soul toward its destined path, that wise way all lovers of wisdom (the real philosophias) need to find. Sophia plays, hides, adapts, disguises, brings justice. But though I have treated her many appearances as a mythic unity, collecting stories and placing them with lapidary care into their fit shape, it is only to find that they reorganize themselves when I next look. This may go to show that Wisdom is not stupid: she knows that my attempt to impose form upon her movements is a doomed undertaking, and so she turns the kaleidoscope when I'm not looking.

In accordance with her wishes, I have attempted to write with these criteria in mind. If corners have been cut and abysses of understanding leaped, then it was only because she held my hand and assured me it would work. Believe me, I would never have jumped unless she made me!

What follows is a journey in the steps of Sophia, giving the background and itinerary of her journey.

For those who like to know at the outset where the author is coming from, I shall say that I am a traveler in the mystical realms of the Western spiritual tradition. I enter wherever I am welcome and make

myself at home, but I am as likely to rush out into the street again because I think I have heard Sophia's voice calling. Wherever her song is sung, there am I.

Caitlín Matthews

PREFACE TO THE REVISED EDITION

It is ten years since the original publication of this book. Writing this new preface over the change from one century and millennium to the next, I am keenly aware of how the world has come to a place of fracture, how urgently it needs the peace of Sophia.

The reason for this fracture has nothing to do with technological advances—for Sophia upholds the Promethean theft of wisdom, knowing human nature well—but rather with a deeper exile into which our world is falling. Throughout the history of our planet, every culture has had a well-founded belief that the soul exists in many states of being, not only the earthly one. When I first wrote this book, it was to affirm that Sophia had an earthly as well as a transcendent face. Now I would like us to remember that her transcendent face is as important as her earthly one.

For the first time in history, many people believe that this earthly life is the only life they will experience and that our planet is the only habitable region in the universe. This exclusion has had a harrowing and displacing effect upon the group-soul in Western culture. Sealed into the two-dimensional prison of selfhood, individuals stew in discontent, falling into the fundamentalisms of nationalism, materialism, and the envy-culture provoked by the advertising industry. Selfishness, greed, and opportunism flourish, even while many people yearn for qualities they can no longer define with certainty: integrity, harmony, wisdom.

Like the fallen Sophia of the gnostics, we cry out, "They have taken my light from me, and my power is dried up. I have forgotten my mystery which heretofore I was wont to accomplish . . . I am become as a demon apart, who dwelleth in matter, and light is not in him." This new edition reminds us that we need both the practical and the inspiring wisdom of

Sophia as a corrective, that common sense and spiritual integrity must go hand in hand if our daily life and its continuance are to possess any vision.

The Greek Goddess of wise justice, Astraea, left the world during the Age of Bronze, weary of its neglect of the commonweal. If ever there were a time for a care-taking deity once again to throw up her hands, it is now, when humanity perceives itself to be the most advanced creation of civilization and evolution, at war with fellow beings and increasingly encroaching on or eradicating other species and their habitats.

However, rather than giving up on us all, Sophia herself has stolen up on the world and returned among us in many places. In what is considered to be a post-religious age, people of spirit still listen with the ears of the heart and, out of loving compassion for the world and its inhabitants, put aside their own comfort and convenience to companion those who have none. Others, by their vigilance, action, and foresight, seek to hasten the *tikkun*, that wondrous, promised restoration of harmony. Through these unregarded, Sophianic acts, Sophia herself walks among us, ever the advocate of those who yearn for the necessary reciprocations of love, truth, peace, wisdom, and beauty. For a world without these qualities is one in which we do not wish to live. Or do we wish to bequeath the mess we have made to our children?

There is need for an essential gathering of what we have scattered, in order to prevent that awful bequest. That gathering of the vital sparks that make our common life bright is incumbent upon all living beings. To remind us of our task, here is the voice of Sophia, speaking through a precious gnostic fragment, all that we possess of the lost Gospel of Eve:

> *It is I who am you: and it is you who are me.*
> *And wherever you are, I am there.*
> *For I am sown in all: and you collect me from wherever you wish.*
> *And when you collect me, it is your own self that you collect.*

Hers is the act of Isis, seeking for the scattered fragments of wisdom that blow about the world, to reembody the one whom she loved. When we each become part of this quest, which is nothing less than the remaking of the universe, we embody Sophia here on earth. This task is the basis of Sophia's mysteries: not the return to heavenly perfection as

envisaged by the revealed religions, but the regeneration and resacralization of the whole universe.

These gracious caretakers, who are the hands and feet of Sophia in our world, have taken upon themselves the task of rebuilding Wisdom's temple, which in Proverbs 9 is described as having seven pillars. These seven practical supports are the gifts of the Holy Spirit that meet the needs of our times and shelter all life forms under the arching roof of her compassionate love. They work to turn folly into wisdom, incomprehension into understanding, ignorance into knowledge; meeting helplessness with counsel, weakness with strengthening encouragement; countering spiritual disease with food for a healthy spirit; facing the horrors of desacralization with a respect for life that is compassionate.

The following poem was written about that gathering, despite the seeming impossibility of human coordination or the overturn of old stories that hold us in bondage, so that, in Sophia's circle dance, the scintillation of our true story becomes joyfully possible. The creative play of Sophia is a round dance of joy, not a strictly choreographed procession: a dance shared by all beings, not just human ones. Her chorus dance is the demarcation of the world soul encircling the planet, and those who actively enter into that dance become sharers in the chorus of life, coworkers in the maintenance of the universe.

INTO THE PEACE OF SOPHIA

She runs sunwise round the circuit,
sun-wheel widening the tight cosmology.
We had shrunken the sun
netted the moon
counted the illimitable stars
and charted their motions.
Now she sets the cycle turning,
Now she sets the spirit burning,
Now she sets the heart a-yearning
For a brighter day.

And the white people came

and the black people
and the rainbow people came
and the hidden people who have no color
because they live under stones
and could neither see nor be seen—
came and saw and were astounded . . .
"But this is what we always wanted
and dreamed about," they said.
"But we were never worthy,
we weren't pure enough
or holy enough
or rich enough
or poor enough
to join the sun-circle
and the singing."

And Sophia laughed and clapped her hands:
"Well now you can all join my dance
and run the sun-wise circle."
And they said they couldn't dance
because they'd never had lessons,
and they said they couldn't run
because their legs weren't fast enough,
and some asked if they couldn't run
in the opposite direction and why.
And as they argued and made excuses
for their deplorable inability,
the sun slipped sideways
under the horizon
and darkness fell.

She runs moonwise the circuit
moon-wheel widening
the tight cosmology.
We had shrunken the sun

netted the moon
counted the illimitable stars
and charted their motions.
Now she sets the phases spinning,
now she hastens the beginning
of a dance that will be winning
us a shining night.

And the black people
began a singing and dancing
that sounded horribly tribal.
And the white people
complained about the noise
and the insistent rhythm.
And the rainbow people ignored them
and joined in.
And the hidden people
from under the stones
stood indecisively on the fringes
and said nothing,
though their eyes gleamed
like glow-worms in the moonlight.

And Sophia laughed and clapped her hands:
"Well now you can all join my dance
and run the moon-wise circle."
And some questioned the wisdom of this
because the moon was a changeable goddess,
and some were unhappy
because the moon was in the wrong phase.
And as they debated the question
of whether God was a man or a woman
the moon slipped sideways
like a saucer
over the rim of the world

and there was darkness.

She runs star-wise the circuit,
star-wheel widening
the tight cosmology.
We had shrunken the sun
netted the moon
counted the illimitable stars
and charted their motions.
Now she sends the planets gliding,
sends the meteor-showers sliding,
brings them all to her abiding and her transient home.

And the white people sat up
and admired the fireworks
and didn't mind it
when the black and rainbow people
shouted "Ooh" and "Ahh" with them.
And the hidden people
from under the stones
were beginning to see her light.
And when the stars began singing
they all sang too
the old song of the stairway to bed.

And she led them
into the spiral dance
of the Milky Way.
And everyone of them
knew the steps
and everyone of them
knew the words of the song.
And the sevenfold stair
wound up to bed.
And no one said that they weren't tired yet,

and no one said that they hadn't played long enough,
and no one said that they wanted another story,
for she told them a new story
every night of the cosmic week.
And when she had finished folding their clothes away,
she began to think of a new dance to lead them in
when the clock of the dawning age struck seven.

PROLOGUE

What Wisdom is and how she came into being, I will relate;
I will conceal no mysteries from you,
but will track her from her first beginnings
and bring the knowledge of her into the open.

—Wisdom of Solomon 8:22

THE LOST GODDESS

The West is exiled of the Goddess—her features are unknown to us, guessed at, hoped for, rejected as aberration, feared as monstrous or deformed. We in the West are haunted by the loss of our Mother. Our mother country is a place many have never visited, though it is endlessly projected as a golden matriarchy or a paradise, but though the house of the Goddess is in disrepair after so many centuries of neglect, some have begun the work of restoration while others have already moved back in and are renovating from within.

But if the Goddess has been displaced from her territorial home all this long while, where has she been residing in the interim? This book is an attempt to answer that question. The Goddess simply did not die out or go into cold storage two thousand years ago to be revived today in the same forms she manifested then. If the Goddess wanted to survive and accompany her people, surely she would have done so in a skilful and subtle manner.

Sophia is the great lost Goddess who has remained intransigently within orthodox spiritualities. She is veiled, blackened, denigrated, and ignored most of the time, or else she is exalted, hymned, and pedestalled as an allegorical abstraction of female divinity. She is allowed to be a messenger, a mediator, a helper, a handmaid; she is rarely allowed to be seen in charge, fully self-possessed and creatively operative.

Sophia is the Goddess for our time. By discovering her, we will discover ourselves and our real response to the idea of a divine feminine principle. When that idea is triggered in common consciousness, we will begin to see an upsurge of creative spirituality that will sweep aside the outworn dogmas and unlivable spiritual scenarios that many currently inhabit. When Sophia walks among us again, the temple of each heart will be inspirited, for she will be able to make her home among us properly. Up to now, she has been sleeping rough in just about every spirituality you can name.

To rediscover Sophia, we have to infiltrate a conspiracy of professional, orthodox interest in order to flush her out of hiding and liberate her from the clutches of those who say they have a vested interest in the possession of wisdom.

Wisdom is neither good nor bad, male nor female, Christian or pagan: she is no one's personal possession. The Goddess of Wisdom reaches down to the depths of our need. Her simple being is so vastly present that we have not noticed it. Indeed, we have not known the depths of our need nor that any assuaging wisdom was near at hand.

Yet the Goddess of Wisdom is not a newcomer to our phenomenal world, so how is it we have failed to notice her? The Western world has been so busy about its affairs that only a few unusual people have had time to comment on her existence. When they have talked or written about her, it has been in such overblown esoteric language that few have taken notice. Wisdom trades under impossible titles: Mother of the Philosophers, the Eternal Feminine, Queen of Good Counsel, and other such nominations do not inspire confidence. These beings are impossibly remote: they sit about all day in courts of law or in palaces, on intensive committees and government boards. They are scarcely approachable in these forms.

And yet, we have the dichotomy that this rarified being is most appreciated by the very simple and unlearned, who turn to her as naturally as to their own mothers, for she really helps us in ways that philosophy and other arcane studies do not. We feel at home with her because she has seen and heard it all before. She has the same kind of battered face as her petitioners, for she offers real wisdom, not the kind offered by lady bountifuls who are all mouth and no sense.

This is aptly borne out in C. S. Lewis's *Til We Have Faces*, his masterly retelling of the Psyche story. Here, Psyche's hard sister, Queen Orual, has gone to the temple of the goddess Ungit, where she has been responsible for installing a brand-new statue of the goddess. She witnesses a peasant woman casting herself down in front of the ancient stone formerly representing the goddess.

> *"Has Ungit comforted you, child?" I asked.*
>
> *"Oh yes, Queen," said the woman, her face almost brightening, "Oh yes. Ungit has given me great comfort. There's no goddess like Ungit."*
>
> *"Do you always pray to that Ungit," said I (nodding toward the shapeless stone), "and not to that?" Here I nodded towards our new image, standing tall and straight in her robes . . . the loveliest thing our land has ever seen.*
>
> *"Oh, always this, Queen," said she. "That other, the Greek Ungit, she wouldn't understand my speech. She's only for nobles and learned men. There's no comfort in her."*[1]

It is for this very reason that this book goes down to the roots of the Goddess of Wisdom and shows her many guises, whether her transcendent starry face or her workaday primeval one. I want to show that the blackened old stones once venerated as goddesses and the crystalline virgins of esoteric spirituality are not so dissimilar, that they both represent Sophia in all her forms. Neither image is better nor more achieved than the other.

Where is Wisdom to be found? asks the Book of Wisdom. This question is the preoccupation of philosophers and theologians who make it their profession to find out. But it is also the question of ordinary folk too: "How can I best do this? What does this mean?" are typical questions to find the wisest course. Between the one and other there is a world of difference; it is what divides the theorist and the practitioner. Once we allow Sophia to become an abstraction, we lose touch with her. Our culture tells us that there is a great deal of difference between divine and earthly wisdom: that one is to be sought while the other is to be despised. My thesis is that divine and earthly wisdom, though having different appearances, nevertheless partake of the same essence. Our society has mainly

lost sight of Sophia and attempted to split her into various manageable parcels. Frequently reduced to God's secretary who nevertheless still supplies all the efficiency of the divine office, she is from all time, the treasury of creation, the mistress of compassion.

RETURN OF THE GODDESS

When we speak of God, no one asks, "Which God do you mean?" as they do when we speak of the Goddess. The West no longer speaks the language of the Goddess, because the concept has been almost totally erased from consciousness, although many are trying to remember it. Our ancestors were very young when they were taken from the cradle, and it is now difficult for us, their descendants, to speak or think of a feminine deity without the unease of someone in a foreign country. We have been raised to think of Deity as masculine; therefore a goddess is a shocking idea. But we do not speak here of *a* goddess—rather of *the* Goddess—and we speak it boldly and with growing confidence, because we find we like the taste of the idea.

When did we make up this idea, some ask? We didn't invent the Goddess. She was always there from the beginning, we tell them. Somehow, humanity left home and forgot its mother. Perhaps our ancestors took her for granted so much that they lost touch? Well, our generation wants to come back home now and be part of the family in a more loving way, because the West has still got a lot of growing up to do and the Goddess has a lot to teach us.

What or who is the Goddess then? Deity is like colorless light that can be endlessly refracted through different prisms to create different colors. As the poet William Blake said, "All deities reside in the human breast."[2] The images and metaphors that we use to describe deity often reflect the kind of society and culture we have grown up in. After two thousand years of masculine images, the time of Goddess reclamation has arrived. The Goddess is just as much Deity as Jesus or Allah or Jehovah. She does not usually choose to appear under one monolithic shape, however. Each person has a physical mother; similarly, the freedom of the Divine Feminine to manifest in ways appropriate to each individual has meant that she has many appearances.

The reemergence of the Divine Feminine—the Goddess—in the twentieth century has begun to break down the conceptual barriers erected by orthodox religion and social conservatism. For the first time in two millennia, the idea of a goddess as the central pivot of creation is finding a welcome response. The reasons are not difficult to find: our technological world with its pollution and unbalanced ecology have brought our planet face to face with its own mortality; our insistence on the transcendence of Deity and the desacralization of the body and the evidence of the senses threaten to exile us from our planet.

The Goddess appears as a corrective to this world problem on many levels. In past ages she has been venerated as the World Soul or spirit of the planet as well as Mother of the Earth. Her wisdom offers a better quality of life, based on balanced nurture of both body and spirit, as well as satisfaction of the psyche. But we live in a world in which, for a vast majority of people, the Goddess does not exist. They have no concept of a deity as feminine. As Bede Griffiths has written:

> *The feminine aspect of God as immanent in creation, "pervading and penetrating all things," though found in the book Wisdom, has almost been forgotten . . . The Asian religions with their clear recognition of the feminine aspect of God and of the power of God, the divine shakti permeating the universe, may help us to get a more balanced view of the created process. Today we are beginning to discover that the earth is a living being, a Mother who nourishes us and of whose body we are members.*[3]

While Asian metaphors of the Divine Feminine may be helpful to some, there are many such lying neglected within our Western society. The Western world is full of people who are orphaned of the Goddess. In a court of law, loss of the mother is considered as mitigating evidence for diminished responsibility. Perhaps this may go some way to explain why the Western world has perpetrated so many evils; perhaps not.

Somehow we have lost the wisdom of the Goddess, and our world is a poorer place because of it. However, there are many signposts to her presence among us and many developments leading to her reintegration of our society.

Perhaps the greatest factor in the reemergence of the Goddess is the

women's movement. Historically, women have been the bearers of children and the makers of the home, natural roles that have been unfailingly reinforced by the political and spiritual regimes of the past two millennia. With the advent of better technology and contraception, women have been at last free to demand equal status with men, to exercise their creativity and spirituality.

Many women have turned to the concept of the Divine Feminine in their struggle, finding a more appropriate response to their spiritual needs in a goddess rather than in a trinity of masculine representation. It is with a special poignancy that women turn towards the Goddess in the depths of their need. As Sophia weaves her work of restoration, many women are realizing that their spiritual needs have been particularly neglected; they are also discovering the confidence to assume spiritual existence and take their power. Many supposedly mature commentators have decried this female reaction as "a phase women are going through." Believe me, never was a movement so timely as this resumption of female integrity. While this book is not directly addressed solely to women, it nevertheless spotlights the neglect that womankind has suffered.

This resurgence of interest in the Goddess has rushed rapidly to fill an aching vacuum, often creating strident and unbalanced results as it does so. Instead of a fierce patriarchal God, many feminists have set in his place an insistently matriarchal Goddess, no less fundamental than Jehovah. This has had the effect of making all men of the human species appear culpable for women's long repression, thus seeding a whole new crop of imbalances for our children to reap.

Some feminist writers have delighted in perpetuating the myth of the golden age of matriarchy, when women ruled the earth and peace prevailed. Others have done the great disservice of rewriting history in the light of fundamental, and frequently simplistic, feminist principles, without any deference to accurate research whatever. In this way many "facts" about the nature of the Goddess have been perpetuated in this generation.

Such arbitrary rewriting or bending of source material does a great disservice to future generations who, whatever their approaches and opinions, will still have a necessary dependence upon primary sources.

Although the figure of the Goddess has been in eclipse, she has not

been inactive. She has been working away like yeast within the chewy dough of daily bread. The foundation mysteries of the Goddess underlie later spiritual developments that are generally associated with the esoteric streams of orthodox religions. It is especially within the figure of the Goddess of Wisdom that these mysteries were transmitted into our own time, taking many strange and unexpected routes. Significantly, the major mystics of all faiths have perceived Sophia as the bridge between everyday life and the world of the eternal, often entering into deep accord with her purpose. But though such mystics as the medieval Abbess Hildegard of Bingen or the Sufi, Ibn Arabi, are hardly considered goddess worshippers in the feminist sense, they nevertheless show that the channels of the Divine Feminine have been kept open and mediated by many so-called patriarchal faiths.

I have worked from the basis that Sophia or Wisdom is the practical and transcendent form of the Divine Feminine—the Goddess herself. This view is at variance with all other studies of Wisdom that see her as an allegorical or subsidiary figure to that of the Divine Masculine—God. Wisdom is not part of any deistic schema; she is central to our understanding of spirituality. And while she may be invoked by many for purposes as various as the creation of a female priesthood within Christianity or as the inspiration of feminists in search of a broader view of the Goddess, Sophia is at the last her own self: the leaven that permeates creation, life's creative impetus and completion.

I have accordingly looked for the Goddess of Wisdom under many names and titles, including Nature, the World Soul, the Blessed Virgin and the Shekinah, as well as under her more usual designations. Each of them has retained some part of the Goddess's image, which, like a shattered mirror, waits to be reassembled.

GODDESS OF WISDOM

Sophia appears in nearly every culture and society. She is clearly distinguished by unique qualities and symbolic representations. She is concerned with the survival and maturation of all creation. She is the leavening influence of life. Without Wisdom, life is dull. Without Wisdom's serendipity, things remain in pieces. Wisdom connects, enlivens. She plays

her game seriously and her work playfully, while we mortals work seriously and play playfully. She is a shy Goddess and a queenly one; she is a protecting Goddess and a hidden one.

Sophia is both silent and veiled, unlike her partner, the Logos, who goes forth speaking openly. But the silence of Wisdom precedes the speech of the Logos. It is for this reason that the deacon at the Eastern Orthodox liturgy cries out, "Wisdom, let us attend!" that we might listen to the wisdom of the heart.

She is distinguishable from many popular forms of the Divine Feminine by the fact that she is a Black Goddess. She is black because she is primal. Hers is not a blackness of skin, although she is frequently represented in this way. Rather, like Isis, she keeps her glory veiled. She often takes the appearance of a hag, an aged widow, or dispossessed woman. Like Kali, she can shock and terrify. But she is primarily the keeper of earthly and heavenly wisdom and the guardian of its laws. At the other end of the archetype, Sophia is gloriously beautiful, ageless, eternal, mediating transcendent spirituality.

These polarized appearances—as Hag or Queen of Heaven—are the two sides of one coin, one archetypal power. Just as coal and diamonds are both carbon—that basic substance of matter—so does the Goddess of Wisdom manifest her power through seemingly opposing appearances. By concentration upon the influence of Sophia in our daily lives, we can liquefy carbon into light, coal into diamonds.

The greatest strength of Lady Wisdom is that she transcends the dualism that has bedeviled our Western society since the fading of the prehistoric and classical eras when the Goddess was last manifest as a powerful entity of wholeness.

The Goddess of Wisdom has appeared as an abstraction, a pedestalled feminization of a universal quality, as a serene goddess, as a philosophical nicety. When we enter theological and philosophical ground, we discover continual hair splitting as to Sophia's real identity: she becomes a substance, an energy, an abstraction, or she is an identifiable part of the Trinity. Theologians and philosophers have gone out of their way to explain her away, to grudgingly incorporate her into the divine economy, or else to subvert the orthodox thought processes of their traditions in order to give her place. The way that Sophia has been treated is well paralleled

in the manner with which women have been accorded respect—or not. Even today, in most masculine walks of life women are considered a necessary evil, a tangle of contradictions that does not accord with the masculine norm, or else, they are a wondrous species to be pedestalled in some exalted sphere though robbed of any real power.

The solution that both Sophia and womankind have discovered refutes philosophers and gynophobes everywhere: it is their very intrusiveness. Sophia pervades everything. Women, likewise, make their presence felt wherever they are.

Sophia comes to mediate between all these needs and opinions, able to go at will among them because she is a veiled Goddess; she can be everyone's mother, sister, or daughter. She is at hand as a living avatara of the Divine Feminine, the Goddess whom we have forgotten and for whom we yearn so urgently.

Part One

THE BLACK MISTRESS

1

THE BLACK GODDESS

Nature's mother who bringest all to life and revives all from day to day. The food of life Thou grantest in eternal fidelity. And when the soul hath retired we take refuge in Thee. All that Thou grantest falls back somewhere into Thy womb.

—Third century AD, *Prayer to Terra Matris*

THE BLACK GODDESS

We live in an age of rediscovery and remembrance, where the Divine Feminine as Goddess is being recalled to consciousness. One of her key visionaries has been the poet Robert Graves, whose book *The White Goddess* has awakened a sleeping world. Though many have attempted to revamp his material, few have been as successful at provoking response at that creative level. Graves wrote lyrically and with poetic awe about the inspiring White Goddess and her priestess-muse representative, Woman. He wrote as a male poet, totally in love with and in the service of an exacting mistress. He also wrote, in less detail, about the challenging Black Goddess, she who "is so far hardly more than a word of hope whispered among the few who have served their apprenticeship to the White Goddess."[1]

The Divine Feminine may indeed be discerned by men who, reasonably enough, are drawn to her attractive and fascinating qualities as a White Goddess of love and inspiration. But the Goddess of Wisdom, the Black Goddess who is at the heart of the creative process, cannot be so easily viewed, as Graves himself remarked: she "may even appear disembodied rather than incarnate."[2] Why should this be so?

The Black Goddess is the veiled Sophia who, in many forms, is the

primal manifestation of the Divine Feminine. She may be more readily discerned by women, because her hidden processes and powers accord to their own unspoken but instinctive qualities. Men rarely approach her except in fear, for she manifests not as a sensuous and desirable muse (although she may sometimes chose that shape) but as a Dark Mother, immanent and brooding with unknown and unguessable power, or as a Virago, a potent virgin. Fear of the feminine stems from this avoidance, and so it is that there are few texts speaking of her qualities, for few men have stayed long enough in her vicinity to record their findings, and even fewer women have written about their organic experience of her. For this reason I write this text as an introduction to the idea of the Black Goddess who is the powerful foundation for our understanding of the Divine Feminine, for it is only by homage to her that we may find the Goddess of Wisdom.

Sophia has been on the stage since the beginning, for she is a creating goddess. She lies waiting to be discovered within the Black Goddess who is her mirror image, knowing that, until we make that important recognition, she is going to have to come again and again in many shapes. She waits in the wings patiently to emerge, knowing that she will have to play many parts—including breeches parts—in the forthcoming scenario.

An appreciation of the Black Goddess is coming slowly into perspective in the West. Throughout the last two thousand years when the Goddess has been marginalized, most appearances of the Divine Feminine have been understood in a dualistic and problematic light. We have not had the safety valve of feminine metaphor in our spiritual understanding; consequently, the feminine, both divine and human, has appeared monstrously contorted, threatening, and uncontrollable.

The fact that our metaphors of deity can change or have different faces is foreign to Western understanding. The Goddess can be viewed in many ways, a fact that has caused many philosophers and theologians to call the Goddess fickle and mutable, changeable as a whore with her many clients.

It has always struck the Western mind as aberrant that Hinduism can accept so repellent a form as Kali. If the Black Goddess is denied, as she has been in our culture, she will make her appearance in ways that remind us to respect her in the future—if there is a future. In the Hindu

succession of ages, we are in the time of the Kali Yuga, the age of destruction.

We have so often stressed only the beneficial and the beautiful that we have created a false archetype out of the Divine Feminine. The Goddess, to be acceptable to our culture, has had to appear as sweetness and light—a cross between Marilyn Monroe and Venus de Milo—sexy and largely unintelligent. Such dangerous polarizations have hit hard in the West. Not only has this image set the norm for how womankind is viewed, it has unbalanced our relationship with the whole of creation. Western culture, like its orthodox spiritual forms, is dominating, dictating, and patriarchal. It does not allow the basic human freedoms to develop in a balanced way, warping even the qualities of wisdom, love, knowledge, and compassion.

It is traditionally believed in Hindu culture that when someone establishes a spiritual relationship with Kali, a sacrifice will be demanded. Commitment to the Black Goddess is not to be taken lightly, certainly, for she leads us in many ways that we will find hard. However, if there is mutual respect between us and her, she will also lead us to the heart of truth and justice. Perhaps it is here that we find the beginning of wisdom within ourselves?

If we start with the Black Goddess rather than with one of her more socially acceptable faces, we will never be led astray. If we embrace her as she is, we will find that her wise love transforms us. And as we change, so she also will change into a transcendentally beautiful and wise metaphor that we have chosen to call Sophia. This subtle alchemy is our spiritual task.

The way of Sophia is the way of personal experience. It takes us into areas that we may label "heightened reality"—those creative realms to which ordinary mortals are called by right of their vocational and creative skills. However, the poetic, the magical, the creative inscapes of vision are often denied us by our culture. Anyone who has been into the world of vision—defined by many as unreal—knows that its power can enhance our lives. It is Sophia who acts as a way shower and companion on this inner quest, especially helpful for women. Because Sophia's creativity has been denied, we see her in the cloak of the Black Goddess, moving silently and mysteriously about her work.

The Black Goddess lies at the basis of spiritual knowledge, which is why her image continually appears within many traditions as the Veiled Goddess, the Black Virgin, the Outcast Daughter, the Wailing Widow, the Dark Woman of Knowledge. Our own search for the Goddess is one that is begun in darkness and unknowing. Ours is the knowing ignorance of the child in its mother's womb: we have to be born, and we are frightened of the extrawomb dimension. Once out of that womb, we begin to be terrified of our origins. But one of the prophecies of Sophia is, "I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places."[3] Those treasures of the Divine Feminine lie deep within us, waiting to be discovered.

We have only to consider the mystical experience of the Dark Night, as exemplified by John of the Cross and other mystics. Within the darkness of night or the cloud of unknowing, we discover the heart of our spirituality. This is the seed experience of spiritual growth, to be held fast in the dark earth, to suffer the coldness of winter, that germination may take place. It is return to the spiritual womb, in which we find the dazzling darkness spoken of by the mystical poet, Henry Vaughan:

There is in God, some say,
A deep but dazzling darkness . . .[4]

Reentering this womb is both a rebirth of the spirit and a death of the ego:

Dear beauteous death! the jewel of the just,
Shining nowhere but in the dark;
What mysteries do lie beyond thy dust;
Could man outlook that mark![5]

This school of dark-night spirituality is found in most traditions that venerate the Black Goddess, not because she is sinister or evil, but because she is the powerhouse from which our spirituality is fuelled. It is a way of unknowing, of darkness and uncertainty. Yet the experience obtained by this path is one of illumination, when the sun shines at midnight. This is the kindling of Sophia, who is the transcendent pole of the Black Goddess, though because of our dualistic conditioning, finding the connection between the two may take a long time.

We fear the Black Goddess because we project our terrors onto whatever we do not know and what remains hidden from us. Her image has been pushed away so long, and now we reencounter her wherever we look, for she takes the face of Nature to remind us of our responsibility for creation. Once our vision of Nature and of the Goddess was integral to ourselves: "We participate in her substance, her nature, her processes, her play and her work."[6]

Our divorce from this total participation is one of the effects of civilization. One of the chief problems is our disdain of matter, our own bodies and their functions, for they remind us of the humbling fact that we are matter. Communion with the Black Goddess is usually nonverbal, nonintellectual—it derives through the body itself, for she is our basic *prima materia*. "Do you know . . . what matter is? Have you tried taking the word back to its roots? It goes right back to Sanskrit . . . Push through the fissive nature of matter and where do you find yourself? Not, I assure you, in the kingdom of the Leptons and the Quarks, but in the black hole of Magna Mater. Yes, the Great Mother herself, and it is a terrible thing to fall into the lap of the living Goddess."[7] Our fear of being exploded, diffused, or made chaotic may be our reaction to the idea of the Black Goddess who, like dark matter, "controls the structure and eventual fate of the Universe."[8]

The Black Goddess is the mistress of the web of creation spun in her divine matrix. She is not separate from it, for she *is* it. One of the great spiritual mysteries is the way in which a mystic identifies with the deity: such identification is considered the highest state of mystical awareness. The Goddess, similarly, identifies with her creation. Many Goddess mystics already acknowledge that identification with the Goddess is also identification with the whole of creation. As science strives to uncover the mystery of dark matter, the Creating Mother as Black Goddess is already activated in the imaginations of spiritual seekers.

THE WISDOM OF THE SERPENT

The goddessly creation myths usually take one of two elemental forms: creation from water, from the amniotic waters of the womb where the primal soup is mixed, or creation by and from the earth.

Chaos is frightening, and in many cultures the Goddess manifests first in chaotic images, though she also manifests in ordered images. The Wisdom of the Bible, who makes everything with her partner, delighting in the fashioning of creation, is acceptable within our society. It is a metaphor we have chosen to adopt, based on ancient pancultural symbols that we will examine shortly. Set against this image is the real birthing mother like Tiamat, who produces creation from her body when Marduk rips her into clouds, water, and earth. We have chosen to retain this metaphor for Nature—red in tooth and claw, chaotic, elemental, unpredictable. We can identify this aspect as the Black Goddess, our primal Wisdom.

Nature is always imaged by female metaphors. She is present both as Dame Kind, the beneficent and providing mother, and also as the Great Dragon, her terrible aspect that roams through all things. With these dual expressions of the Goddess go fear of chaos and love of order, reflected in the pairing of the Black Goddess and the Sophia.

Which is the oldest myth of creation—the heterosexual or the parthenogenic? Science tells us that single cells divide to reproduce themselves. Whether we look to older or later myths, the chaotic feminine is in there at the beginning, either as the Goddess riven in two or as the Orphic darkness of night laying her solitary egg.

The Babylonian creation myth tells of the God Apsu and the Goddess Tiamat, who are the spiritual essence of the sweet waters and the bitter waters. These may be seen respectively as fresh water and sea water. By the mingling of these pure waters, the gods were created. Eventually, Anu the Sky God begot Ea the God of Wisdom. There arose a tumult between the first-begotten gods. Apsu was for destroyi ng them; Tiamat for biding their time until their children were mature. Like the gnostic Sophia, "she was stung, she writhed in lonely desolation, her heart worked in secret passion."[9] Like Zeus with Cronos, Ea arose and drowned Apsu, thus taking on the role of first father of the gods. He lay with Damkina, his wife, and she conceived Marduk. Anu sent storms to torment Tiamat and her rebellious children, who begged their mother for help. She accordingly made eleven monsters to fight on their side, taking one of them, Kingu, to be her captain and husband. She hung the tablets of fate about his neck to empower him.

Ea "took the short road, went the direct way to Tiamat," but he could not face her.[10] No one could be found to face her, save Marduk. Anshar, God of the Horizon, sent his messenger Kaka "to primordial sediments, (to) call together the generations of the gods."[11] Kissing the primordial silt, Kaka called upon the male and female deities of silt and told them what had befallen, inviting them to come and decide the nature of the world. They met with the younger gods and appointed Marduk as king and leader of the gods, bidding him: "Slit life from Tiamat, and may the winds carry her blood to world's secret ends." Armed with magical weapons, Marduk flew to meet Tiamat, calling in the midst of the fray: "Mother of all, why did you have to mother war?"[12] Tiamat was netted and the Wind God blew into her body so that it became inflated. Marduk pierced her distended belly with an arrow which cut out her womb. He then smashed her body into pieces, scattering her organs to the directions. Splitting the carcass in two, he set up the upper half to create the arch of the sky, setting the celestial lights to cross over it. The lower half was heaped up with mountains and pierced for water courses. Tiamat's spittle became the rain. "High overhead he arched her tail, locked in to the wheel of heaven; the pit was under his feet, between was the crotch, the sky's fulcrum. Now the earth had foundations and the sky its mantle."[13] The titanic monsters were imprisoned and their likenesses set up as guardians to the Abyss. In the assembly of the gods, Marduk proclaimed: "In the former time you inhabited the void above the abyss, but I have made Earth as the mirror of Heaven,"[14] and he made Babylon his chief abode where the Annunaki, the fallen gods, made his temple. Kingu was sacrificed in order to provide the matter for the first human beings.

We see here that Tiamat is a primordial Sea Goddess whose body creates the earth, which does not exist prior to the gods' rebellion. Hebrew qabalistic tradition calls her *Marah*, the bitter sea, a name that is etymologically linked with both Miriam and Mary. Tiamat is the Elder Mother of all, she who is the essential moisture from which life proceeds. Her husband, Apsu, gives his name to our word *abyss*, frequently used as a term for the Underworld. The Akkadian *Tiamat* and the Hebrew *tehom* are closely associated, meaning "the deep." It is upon the waters of the tehom that God's spirit moves in Genesis 1:2. The overlaps between this creation myth and the Hebrew and gnostic ones are considerable. Kingu

is very much a demiurge, and Tiamat, like Sophia, creates her offspring by herself.

Myths of how the Goddess was split into many fragments are told throughout the world.[15] Feminist exegesis frequently reads such myths as patriarchal takeover bids or heroic one-upmanship of god over goddess. The ubiquity of these myths cannot lie, but they may bear other interpretations. Do they arise from cultures who strive to leave their mother and discover metaphors of maleness and fatherhood in the process of maturation? The cutting of the umbilicus is essential for physical survival, but whether this metaphor may be also applied to spirituality is unclear. Sometimes the myth supports the Mother Goddess at the expense of her consort.

War between the older gods and their offspring is a common mythic theme. In Greek myth, Ouranos as Father Sky and Gaia as Mother Earth lie together nightly, but Ouranos hides away all children born of their union. Gaia hides her son Kronos, who then castrates Ouranos. Gaia receives the blood into her womb, and the Erinyes are conceived. But no longer do sky and earth meet in union.[16] The same pattern of devouring or hiding children is enacted by Kronos and Rhea, until her son, Zeus, castrates his father.

Further echoes of the myth are discernible throughout Mediterranean tradition, notably the manner in which Oceanus and Tethys create the gods. Plato sees them as "the offspring of flux and motion." Their story precedes all other Greek creation myths. It is not difficult to see the parallels between Oceanus and Apsu and Tethys and Tiamat. The trail of Tiamat survived in the Bible as Leviathan, the sea monster of chaos, where she is likened to Rahab, the harlot,[17] and also in Egyptian tradition as the crocodile of Set. It is ironic to identify this same beast as the serpent of knowledge in the Garden of Eden who tempts Eve and as the devouring serpent of Revelation 12 that combats the Virgin.

The dragon energy of the Black Goddess recurs in the myth of St. George and the Dragon. This story is often taken as implying the overthrow of both the earth and of women, but its subtext is more subtle than that. The dragon of the Black Goddess is transformed into the maiden Sophia who, with her symbol of the dove, is released from her primal form by love, a theme recurring in the Grail cycle.[18]

The overcoming of the dragon or serpent occurs also at Delphi. The Earth Mother has always spoken through her oracle, often housed in a cave or cavern to be nearer the source of power—and where better than at Delphi, a word deriving from the Greek *delphys* or womb? The Delphic oracle, called the Pythoness, now associated with the Sun God, Apollo, was once the servant of Gaia, as well as Hera or Juno. It is told how Hera, shamed by Zeus bringing Athene to birth without her maternal assistance, called upon the ancestral gods to aid her to bear a child as strong as Zeus. Remaining apart from him for a year, she bears Typhon, who has a man's shape but two serpents' tails for legs.[19] She takes Typhon to Delphi, there to be fostered by the *drakaina* or Pythoness.

The *drakaina* was an earth-speaker whose veiled words represented the views of the earth, the Black Goddess herself. Similarly, vows were always witnessed by the earth, who would hear and remember. Our ancestors made such oaths to the earth, which we have forgotten to uphold, and the *drakainas* of our time now speak urgently of the wronged earth in ways we cannot fail to hear. Many people now fear for the end of human existence: not that life itself will cease.

Diodorus Siculus reported that "the Chaldeans say that the substance of the world is eternal, and that it neither had a first beginning nor . . . will at a later time suffer destruction."[20] The image of uroboros, the serpent with its tail in its mouth, is emblematic of this eternal chain of life. Tiamat, the chaotic creating mother, and the dragon of the Apocalypse are one and the same.

The earliest forms of the Goddess of Wisdom lie far back in the metamemory of ancestral heritage—a tradition to which there are two possible approaches: through the agency of archaeological research or through inspired analeptic memory. Many matriarchal feminists have used the latter method to intuit the roots of the Goddess. Analepsis is not an academically acceptable practice, but when archaeology runs out of ideas, inspired memory must take over.

This seed of memory is that very motherwit with which all living things are imprinted. It is genetically encoded within us and, whatever our conditioning, it frequently emerges, giving us access to survival skills and unbidden instincts that help us in necessity. This kernel of motherwit allows us access to skilful wisdom—not the high-flown and academically

acceptable kind of Wisdom—but the homely and immediate kind. It is arising spontaneously in the peoples of the earth who are becoming earth-speakers of the Black Goddess.

Like the prophet Jonah, or like the coiled infant awaiting birth, we are also in the belly of Tiamat-Leviathan, contemplating our destined vocation. Maybe somewhere locked in the intertwining strands of DNA, which are sealed with the unquestionable signature of the Goddess, we will find the indwelling motherwit of the womb-oracle and act upon it.

EARTH MOTHER: MOUNTAIN MOTHER

The creation of the world is often expressed in primal cosmogony by means of a birthing Goddess who is shown in the position of birth, her vulva spread, her legs akimbo. Through the sacred gateway of her vulva all life proceeds and is incarnate. This image is the Sheila na Gig, the *fons ex origo*, whose image was placed over church doorways, a continual reminder that we are all born of the earth and that her womb will also become our tomb.

In primal society, birth is a sacred activity and is accordingly granted special privileges and rituals. It is not until the classical Hellenic age that we find a disdain for the reproductive organs as unclean, for birth as an abomination. Indeed, dating from those times, we may trace the degradation of the body and all things pertaining to it.

1. *Earth Mother*. Here the Goddess of the Earth arises from the ground. As the Mistress of Generation, verdancy springs up from her very body and a winged serpent, representing the life force itself, comes to drink from her breast. She is Nature herself. From an eleventh-century Exultet Roll of Monte Cassino Abbey. B.M. Add. Ms. 30337.

Within our own time, the attempt to reevaluate the birth experience has gone hand-in-hand with feminism. It is no longer necessary for most women in the West to endure the most painful of birth positions that has been the Western "norm" in hospitals: lying on the back. Creative application of "primitive" birth positions—walking, squatting, and kneeling—have been adapted by Western women with great results. Birth is, after all, something a woman does herself, not something that is done to her.

We have tended to treat cosmology in the same way: it has been laid on its back and the forceps applied to produce a strange metaphorical product. The birthing Goddess has been replace by the Father, Son, and Spirit. Physical creation, from the Goddess and Woman, has been polarized to the preferred metaphors of mental creativity, the Divine Masculine and Man.

The earth wisdom of the surviving native traditions of our planet speaks of a simplicity that our world lacks. It is a wisdom that addresses the heart, recognizing our kinship with each other and the rest of creation. It is sacramental and incarnational rather than transcendent in its approach to spirituality. It has a humility that frequently underscores our "civilized" Western paranoia. For the native traditions, the Earth Mother is a reality: the earth that feeds us and gives us plentifully all that we need.

The "primitive" experience of the Goddess is not one of fear and torment; it is one of perfect familiarity and respect. When the Nez Perce people of North America were presented with the prospect of agriculture as a means of survival, their spokesman, Smohalla, very rightly replied: "My young men shall never work. Men who work cannot dream and wisdom comes in dreams. You ask me to plough the ground. Shall I take a knife and tear my mother's breast? Then when I die She will not take me to her bosom to rest. You ask me to dig for stone. Shall I dig under her skin for bones? Then when I die I cannot enter her body and be born again. You ask me to cut grass and make hay and sell it and be rich like the white man. But how can I cut off my mother's hair? It is bad law and my people cannot obey it. I want my people to stay with me here. All the dead humans will come to life again. We must wait here in the house of our ancestors and be ready to meet in the body of our mother."[21]

The tombs of Tarxien in Malta, whose floor plans reflect the bodily

shape of the Goddess, remind us that, for our ancestors also, the earth was both the womb and the tomb of humanity.[22] Many land features such as the Paps of Anu in Kerry, Ireland, and Silbury Hill, near the prehistoric complex of Avebury in Southern England, recall the physical shape of the Creating Goddess.

The native peoples of the world have always, and in some places, still live with the earth. It is an integral part of their lives. Its diverse life forms are food, medicine, and companion. They do not despise their bodies or their habitat in the way that we often do today. Western society must find its way back to this harmony, if necessary by finding a balance within the Black Goddess, for the spirit of the earth speaks aloud in our own time, in simple syllables for those simpletons whose greed wrecks the earth and her resources, raping her store of mineral, grain, forests, and animals for short-term and shortsighted ends, which will leave our ecology forever depleted. The Black Goddess moves in the shape of the elemental weather that afflicts as earthquake, sand-storm, hurricane, drought; as Oya, the Cailleach, as Rhea, Cybele, and Kali, she exhibits an outraged face.

The cult of the Earth Mother celebrates the fact that we are surrounded and enclosed by the creation of the Mother. If we threaten creation, then it fights back, as James Lovelock, using the ancient Greek Earth Mother's name as metaphor for the planet, has expressed: "Gaia . . . is no doting mother tolerant of misdemeanors . . . she is stern and tough, always keeping the world warm and comfortable for those who obey the rules, but ruthless in her destruction of those who transgress."[23] Ge or Gaia combines both the nurturing and destructive aspects which polarize the Goddess; she is the nurse of the young, the providing mother, and also the sender of ghosts and demons, the Goddess of Death whose realm lay within her own body.[24] One of her titles is Melantho (the Black One).[25]

The West has exiled itself from the primal experience of native spirituality. There is no space to detail the destruction wrought by colonization through which natural spiritualities, habitats, and cultures have been ruthlessly overlaid by Western patterns, "because they were good for progress." This is not a feminist argument only, but one which is arising in many hearts. The manipulative and destructive patterns of the West

have now been successfully inculcated throughout the Third World—a heritage that we still have to reap.

Despite the New Science that allows spirituality and technology to inhabit one domain once again, science is tending to look beyond the earth for answers, seeing our earth as expendable, and the Western pattern of "progress" and expansion is being planned for another solar system. The titanic powers of our earth, the children of Tiamat whom Marduk sought to chain, are being reassembled in the shape of uranium. The dissecting tendency of science may be seen as no better than the slicing up of Tiamat by Marduk, regarded by some as the primordial rapist. However, the interaction of male and female deities in cosmogony is a necessary one.

The nature of the Goddess is more subtle and various than many allow. She has transformative qualities that few have guessed at. In our rediscovery of the Goddess, it might be easy to remain with a single terrestrial metaphor, to define her solely in terms of a monolithic figure on whom the legend of "Supreme Goddess" can be pinned. In the reclamation of the Divine Feminine, many have made of the Goddess a single entity, in imitation of monotheism. There have been many cults of the Goddess, just as there have been many cults of the God, the Divine Masculine. Yet, deity is deity, a colorless light that may be refracted in different ways through the different prismatic lenses of metaphor.

Into recorded history we can trace the development of one Goddess who survived from early times to be called Magna Mater, among other titles. She is called Cybele, Rhea, and many other names. She is a mountain mother, one who forms the world from rocks thrown from her apron. She inhabits the inaccessible regions of the earth, on mountains and caves, surrounded by her beasts. She is the Mistress of the Steppe (*belit seri*) and Mistress of the Beasts, aspects of whom are reflected in Artemis, Inanna, Anath, Atargatis.

We see her first in some of the earliest remains of the ancient world, of Catal Hüyük in Anatolia. A statue from this site, dated 6000 BC, shows the Great Mother seated on her throne or birth stool, which is supported by leopards or lionesses; her child's head is in the act of crowning.[26] This image is echoed by later statuary, which shows the Great Mother standing upon a hill, between two lions or supported by dancing lionesses.[27]

Cybele is primarily associated with the earth, specifically a rock. Her cult constellated around the black meteorite enshrined at Pergamum. She was chiefly venerated in her cities in Troy, Pergamum, and Pessinus by the people of Phrygia,[28] where her name was originally Kubaba, "Lady of the Cube," later hellenized to Cybele.[29] However, the Greeks avoided calling her by name, preferring to call her *Meter Theon*, Mother of the Gods, and happy to associate her with their native goddesses Gaia and Rhea.

The poet Lucretius (99–55 BC) explained the natural power of Cybele in her lion chariot as being like the earth, which hangs in airy space: "for earth cannot rest on earth." The mural crown on her head is hers "because earth in select spots is fortified and bears the weight of cities. Decked with this emblem even now the image of the holy mother is borne about the world in solemn state."[30]

How Cybele came to Rome is interesting. The Delphic oracle had been consulted concerning the Roman war against the Carthaginians; it foretold that if the Phrygian Mother were brought from Pergamum, she would aid the Roman cause. Accordingly, a deputation was sent out, and the great black stone that was worshipped as the statue of Cybele was loaded onto a ship. The ship, however, could not be moved up the Tiber but became stuck by no apparent cause. People began to mutter that the priestess Claudia was not pure. In vindication, Claudia removed her girdle and, fastening it about the ship's prow, prayed to the Goddess to clear her name. The ship accordingly moved, and the black stone of Cybele was reverently installed in the temple of Victoria on the Palatine in 204 BC. There was great rejoicing in Rome, since Cybele was the Goddess of the Trojans, ancestors of the Romans according to tradition.[31]

Sabina, a Roman priestess of Cybele, wrote of the Goddess's mysteries: "Deo's orgies / and the terrifying / Hekate nights / I experienced."[32]

The ecstatic worship of Cybele, with its throbbing drums, wild flutes, and animal howling, represent the chaotic and untamable aspects of the Great Mother. Like Nyx in the Orphic mystery, the dark drum of the Black Goddess beat the rhythms and cyclicities of life. At Epidaurus, a third-century BC song is inscribed on stone: "When the sovereign Zeus caught sight of the Mother of the gods he hurled the thunderbolt and took up the *tympanum* (drum), he shattered the rocks and took up the

tympanum," bidding her go hence, but Cybele replied: "I shall not go hence to the gods, unless I am given my territories, half of the heavens, half of the earth, a third part of the sea. Only then shall I go hence."[33] This fragment suggests a rivalry between the ancient Earth Goddess and the Sky Father, to whom she stands in the relationship of a grandmother, although she is sometimes described as the *paredros* or throne companion of Zeus.

The myth of Cybele in the later classical world told how the Great Mother is sleeping on Mount Ida in the form of a rock, or, some say, as the earth itself. Her son, Zeus, tries to lie with her but only succeeds in spilling his semen onto the earth, whereupon Cybele conceives and bears an androgyne called Agdistus. This monstrous being is so dangerous that the other gods determine to chain it. Making Agdistus drunk, they tie its genitals to a tree so that when it wakes, it castrates itself. The place where the testicles lie sprouts up as a pomegranate tree. Gathering fruit from it one day, the nymph Nana becomes pregnant from contact with the tree and bears Attis. He grows up, falls in love with a maiden, and Agdistus drives Attis mad, so that he castrates himself.[34] This complex myth sets the scene for many future scenarios, notably the gnostic one in which Sophia plays so great a part.

The experience of Cybele is an intensely matriarchal one. Gudea, the Sumerian ruler of Lagash, addresses Gatumdug, the city's Goddess thus: "I am one who has no mother, / you are my mother. / I am one who has no father, you are my father. / You have taken my seed into the womb, / have given birth to me in the shrine."[35]

Such words might indeed have come from the lips of any of Cybele's *galloi*, whose seed is shed and permanently enshrined within the Earth Mother herself. The experience of the *galloi* is one fearful to most men. These priests were inspired at the annual rites of Cybele and Attis to castrate themselves and serve the Goddess, to give their power, in the form of their male virility, to the Goddess's keeping. Cybele is in many ways the Goddess who was predominant in the expression of feminism during the sixties and early seventies. The results of this expression are still to reap, for many men were symbolically castrated at that time. Such imbalances will adjust themselves when we focus our attention upon the mediating presence of Sophia.

At that time, the voice of the Goddess was upraised in the West in one gigantic shout; her tympanum throbbed with uncontrolled urgency. While feminism has sought more acceptable faces since, the shadow of that first feminist impact is still cast across the Western world: a many-headed, many-armed female with instruments of war in her hands, her mouth wide open to expel a long suppressed scream of birthing anguish. This is the popular image of feminism that lurks beyond the threshold of many minds.

There are other, equally potent voices upraised on behalf of the earth itself, which is being raped of its resources, its natural habitats (including humanity's own) polluted, its fair face made as ugly as technology and population explosion can make it. The ecological movement projects as monstrous an image of the Black Goddess as any that lies dormant in popular spiritual metaphor.

The rites of the Great Mother show the fearsome aspect of the Goddess that operates on the fuel of raw energy and sacrificed virility. She is our Western Kali: the one who gives us birth and who receives us at the end. The prayer addressed to the Great Mother that heads this chapter observes that "all that Thou grantest falls somewhere back into Thy womb."[36] The Black Goddess wastes nothing, but reprocesses all.

The Black Goddess is terrifying because she does not just nurture her offspring; she makes them change by challenging them. This is also the action of Sophia: although she is responsible for the Fall, in gnosticism, she is also the companion to every soul, leading it to wisdom. She is both creator and receiver of creation.

This Black Goddess aspect of Sophia is not evil. Like the wrathful images of Buddhist deities, the dark face of Sophia is there to warn and admonish, to exhibit her reflected aspect with more effect. The petrifying face of Medusa did not harm Perseus, as long as he looked at her reflection in his polished shield, given him by Athene, the Goddess of Wisdom. So it is with the dual aspects of Sophia. Some can only look at the Black Goddess by viewing her reflected face of Sophia.

REFRACTING THE IMAGE

The Goddess is old as time and young as eternity: a pair of comple-

mentary forms that runs throughout the mythos of Sophia as the dark Mother of Earth and the bright Virgin of Heaven. We can call her Sophia Nigrans, Black Sophia, and Sophia Stellarum, Sophia of the Stars.

How are Sophia and the Black Goddess associated? We may use an image of sparks of fire running through the blackness of charcoal to illumine this mystery. The Black Goddess is the metaphorical appearance of the Goddess in matter. Sophia is the metaphorical appearance of the living spirit within matter. Sophianic images usually resort to fire at some point, as we shall see. The Black Goddess, meanwhile, is expressed by means of stones, rocks, and earth, as well as in the very flesh we all inhabit. Sophia has seeded her sparkle of fire in us all. When we are spiritually kindled, then her pathway of fire spreads throughout the charcoal of our physical being.

When we deal with Sophia, we will find ourselves alternately dazzled and blindfolded. The effect is the same, whether we stand in darkness or light. We must trust to her voice within us to guide us forward.

Goddess spirituality shows us the matched pair of Black Goddess and Sophia, inverse poles of the same archetype. The Keres people of New Mexico still revere two such images, knowing them to be one and the same: Tse che nako, or Thought Woman, like Sophia, conceives of, thinks, and creates everything. She is also believed to be the creative power of thought within everyone. She "was the first to work with creative visualization. She is ever spinning her web, developing the possibilities of life. She is far away, but ever near"—a frequent characteristic of Sophia.[37] Her mirror image is Spider Woman, who is a more familiar and earthy figure who helps those in need. Among the Hopi she is called Kokyang Wuhti, most often portrayed as an elderly woman of great wisdom who is the guardian of the earth.[38]

These figures are but two among thousands of examples. The manner in which we envisage the Goddess is important for tomorrow. In stressing the aspects of Black Goddess and Sophia in this book, I am attempting to throw light on the issues of creativity, knowledge, and wisdom, qualities associated more generally with benign Goddess metaphors, and upon destruction, ignorance, and foolishness, qualities frequently associated with the wrathful aspects of the Goddess. This over-simplified paradigm is doomed to failure, because there is no duality of purpose within

the Goddess, only a rhythmic filling and emptying of our consciousness of which the Black Goddess and Sophia are the regulators. Between these poles we learn true wisdom.

The Black Goddess helps us in the process of kenosis or emptying: in this phase we are stripped bare, reduced to basics, forced to lie fallow so that knowledge may be seeded in the bare cleansed fields of Wisdom. Sophia helps us in the process of plerosis or filling. In this phase we experience the growth and replenishment of our resources, when we are reinvigorated and our knowledge strengthened. This is a rhythmic process where one phase succeeds the other. We cannot choose to experience only Sophia and ignore the Black Goddess.

The poles of the Goddess may be visualized as color: everything from black to white is possible. She may manifest so, or she may chose to work via one of her many guises—the liberal arts, as notes of music, as gifts of the Holy Spirit—thus showing herself as the full spectrum of the rainbow between the poles of black and white. Here black and white do not equate with evil and good; they have no moral qualitative weight.

The Goddess has liked to operate under more than one set of colors. At this latter day, we mainly observe her major three: white, red, and black—Maiden, Mother, and Elder. These are the sacred colors of life itself, out of which creation is woven: "I wove it once with colors white, / With black I wound it through, / Then I did dye it with a red / That binds the life in you."[39]

The three moon phases and the triple sisterhood of the Parchae or Fates, spinning, weaving, and cutting, lurk in the recesses of our rusty symbolic treasuries. Many people have attempted to pigeonhole Sophia into one of these, but the problem is that the Goddess is more complex than that. We formulate endless metaphors, but end up using a miserable vocabulary of "nice, pleasant, and not so pleasant."

Sophia is capable of appearing in all or any of these circumscribed symbolic categories. For the purposes of this book, it is more helpful to see Sophia as multiform, appearing throughout three ages, which are typified by the three sacred colors. These are derived from earliest symbolism and appear elsewhere in Hindu ideology as the *gunas*, or three fundamental tendencies, and as the three alchemical stages of the Great Work, the three cups that are offered by the Grail Goddess, among others. The three

ages of Sophia are also applicable to our individual condition and spiritual experience:

The first age/experience is Black—the essential darkness of knowledge, wherein we are within the womb of the Goddess. This age is typified by initiatory rites within caves, temples, and underground cells; the experience of the "sun shining at midnight" is sought. This state of darkness is not evil; rather, it is the darkness of innate knowing, the "divine darkness" of apophatic spirituality. In this age everyone experiences spiritual vision directly through the body, soul, and spirit: we know the Black Mistress.

The second age/experience is White—wherein the forgetting of the Goddess occurs when we emerge from her womb into the light. A blindness descends upon our physical faculties, and there is a greater emphasis on the intellectual processes. This age is typified by rituals of light's celebration, in structures that tower higher and keep the people and priesthood separate. Nevertheless, the Goddess proceeds with her creation in the form of a pillar of cloud. There is a renunciation or distrust of the body as untrustworthy and a sense of matter as unclean: we are aware of the White Virgin.

The third age/experience is Red—the remembrance and reanimation of the Goddess' mysteries. This age is happening now. It is typified by enthusiasm and fervor, often working through extant spiritualities and deities who express pure spirit as fire. It has diverse rituals whose purpose is to kindle the spirit by practical means. There is a rediscovery of holistic experience, the union of separated metaphors. The Goddess leads her people in the form of a pillar of fire, which shines in the night. People gather in circles, in open places, usually about a fire or centralized altar, which symbolizes the spirit's kindling. Sophia appears in the form acceptable to each heart as the Red Queen, winged and radiant as the sun.

The prepatriarchal appearances of Sophia are to be found aspected in many goddesses worldwide. While women have sought the early images of these primal goddesses in order to help enhance and rediscover their spirituality, these are metaphorically remote from our modern conditions and problems. Sophia is not Woman, but she very much represents the state of womanhood. In her postpatriarchal manifestation, Sophia often appears as the Goddess "tidied up" and regularized. Her wild, play-

ful side has been denied so long that now she remains abstract, veiled, blackened, subject to sudden disappearances, chastisements, and victimizations. As more women and men meditate upon Sophia, they discover their own lost wisdom. It is long process of stripping off the veils one by one. It is a journey of descent, of valorous fall in order to remember.

2

THE SACRED MARRIAGE

I believe that most of what was said of God was in reality said of that Spirit whose body is Earth.

—AE (George Russell), *Candle of Vision*

MARRIAGE TO THE LAND

The metaphor of Earth Mother permeates our consciousness of the Goddess at many levels. She is one who is riven apart to create matter itself. She is understood in every country as the goddess of the land, a subpersonality of the goddess of the planet, who has distinct geological features, meteorological conditions, and a cultural coloring all her own. Sometimes queens and priestesses assume her personality and attributes—as, for example, when Egyptian queens manifested the Goddess Isis in her life-giving function as patroness of the Nile.[1] The abiding presence of the Goddess is also understood to reside in certain sacred places, temples, land features and, by later association, she is perceived to be the mistress of the whole globe. This concept eventually led to the birth of the *Anima Mundi* or World Soul. The mythos of the Goddess who makes the earth, associates closely with it, and then leaves it to become a guardian entity is Sophia's own story.

In the early prefigurings of Sophia, two qualities epitomize the goddess of the land: she rules by love and justice. Somewhere between these joint principles, the image of Sophia arises to bear the major burden of the Divine Feminine in successive centuries. The myth of Sophia, known to us in fragmentary form through the texts and scriptures of early Jewish, Christian, and gnostic sources, is a salutary tale of loss and finding; underlying the myth is the reality of union—hoped for, actual, or re-

membered. *Exile in flesh is everyone's birthright,* runs the chorus of the myth; *the flesh is not seemly and matter is misfortune,* runs the refrain of those who suffer this exile.

However, we can go beyond this planctus and strike a chord that is both wholesome and familiar: the exile of men and women from wholeness is briefly evaded by the joys of sexual union. The conjoining of flesh and its embraces are our birthright and mode of continuance. Before the speculations of philosophers came to darken the scene, the early Western world knew this homely wisdom well.

We currently inhabit a society that rapes the earth, scorns women, and denies Deity a female face. If we are to understand just how and why the Goddess of Wisdom, almost alone of representatives of the Divine Feminine, has survived within Western orthodox spiritualities, we must come to a basic understanding about the body and the spirit.

It was the poet William Blake who outlined the three truths that are overthrown by all sacred codes as heresy:

1. Man has no Body distinct from his Soul; for that call'd Body is a portion of Soul discern'd by the five Senses, the chief inlets of Soul in this age.
2. Energy is the only life, and is from the Body; and Reason is the bound or outward circumference of Energy.
3. Energy is eternal delight.[2]

This is a gnostic understanding that exoteric religion usually finds a way of denying. It is also a way of contemplating the Goddess of Wisdom as a whole being, not as a pair of polarized sisters, or as a petrified statue of antique worship. The experience of the body is critical in our spiritual journey. If we take only the evidences of the spirit as true, Sophia does not inhabit us. Before Sophia came to be symbolized as a transcendent virgin, she was the Black Mistress of life.

In prepatriarchal times, the wisdom of the Goddess was understood primarily through the body. The rituals that bound humankind to the Divine Feminine were enactments of sacred sexuality, a state in which wholeness is experienced. The goddess of the land was contracted as the divine bride of the earth's people. This ritual enactment was performed by the priestess of that goddess's cult and by the appointed king or ruler.

In the early egalitarian societies in which men and women lived in partnership rather than in successively polarized social roles, the marriage to the land played an important part in the rituals of the Goddess. "The goddess and her hero were the two cosmic powers, and, as priestess and king, also the two social powers."[3]

In earlier times, the goddess of the land is herself represented by a queen and the ruler is *her* husband. The kingly sacrifice that figures in many Middle-Eastern cultures, from Dumuzi/Tammuz through Osiris and Christ, is a remembrance of this theme. The goddess of the land requires a new husband every seven years in order to remain young. This ancient wisdom arose from the fact that any ruler could become a restrictive despot if allowed to remain unchallenged. Sometimes the challenger killed the old king, becoming the new king. Sometimes old king killed the challenger and remained worthily in office another seven years. This theme, endlessly repeated in seasonal mythology, shows how the Goddess replaces her consort with a new, virile lover who, full of love for her, will renew and uphold the land even as she herself is pleasured.

This deeper purpose was the rationale behind the sacred marriage of the ruler to the land. Those who are horrified by the kingly sacrifice might well consider how today we sacrifice political leaders to the expediency of the moment, for the marriage of the Goddess to the land continues to this day, with democracies electing and casting down their appointed representatives with the same casual unconcern as Inanna did her many consorts.

The union of the land and the king was enacted quite literally from Sumer to Ireland. The remembrance of this ritual is recalled in the biblical Song of Songs, in the gnostic passion of Sophia and her union with the Logos; it remained an integral part of Jewish marital Sabbath customs as well as in the mystical speculations of the Qabala.

The erotic nature of Sophia has been carefully tidied away as not consistent with her virginal stereotype. However, the primal essential quality of sex is part of her function. "Erotic energy is the eternal source of creativity," wrote Nicholas Berdyaev. "The erotic shock is the way of revealing beauty in the world."[4] When we long for the fulfillment of sexual desire or the appeasement of hunger, there can be no denial of our orientation. Real spiritual response is as raw as these.

It is so that Enkidu, the Sumerian wild man of the Gilgamesh epic, is "civilized." Gilgamesh sent a *hierodule* to sleep with Enkidu. After six or seven nights of sexual activity, "Enkidu had wisdom, broader understanding."[5] However, the wild beasts no longer came to him. He gained wisdom at the expense of instinct. Sexual knowledge and sacred knowledge have already been separated in the Gilgamesh epic, a dichotomy that was to exercise the gnostics in later centuries.

Sophia has been called by many "the Virgin Wisdom," after Pallas Athene, but the fact of the matter is that Sophia yearns after the marriage bed. As transcendent mother, she is exiled from her cocreator; as manifest daughter, she is exiled from her lover, the Logos. The ancient mysteries saw the intrinsic epiphany of wisdom in the image of the bridal chamber. This feature was taken into gnosticism, where the Valentinian baptistery was called the *nemphon* or bridal room.

Initiates of the mysteries could look forward to having "angels as their spouses . . . they will enter the bridal room of the *ogdoad* in the presence of the spirit; they will become sympathetic aeons; they will participate in spiritual and eternal weddings."[6] This language may seem far removed from the primal experience of the sacred marriage.

During the highest initiations of the Eleusinian Mysteries, the candidate experienced the *epopteia*, where the gods of Eleusis were portrayed by the priests and priestesses in a ritual that dramatized the sacred wedding of the gods Zeus and Demeter. The saying by which the highest initiates recognized each other was preserved by Clement of Alexandria: "I have eaten from the *tympanum* (drum), / I have drunk from the *kymbalon* (skin), / I have carried the *kernos* (fan), / I have crawled under the *pastos* (bridal bed)."[7]

The Orphic mysteries bear out that last statement, for the initiate is there said to have "entered the bosom of Despoina"—the subterranean persona of the Kore or Persephone. The experience of the bridal chamber, the "little death" of orgasm where union is experienced as a temporary death of the ego, was a profound mystery of nonduality and therefore of spiritual illumination. The initiate's journey was as mysterious as the passage of the virgin beyond the gates of hymen.

But while humankind sought the divine experience of life, divinity sought the human experience of death. The developing mythos of the

Goddess began to speak of her descent into materiality in a way that expressed concern about the separation of body and spirit. This pattern is manifested in the story of Inanna who, although lauded as Mistress of Heaven and Earth, is nevertheless unacquainted with the very human experience of death.

INANNA

Inanna is the Sumerian name for the Goddess whom the Babylonians called Ishtar. Both names are associated with Astarte of the Phoenicians and the Hebrew Esther. She was mystically considered the bride of each king: "Ishtar is indeed thy beloved, may she lengthen thy life, may the good genius of kingship faithfully stand by thy side."[8]

Ishtar is called "creatoress of wisdom" and "counselor of the gods," the "guardian spirit of life."[9] Inanna combines aspects to show herself as a warrior and as a beloved mistress. She is described as being as high as the Heavens and as wide as the earth.[10] As Ishtar she is likewise "she who gives scepter, throne, and royal power to every king."[11] The sacred wedding was performed by Inanna's priestessly representative and the king, of course. The rites of Inanna/Ishtar were similar to those of Aphrodite or Venus, who passed into European tradition as the mistress of love.

Inanna has many Sophianic resonances. Here, she is a wanderer beseeching Enlil:

> *I, the woman who circles the land—tell me where is my house,*
> *Tell me where is the city in which I may live . . .*
> *I, who am your daughter . . . the hierodule, who are your brides-*
> *maid—tell me where is my house . . .*
> *The bird has its nesting place, but I—my young are dispersed.*
> *The fish lies in calm waters, but I—my resting place exists not.*
> *The dog kneels at the threshold, but I—I have no threshold.*[12]

This Sophianic complaint is reiterated by Maat, Astraea, the Shekinah, and Sophia as Christ. The eviction of the Goddess from her proper place and the dispersal of her qualities permeates our story.

Ishtar's symbol is the eight-pointed star. As we will see in subsequent chapters, Sophia is the Mistress of the Ogdoad, dwelling in the

eighth region superior to those of the seven planetary levels or experiences. She proves herself to be likewise mistress of the eight bright ways to wisdom by her descent to the Great Below through seven levels. She undergoes the stripping of the seven levels. The mystical number seven is crucial in unfolding the mysteries of Sophia. The seven levels, pillars, sorrows, or sleepings are integrally part of her universal mythos. They are states that we undergo, pass through, and understand.

The motivation of Inanna's descent to the Underworld is not given in the text; it has been assumed that she wished to overcome death in the manner of Savior Goddess, but let us follow her down. She determines to travel from the Great Above, her own realm, to that of the Great Below, which is ruled by Ereshkigal, whom she calls her "elder sister." Inanna polarizes as a White Goddess, while Ereshkigal takes the Black Goddess role. Inanna takes leave of her seven chief temples, and we can imagine her coming from the Great Above down these seven levels as Sophia descends. She fastens about her the seven *mes* (pronounced "mays"), which are the divine rules symbolized by her regalia.

When Ereshkigal hears of Inanna's impending visit, she bids her gatekeeper to lock the seven gates of the Underworld against her. At each of these, Inanna is stripped of one of the seven mes: the crown, the two necklets, the breastplate, the ring, the measuring rod and line, and last, her royal robe: she comes naked into Ereshkigal's realm. The Annunaki, the Underworld's assessors, find her guilty, as though she had been any mortal soul brought to judgment. Ereshkigal "fastens on Inanna the eye of death"[13] and condemns her to be hung on a spike like rotting meat. Ninshubar, Inanna's faithful vizier, entreats Enki, the God of Wisdom, to help restore Inanna. He accordingly takes dirt from his fingernails and fashions two beings called *galatur*, to whom he entrusts the food and water of life.

They arrive to find Ereshkigal, as it were, in labor. The *galatur* moan in sympathy until Ereshkigal is moved to offer them a reward. They refuse everything she offers, asking only for Inanna, on whom they sprinkle the food and water of life. As Inanna springs up toward her own realm, demons follow her whose task is to replace Inanna with another human creature. Inanna forbids them to take her vizier or her children. They come upon Dumuzi, Inanna's husband, lounging in magnificent splen-

dor on his throne. Just as Ereshkigal has done, Inanna "fastens the eye of death upon Dumuzi," and the demons torture him preparatory to dragging him away to the Great Below. Dumuzi's spirit flees away to Geshtinanna, his sister, who hides him. Here the seven demons find him and drag him away. Inanna laments over the body of Dumuzi with Geshtinanna, but a fly shows them where his spirit still lingers. Inanna finally takes his hand and commands that he will spend only six months in the Great Below and then return again.[14]

This myth is the pattern for many Underworld descents, including those of Adonis and Osiris. We note that Inanna and Ereshkigal may stand as aspects of Sophia and the Black Goddess, respectively. The myth is wound up in the issues of life, death, and rebirth. Inanna has to relinquish all her royal prerogatives and powers, descending through the seven levels of the Underworld, in order to arrive at the experience of death. Immortal gods are ignorant of death. Death for them is ultimate knowledge. To have personally suffered death is to be supremely powerful. It is so that Inanna is empowered.

The converse experience is so with Ereshkigal. As Inanna spins slowly like a side of beef rotting on her hook, Ereshkigal is seized by the pangs of birth. The Black Goddess, so famed for her destruction and the processing of dead things, is filled with life, which is supremely painful to her. She groans in travail like a common woman. As Inanna rises from the Underworld, Ereshkigal is symbolically delivered of her child. Inanna is born anew to the world from the maw of Ereshkigal.

Dumuzi has neither mourned nor cried in Inanna's absence. He is spelled in the illusion of his shepherd's reed pipe, which he is found playing idly when his wife returns with her avenging demons. He is the rightful prey of the Black Goddess, a role that Inanna assumes at this point. She dethrones him and commits him to death in a seemingly cruel way. However, wisdom is not arrived at without pain. Dumuzi eludes the demons, fragmenting his spirit in the manner of Osiris, so that they are initially confounded of their prey. Although his physical body lies dead, Dumuzi's spirit eludes them until Inanna herself can be moved to offer him escape. Like Persephone, he will remain half the year in the Underworld. The poem ends: "Inanna placed Dumuzi in the hands of the eternal. / Hail Ereshkigal! Great is your renown! / Hail Ereshkigal! I sing your praises!"[15]

Ereshkigal means "Lady of the Great Earth" or "Queen of Hell"; she has overtones of both Cybele and of Persephone. A fragmentary poem speaks of her house as one "which separates the wicked and the just." The threshold "is a monster with jaws that gape." Yet "here also lie / the rainbow gardens of the Lady."[16] The house of Ereshkigal can be both fearful and delightful, but Inanna experiences only its terrors. When she returns from the house of her sister and opposite, Inanna becomes as hard and judging as Ereshkigal. She assumes the just and stern face of an assessor because the justice of her loving covenant with Dumuzi has not been renewed. Her solution is to allow him a similar sojourn with Ereshkigal, the better to balance his loving trust by the human initiation of death.

The sacred marriage was celebrated in Sumer on spring equinox, which is still New Year's Day in Persian custom. We may imagine it as a time of great rejoicing when the king ascended to the chamber in the ziggurat where he was seven levels higher than the earth. The eighth level, the bridal chamber itself, was where he lay with the priestess who embodied the Goddess: "The king goes with lifted head to the holy lap, / He goes with lifted head to the holy lap of Inanna, / The king coming with lifted head, / Coming to my queen with lifted head . . . / Embraces the Hierodule of An."[17]

The ziggurat was an artificial holy hill, the sacred platform that betokened the contract between humanity and the gods. The locus of the sacred marriage was witness to the symbolic meeting of creation with its Goddess of the Earth and Heaven.

The sacred marriage opened the gates to the Goddess and her ecstatic healing energies through the communion of the body. Men received this energy in deep communion: women mediated this energy, partaking of the nature of the Goddess as priestess-hierodules. The rites of sacred marriage took place all over the Mediterranean and beyond until sacred sexuality was viewed as an unsuitable spiritual mode. However, although the Israelites attempted to discard the old fertility ceremonies, no better example of the marriage of the king to the land can be found than in the story of Solomon and Sheba, whose sacred coupling is the perfect conjunction of bodily and spiritual wisdom.

QUEEN OF THE SOUTH

Here, within the cluster of desert Goddesses whose reign was so long and who are now so totally subsumed, we might look for some kind of ultimate prototype of wisdom. Is it not the Queen of the South who comes to stir up Solomon, the manifestation of the Holy Spirit incarnate, and blow his wisdom to greater conflation?

The Queen of the South is invoked in Song of Songs 4:16 to stir up the urge to love: "Come, O south wind!" In Hebrew tradition, the northern region was that of the Adversary, while the south was the direction associated with the Holy Spirit of God, the Shekinah. The wind is that of awakening desire. It is also the direction from which Sheba visits Solomon, for Sheba is believed to be either Saba in southern Yemen or else in Tigre. The Queen of the South is she who will come to condemn unbelievers on the last day, according to Jesus.[18]

Just as Isis subsumed all lesser Egyptian goddesses, so too did Solomon subsume all manner of benign and just kings in his exercise of wisdom. His historical reign was marked by the building and furnishing of the Temple, which would act as a house for the Shekinah, God's Holy Spirit. The financing required for this enterprise, the dwelling place of God and his resident Shekinah, was considerable. Solomon's skill in finding exotic materials to furnish the Temple brought him into close links with many countries. To placate the king, they sent ambassadorial gifts, including female slaves. Solomon's harem of wives and concubines, by which his political links were maintained, exceeded five thousand women. Yet, legend attributes to him one prime wife, who has become the manifestation of Sophia—Sheba.

I Kings 10:1–13 tells how Sheba heard of Solomon and, laden with many gifts, "came to test him with hard questions," all of which he was able to answer. She praised him for his wisdom, and "King Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all that she desired." This statement has been taken to imply that Solomon "knew" Sheba.

Certainly, in Ethiopian tradition, Sheba is tricked into sleeping with Solomon, who desires her. She conceives Menelik, from whom descend all the Ethiopian kings.[19] In the Bible, Sheba is satisfied with Solomon's knowledge, but not outdone by him as she is in the Koran.

The Ethiopian queen, Sheba, also known as Bilqis in Islamic tradition, is the mistress of wisdom. She comes to see Solomon as an equal, to confer and dispute with him. In Islamic tradition, the queen sets various impossible tasks for Solomon, one of which is a casket whose contents he must guess. Inside are a white pearl with no hole and an onyx stone with a crooked hole. After guessing these correctly, he has to further advise how to pierce the pearl and thread the onyx. Using the services of a woodworm, which bores a hole in the pearl, and a maggot with a thread in its mouth, Solomon solves the puzzle.[20] This test contains two images of the Goddess of Wisdom: the virgin pearl is Sophia, and the onyx with a crooked hole is the Black Goddess, her reflection. As we shall see in Chapter 9, the Black Stone of the Ka'aba was originally a white pearl.

But in the Koran we find a less flattering portrait of the Queen of Sheba. The hoopoe is one of Solomon's bird messengers; he tells Solomon of Sheba's queen and how she worships the sun. Solomon sends messages to her, bidding her appear before him. He then bids one of his djinn to bring Sheba's throne to him and to disguise it. Entering the glass-paved hall where it stands, Sheba thinks that the hall is filled with water and lifts her skirts to wade across to it, thus shamefully revealing her body.[21] Islamic tradition elaborates this incident to show that Sheba has hairy legs. Here Solomon's superior wisdom defeats Sheba by means of mirrors: she cannot tell what is glass and what is water.

The test of crossing water is a recurrent feature of Sheba's story. The *Golden Legend* celebrates Sheba's recognition of the cross. Solomon makes a bridge, anachronistically, out of the wood of the True Cross to see if Sheba will cross over it. But Sheba recognizes it as the tree of paradise, for she had been the serpent, and so she wades across the stream. Her pious avoidance of the Cross is rewarded and her goose-footedness, the European substitute for hairy legs, is cured.[22]

Sheba remained a popular medieval figure and appears throughout time, even in the Grail legends where she becomes the motivation behind the making of the time-traveling Ship of Solomon that will bear the Grail winner, Galahad, to his final Grail nirvana at Sarras.[23] Divining that Solomon has had a vision of Galahad and wishes to aid his descendant in future times, Sheba causes a ship to be made with a canopy of the wood

of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil, slips of which were brought out of Eden by Eve. The ship sails down time, bearing with it wood from the First Garden for this critical task of Grail restoration.

Sheba shows herself to be a priestess of wisdom. She tests Solomon and finds him equal to her in knowledge, and so she celebrates the sacred marriage with him in a meeting of both carnal and sacred knowledge. Her concern to preserve wisdom, displayed in the *Quest del San Graal*, is perhaps echoed in the Ethiopian *Kebra Nagast,* in which Menelik, their son, abducts the Ark of the Covenant and takes it to Aksum, thus fortuitously saving it from destruction.[24]

For Solomon, Sheba is Wisdom. She exhibits the two faces of Sophia; her great wisdom is contrasted with her devilish femaleness, which manifests in her animal-like hairy legs. Both Islamic and Jewish tradition elaborate Sheba's hairiness, so that she becomes a creature of European folklore: La Reine Pédauque, Mother Goose, with her woman's body and her bird's feet. Medieval tradition calls her "lady of Sheba and also of Ethiopia, and a Sibyl, with gooselike feet and eyes shining like a star."[25] The goose foot or pentagram is the five-pointed star, the magical sigil of Solomon. It betokens the mystical knowledge that the first man received from the first woman and remains a symbol of Hermetic wisdom to this day. Needless to say, with the usual duality attributed to Wisdom, the pentagram is also seen as the footprint of the great female demon, Lilith, the woman of knowledge and the first wife of Adam.

The descent of Sheba from Queen of Wisdom to female demon may seem abrupt, but it stems from Judaic demonology, which polarized the Divine Feminine into fearful roles. Solomon is the supreme arbiter of wisdom in Judaic lore. The arrival of the Queen of Sheba to ask him riddles was therefore seen in the most plausible light: she was not a wise queen but a demon, since what woman could be called wise? Solomon reveals her demonic nature by making her show her giveaway bestial feet.

Sheba, as queen of wisdom, lodges happily within the Bible; not so the mistress of dynamic sexuality, Lilith. Lilith was the first woman to be created, becoming "the bride of Satan, now the consort of God, ever flaming at the gates of paradise."[26] According to Talmudic legend, Lilith was created at the same time as Adam. When they came to make love, Lilith

refused to lie down under Adam because she was of equal status. She thereupon uttered the name of God and flew away to the desert where her sexual fantasies were realized with demons.[27] In this, Lilith is like Sophia, for she flies away to her own place, there to resolve her inequity. For the gnostic Sophia, this means the engendering of the Demiurge; for Lilith, it means becoming the mother of countless demons. According to another tradition, Lilith desires to be one with the cherubim, but God forcibly detaches her, making her seek the earth. Then she sees that Adam is already partnered by Eve and seeks to rise back to the cherubim, whereupon she is cast out into the desert where she laments the diminishment of the moon and women's power.[28]

Lilith is often equated with the serpent of the temptation in the Garden of Eden. She is about knowledge. As in shamanic tradition where "the climbing of the magical tree is the heavenly journey of the shaman, during which he encounters his heavenly spouse,"[29] she is the Goddess of Kundalini, the hidden fire of sexuality that lies coiled as a serpent at the base of the spine, waiting to be aroused.

In Lilith we find the Black Goddess depicted as the fearful possessor of both wisdom and sexuality—a dynamic and, for most learned Jews, horrific combination in a female. "In Lilith the symmetry of 'as above, so below' is completed, for she has the female lips of the mouth which can pronounce the magic name of God and the female lips of the vulva below which can receive the semen of Adam . . . The revolt of Lilith therefore expresses the rising up from below of all that would be denied by the rational male consciousness. Like the uroboric serpent which bites its own tail, the spinal column brings the mysteries of languages and sexuality, mouth and genitals together."[30]

In Lilith we see the physical and spiritual wisdoms in one figure. She is the Goddess complete within herself—an abomination to those who also fear and despise lesbian and solitary women as dangerous. The power to conceive is hers. As the orthodox texts stress only Lilith's negative side, it has been for modern women to rediscover her power within themselves, to go apart for awhile and to discover the ability to engender children of thought, just as Lilith and Sophia do.

The libidinous aspect of Lilith as a nymphomaniac succuba shows the extreme polarization of the Yahwist position, for in Jehovah there is

no apparent eros. However, the bride of the sacred marriage does put in one orthodox appearance as the Shulamite in The Song of Songs. The Song of Songs is often accorded to the authorship of Solomon. Composed about the second half of the fifth century BC, it draws upon traditions of the sacred marriage and has many echoes reminiscent of Sumerian sequences. It was traditionally read at Passover, significantly marking the renewal of God's contract with Israel.[31] Rabbi Akiba revered the text as "the Holy of Holies of scripture."[32] The Church has traditionally taken the erotic symbolism to apply solely to the marriage between God and Ecclesia. The rarified translations appearing in most Bibles overlay the literal eroticism of the original text. Here we meet Wisdom as the bride of the sacred marriage, not yet separated from her sexuality.

The Song of Songs is a dialogue between the Shulamite, who is "black but beautiful,"[33] and her lover. This blackness is the classical antithesis of beauty throughout the West. Blackness is not usually desired, whether appearing in brunette women, skin-pigment, or other aesthetic considerations. This blackness is the sign of the Black Goddess herself who, like an Ethiopian

2. *I Am Black but Beautiful.* The Shulamite is the sensuous maiden from the biblical *Song of Songs*, who is "black but beautiful." From the sacred marriage rite of the Middle East to the erotic encounter of Solomon and Sheba, the Shulamite is an image of the Goddess, whose embrace confers wisdom. She depicts the erotic face of Sophia. Picture entitled *The Shulamite*, by Nikos Stavroulakis.

Aphrodite, speaks plainly of her erotic desire throughout this text: "Upon my bed by night / I sought him whom my soul loves; / I sought him, but found him not; / I called him, but he gave no answer."[34]

Like Lady Wisdom in Proverbs, she rushes through the streets, calling for her beloved in urgent frustration. But "The watchmen found me, / as they went about in the city; / they beat me, they wounded me, / they took away my mantle."[35]

This mantle is nothing other than the veil of the *qedesha*, the hierodule, which covers the head and shoulders and falls to the ankles.[36] The implication is that the watchmen rape her. The removal or rending of the veil is one of the primal myths of the violated innocence of Sophia, which is continually repeated throughout the history of the West.

The Shulamite longs to bring her lover "into the house of my mother, / and into the chamber of her that conceived me,"[37] just as Inanna longed to take Dumuzi home to her mother.[38] This longing is like that of the Shekinah to be seated upon the throne of the Matronit in qabalistic tradition, or like the fallen Sophia, Achamoth, to be raised up to the bridal chamber (see chapters 6 and 8). The scholar Hartmut Schmöckel has persuasively rearranged the sequence of the text of the Song of Songs to read as a liturgy for the sacred marriage, scored for priest, priestess, and male and female choruses.[39]

The blackness of the Shulamite will be met again in both Isis and the Black Madonna. Hers is a particular kind of blackness that sparks remembrance of light: "Thou still abidest so entirely one, / That we may know thy blackness is a spark / Of light inaccessible."[40]

The Shulamite and her song have furnished generations of mystics with acceptable images portraying the sacred marriage of the soul to God. She is one of the last authentic links with the bride of the sacred marriage who upholds the contract between the goddess of the land and its people. In subsequent theology, however, both the Shulamite and Sophia herself represent the earth *and* its creation, becoming the bride of God, who is imaged as the Divine Masculine, Master of Heaven. It is at this point, perhaps, that the Goddess of Justice leaves the earth and starts her wanderings.

THE EYE OF JUSTICE

The right ordering of creation is one of the tasks most appropriate to the early forms of Sophia in pre-Christian understanding. The ruler must be married to Wisdom. She is his *paredros*, his throne companion or assessor. She tells her heart on every matter and is the arbiter of justice. This role, once directly represented by the marriage contract between the ruler and the goddess of the land, was taken primarily by a royal woman of the tribe or a priestess of the Goddess. It later devolved upon an adviser or counselor.

Justice is one of the guises of the Goddess of Wisdom. Sometimes it is the searing, chaotic justice of the Black Goddess, who as Anath, Sekhmet, or Ishtar sends destruction upon the earth; sometimes it is the gentle and withdrawing Sophia, who as Maat, Astraea, and the Enochian Shekinah departs sorrowfully, so that the absence of justice will provoke response.

Ancient oaths were frequently sworn "by the earth," who could be expected to hear and witness all. The Erinyes are the chthonic avengers of the Greeks. The Goddess of Love and War is a title that the goddess of the land takes when love and justice are in the balance. When she manifests as the Black Goddess, it is like Inanna, Ishtar, or the Ugaritic Goddess Anath. She delights in the blood of the slain: "She washed her hands, did Virgin Anath, / Her fingers the Progenitress of Peoples; / Washed her hands of soldiers blood, / Her fingers of soldiers' gore."[41]

In an episode that parallels the action of the Egyptian Goddess Sekhmet, who feasts on corpses until she is beguiled by floods of beer dyed red, Anath strikes fear into the heart, just as Kali or the Irish Morrighan does. The face of the goddess of the land is imaged as either a desirable virgin or else a virago—a strong virgin warrior.

In a clear prefiguring of the nature and relationships of Sophia, the Egyptian Goddess Maat represents right order. She is the daughter of the sun god Re, protecting him and destroying his enemies, embracing him night and day. The image of Maat was worn upon the breast of the highest judges who called themselves "the priests of Maat."[42]

Maat's role is a complex one within Egyptian cosmology. She is said to stand in front of Re on the day of the new year festival, symbolic of the right ordering of the cosmos and the patterns of destiny on that day. The

hieroglyph for Maat's name has been shown to represent "the platform on which the rites of the sed-festival (new year) are performed."[43] It has been suggested that this sign is connected to the hieroglyph of the stairway, a symbol of the primeval mound upon which the new year festival was celebrated. (We are reminded of the ziggurat of Sumerian tradition on which the sacred marriage takes place.) Maat ensures the regular rising and setting of the sun and acts as the navigator of Re's solar barque in both the Heavens and the Underworld.

Maat, like Sophia, represents Re's vital essence, without which he can find no rest or energy to perform:

> *I (the king) come to thee, I bring to thee Maat.*
> *Thou livest by her. Thou rejoicest in her,*
> *thou art perfect by her, thou unitest by her,*
> *thou givest by her, thou restest upon her . . .*
> *thou are powerful by her, thou art stable by her,*
> *thou art adorned with her, thou risest by her.*[44]

It is in "the hall of the double Maat" that the dead person's soul is judged. The double Maat, depicted with the distinctive feather of Maat's judgment against which the dead person's heart is weighed in the balance, is clearly similar to the Mazdaean concept of the Daena who is likewise of dual appearance (see chapter 9).

One of the chief components of the Sophia myth is her flight from evil. This leitmotif can be traced from early Hellenic and Egyptian sources, which further stress the relationship between wisdom and justice. In the time of the primeval gods, Maat descended from heaven: "Abundant food was in the bellies of men. / There was nothing wrong in the country, / no crocodile did snatch away, / there was no sting of a serpent / in the time of the Primordial gods."[45]

This felicity recalls the myth of the Greek Golden Age when gods and humans lived in mutual harmony. But, as in Greek myth, worse was to follow. In order to improve conditions, "Maat came down from heaven and joined those who lived on earth. At that time there was no injustice, no pain, no hunger."[46] This myth of Maat is fragmentary, but the implication is that she later returned to the Otherworld.

The myth of the Golden Age is the classical paradigm of the Judeo-

Christian Fall. Once everything was harmonious, but some act or a succession of worsening affairs intervened between the communion of the Divine and the human. Hesiod gives one such act of mischief as the opening by Pandora of the jar of all ills. Her curiosity let these loose upon humanity.[47] But the legacy of Pandora's jar is hope: "Hope is the one good God yet left among mankind; the rest have forsaken us and gone to Olympus. Gone ere this was the great Goddess Honesty (Pistis), gone from the world was Self-Control (Sophrosyne)."[48]

Hesiod speaks of the two Goddesses Aidos (Respect) and Nemesis (Just Retribution), who "with their sweet forms wrapped in white robes, will go from the wide-pathed earth and forsake mankind to join the company of the deathless gods."[49] We may compare this departure with the flight of Diké (Justice) in Aratus' Phaenomena 96–136. Diké or Astraea was the daughter of Zeus and Themis, one of the Horae. She is the witness of wrongdoing: "And there is virgin Justice, the daughter of Zeus, who is honored and reverenced among the gods who dwell on Olympus, and whenever anyone hurts her with lying slander, she sits beside her father, Zeus, the son of Cronos, and tells him of men's wicked heart, until the people pay for the mad folly of their princes."[50]

During the Golden Age, Diké lived with humankind, withdrawing during the Silver Age to the mountains, from which she exhorted them to reform their evil doing or else she would never answer their prayers again. During the Bronze Age, she abandoned the world to become the constellation of Virgo.[51] Diké is the mistress of the normal order. When she is absent from any enterprise, we say that chaos has set in. Indeed a remark of Heraclitus confirms this: "Sun will not overstep his measures . . . if he does, the Erinyes, the minions of Justice, will find him out."[52] The Erinyes are the Furies, who punish blood guilt. They are the conscience of the earth itself and may be seen here in their context as servants of the Black Goddess herself.

The flight of Wisdom in the Book of Enoch I:42 follows a similar pattern: "Wisdom went forth to make her dwelling / Among the children of men, / And found no dwelling place; / Wisdom returned to her place / And took her seat among the angels."[53]

The *Bereshith Rabbah* says: "The main dwelling of *Shekhinah* was originally below, but after the Fall of Adam, she took off to the first heaven."[54]

The loss of Astraea/Diké from the world was known by Virgil whose Fourth Eclogue celebrates her return: "Now has the last great age begun, / by Cumae's seer foretold; / new born the mighty cycles run their course, and quit the old. / Now too, the virgin reappears, / and Saturn recontrols the spheres."[55]

This prophetic utterance, from the lips of Virgil himself—deemed in medieval times to be a seer-magician—has been taken to allude to the coming of Christ. This understanding has perhaps filtered through on many levels, for the just Virgin Sophia is believed to be none other than Christ himself.

The loss of Wisdom in her Justice aspect is found even within the Gospels. The German scholar R. Bultmann suggested that two of Christ's sayings in Matthew 23:34–39 and Luke 11: 49–51 are extracted from a lost Sophia narrative that speaks of the withdrawal of wisdom. The true saying of Sophia is recorded in Matthew: "O Jerusalem . . . how often would I have gathered your children together as a hen gathers her brood under her wings, and you would not! Behold your house is forsaken and desolate. For I tell you, you will not see me again, until you say, 'Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord.'"[56] But even in the Haggadah, the legends and commentaries on the Pentateuch, justice does not leave altogether: "When God dismissed (Adam and Eve) from Paradise, He did not allow the divine quality of justice to prevail entirely. He associated mercy with it."[57] It is because of this that Jews say, "Behind each law mercy is concealed."

The Virgin Justice, either as an autonomous figure or as the *paredros* of a god, is an early manifestation of Sophia. She stands for the primal harmony between creation and creator, an intermediary character between heaven and earth. She is strangely no longer an autonomous goddess, nor even one who bears equal status; she no longer manifests as the Goddess of the Earth, but she does still represent its people. Something in her innate justice forbids her own union, unless her creation may also partake of it. Sometimes it is wise to pack your bags and leave, the better to return in strength and compassion. The symbol of this compassionate relationship is anciently the dove, an image that is central to Sophia.

The dove was sacred to Aphrodite, Ishtar, and Atargatis, the awakeners of love. It is the bird of erotic propensities, which is nevertheless

faithful to its chosen consort. Its image adorned the temples of this Goddess's aspect in Babylon, Beth-shan, and Paphos.[58] Our society retains this symbol of Sophia as one of peace, but nothing can make the dove nestle under the eaves of peace, any more than love may be commanded. The peace-war dichotomy of the dove goddess similarly follows Sophia's mythos.

Derceto, the Syrian goddess with the head of a woman and the body of a fish, was supposedly the mother of a child whom she exposed in her shame. The baby was nourished and protected by doves and later found and fostered by a herdsman and his wife. They called her Semiramis, which means "doves." After a brilliant career in which she conquered India and Ethiopia (shades of Sheba!), Semiramis, so legend says, "turned into a dove and flew off in the company of many birds which alighted on her dwelling, and this, they say, is the reason why the Assyrians worship the dove as a god, thus deifying Semiramis. Be that as it may, this woman, after having been queen over all Asia with the exception of India, passed away . . . having lived sixty-two years and having reigned forty-two."[59]

These same doves return to give notice of Sophia's presence, both in the Grail legends (see chapter 11) and in the dove that symbolizes the Holy Spirit—God's messenger. The dove was the common bird of sacrifice at the Judaic Temple, the agreed price for the purification of a woman after childbirth: she must offer either a lamb and a pigeon or a turtledove for a sin offering, or else two pigeons or two turtledoves—one for a sin offering, the other for a burnt offering.[60] This curious custom of burning the dove contrasts strangely with our contemporary custom of releasing doves in token of freedom or peace. Psalm 74:19 speaks of the innocent: "Deliver not to the beasts the life of your turtledove."

Doves were sacrificed to Tiamat in a particular way, showing how close was their association with the Goddess of Creating Chaos. A dove was dedicated to Tiamat and, at the annual recitation of the Babylonian creation myth, it was ritually sliced in half, in imitation of Marduk's action.[61]

The biblical dove is the bird that returns to Noah's ark with the olive branch in its beak after the Deluge. Just as the rainbow signifies God's covenant with humanity never to let loose further inundations, so

the olive branch signifies the green and living earth that has been purified. Both dove and olive tree are symbols of Wisdom.

The dove descends to become a symbol of Mary in the Coptic *Life of the Virgin*. As Mary, like Sophia the workwoman, sits weaving the veil of the temple, angels minister to her in the shape of doves.[62]

The fact that the Holy Spirit takes the form of a dove and is seen descending upon Christ at his baptism at the hands of St. John the Baptist is an interesting comment on the action of Sophia. Here the dove of renewal hovers over the restored image of humanity.

Sophia is not all head and no heart: she works through the agency of love to bring intellect to its senses. The image of the dove remains a potent reminder of Sophia, who returns to earth out of faithfulness and love. She abides in the cleft of the rock that is the heart of us all. The ancient peace of the Goddess of Wisdom is typified by the dove. If we are at peace with the earth, then we are at peace with each other.

RESACRALIZING THE BODY

The loss of the Divine Feminine from consciousness is a wound that we all carry. Without her dimension of love and justice, we exile ourselves from the earth, from physicality, and from each other.

The resacralization of the body and of womanhood is essential in the West. The incidence of rape increases as the spiral of violent disaffection from the earth grows to a vortex of destruction. The sacred integrity of Sophia, which dwells in the shrine of the heart, is being dragged out and degraded in the rape of every woman, child, and man. "Both 'abuse' and 'the sacred' seem to beckon to us in our society."[63] And is it any wonder, for "we have, at present, no festivals of sacred sexuality."

Sexual love lies like an unexploded bomb in our society. Potentially the most creative of acts, robbed of its sacred dimension, sexuality may also be the focus of the most destructive acts. The evils of pornography, which excise all love for the profit of lust, daily endanger women, children, and men the world over. Couples are encouraged to buy and read sex manuals that depict the manifold positions of the sexual act but which fail totally to inculcate any sense of responsible love. And because sex is not taught as a sacred skill, it becomes secretive and guilty. The old nur-

turing societies, in which a woman learned to experience the space of the Goddess within herself, in which man and woman discovered the "alchemical fusion in the perfect marriage," are no more.[64] The engendering of life is no longer seen as a holy act; the calling down of a divinely fired soul into the vessel of the womb is not now a skill taught by orthodox spiritualities. Our lust to possess the earth has spread our kind across the world in greater and greater numbers, until its population is more than the earth can sustain.

We have come a long way from the ancient regard for both physical virginity and sacred marriage, whereby the hymen was analogous to the veil of the temple of the Goddess, and in which those who entered into the experience of the Holy of Holies were considered initiates.

The desacralization of the body is nowhere more apparent than in the barbaric practice of infibulation, one of many practices common to parts of the Middle East and Africa, in which the labia minora and clitoris are excised from women. This mutilation is sometimes called "pharaonic circumcision," but it does not replicate male circumcision in that it denies the woman sexual fulfillment. It requires the excision of the exterior genitalia of women and the sewing up of the vagina, which is cut open upon marriage and childbirth and then resewn. The principle behind this barbarism is that women are sexually indiscriminate, both in their bestowal of favors and also in their enjoyment of the sexual act.

This notion was shared by the Greeks, as we find in the myth of Tiresias, in which Zeus and Hera argue about who receives greater enjoyment from love. Tiresias is the arbiter, proclaiming, "Often, the man enjoyeth but one part, Nine parts the woman fills, with joyful heart."[65]

This is clearly the correct answer, but Hera, furious with Tiresias for giving away one of woman's closest guarded secrets, strikes him blind. Another myth tells how Tiresias comes across serpents coupling and, striking them with his staff, is turned into a woman. The serpent is the emblem of the Black Goddess of the Earth and indicates her creative, sexual powers.

Fear of the feminine is often fear of the chaotic and ecstatic nature of sexuality itself, in which men and women temporarily lose control of their rational, ordered being. The burden of sexual responsibility has been laid upon women, who are urged in many traditional religions to veil

themselves lest they stir up uninvited passion, which threatens self-control. The view of woman as temptress is unconsciously endorsed under the laws of many lands, which see the female victim of rape as partially if not wholly culpable.

Sacred engendering within sexuality depends on our acceptance of life. If we do not accept life as wholesome, then we become agents of our own desacralization. One of the chief functions seen as unclean in many spiritualities is menstruation. The blood of life is much feared. It is said by shamans that "spirits fly off the woman's belly," meaning that the source of power is within the womb.[66] The menstruating woman is locked away or ignored in many societies and, in Eastern Orthodoxy, refused communion. She is dangerous, like Lilith. "Lilith sexuality is the kind women know a few days before menstruation when the female hormones have stopped flowing and the male hormones are at their raging peak. It is a pulsating, throbbing, primal, wordless state of being."[67]

The voluntary sequestration of many women from patriarchal affairs is in many ways like the moon lodge experience of Native American spirituality, whereby menstruating women go apart to commune with their source of power, to listen to dreams and receive visions. At such times, women listen to the wisdom of their bodies. They have pressed their bellies against the earth so that they can experience the drumbeat of its motion.[68] It is through this sacred center that women feel the earth and know the will of the Black Goddess.

The need for the Goddess to be mediated through the art of the priestess-hierodule has not diminished, although our society denies it. The basic freedom to choose the sexual freedom of the monastery, in which sacred relationship is practiced, or the sexual responsibility of a personal, rather than a communal, family is not an open option in our time. The spiritual vocation of women is extremely straitened in our age, for the freedom to mediate the Goddess physically as hierodule has been degraded into the sexual economy of prostitution.

The mystic AE (George Russell) wrote: "Some renewal of ancient conceptions of the fundamental purpose of womanhood and its relations to Divine Nature, and that from the temples where women may be instructed she will come forth, with strength in her to resist all pleading until the lover worship in her a divine womanhood, and that through

their love the divided portions of the immortal nature may come together and be one as before the beginning of the world."[69]

As women resume their power—the guardianship of the secret fire that the Shulamite, Sheba, Inanna, and Lilith manifest—a more dynamic and just society will result, one in which the Black Goddess will be joined with Sophia freely and effectively. Though the tantric teachings of Shakti are still taught in the East, the West has denied the Black Goddess her role as awakener and arouser, though it has applauded Sophia in her role as the virgin of divine love. It has polarized the Goddess as either profane or sacred, as eros or agape. The secret of the hidden fires of the Goddess has been virtually forgotten in the West. The subsequent dualistic view of sex is at odds with the message of Sophia, who urges us to love and break down the barriers between each other.

By splitting off the functions of the body from the workings of the soul, the West has created a fragmented, sometimes schizophrenic society. It has created a Fall as devastating as the myth of Adam and Eve. The primordial condition of innocence and mutual honor between species is reflected in sexual customs. This was apparent in the ancient world in the practice of sacred marriage. When such a relationship no longer existed between the land and its people, the further breakdown between the sexes and the species followed. Sometimes seen as a Golden Age, this early period is usually assigned to full honoring of the Divine Feminine in many forms, who presides over this sacred marriage. At the end of the Golden Age, the Goddess takes more just and severe forms and leaves the earth, as has clearly fallen out. She nevertheless leaves tokens of her return, one of which is the rainbow or dove or a pattern of sacred behavior as exemplified still in some of the mystical enclaves of Western religion.

The sacred marriage was a ritualized reenactment of the marriage of the Divine and the created, the very aim of Sophia herself to which she calls us again and again. In all subsequent histories and traditions, the symbolism of marriage, mystical union, and the entry into the bridal chamber of initiation—into the mysteries—are emblems of Sophia's work among us.

It was once the custom for brides to remain unseen by their husbands until after they were married, a practice that still persists in Muslim and Hindu custom today. What lay behind the veil might be beautiful or

terrifying. Sophia is still a veiled Goddess, for she is the unknown bride of the soul. Until we acknowledge her among us once more as the primal Goddess of the Earth, in equal love and justice, she will remain veiled.

3

THE SAVIOR GODDESS

Isis: *Come thou to me quickly,*
Since I desire to see thy face after not having seen thy face . . .
My heart is hot at thy wrongful separation;
I yearn for thy love toward me.
Come! Be not alone! Be not far off!
Nephthys: *Draw nigh, so please you, to us;*
We miss life through lack of thee.

—*The Lamentations of Isis and Nephthys*

THE MYSTERIES

The return of the Goddess in our time acts as a corrective to our long absence from her presence. In the last thirty years there have been innumerable feminist histories of the Goddess that attempt to acquaint our society with what it has lost, to reconnect us to the Goddess by ties of learned familiarity. We all need a continuum, something that connects us with our mother-country and will accompany us into the uncertainty of the future, because, for most of us, the Goddess remains a lost country.

The tradition of a savior goddess—one who is attuned to our condition, who reaches out to us and bears us up—is absent from our society. The savior as a male messiah, prophet, and spiritual teacher has intervened. But our ancestors certainly recognized and were initiated into the mysteries of the Savior Goddess. The body of wisdom associated with each deity was guarded and administered by local shrines, temples, and confederations dedicated to the goddess of the locality. The mystery religions gave direct initiation into the myth of their presiding deities, so that each individual knew what it was like to mourn for Osiris, search for Kore, descend to the underworld and be reborn. Sometimes these cults

attracted a good deal of attention from further afield, such as the Eleusinian and Isaiac mysteries, and though the former remained localized in Greece, the cult of Isis spread throughout the Roman Empire after the fashion of a religion, providing one model for the state religion that was to follow. The mystery initiations of these cults prefigured the sacraments that replaced them.

Many scholars have mooted that each or any of the goddesses in this chapter may have furnished models for Sophia. As we trace the myth of the Goddess through her salvific guises, we are aware of a cohesive set of metaphors that suggest a family likeness, as though a great mirror has shattered, prismatically retaining the original image. Indeed, the way in which wisdom appears in the Bible is by means of "reflective mythology"—not the representation of an actual myth, but by a theological appropriation of mythic language and patterns that have been repackaged from the pagan models.

With the Goddesses Demeter and Isis, the myth of the Goddess takes on a greater urgency that resonates to our contemporary spiritual response to the Divine Feminine: we find a common theme of loss and finding, of seeking for pieces of the shattered mirror of the beloved. Only when the divine daughter or husband is found and reconstituted can earth function again. Kore and Osiris are lost and found again, but they cannot be reconstituted entirely as they were. So it is with our own search for the Goddess. In the period of loss, exile, or death, something transformative has happened. As we see below, Kore and Osiris, like Ishtar, descend to the underworld and become way showers for all who go beyond death to spiritual rebirth. In the story of Psyche, this search is personally exemplified by a woman who becomes a goddess, but only after total loss and dereliction. In Psyche, the portrait of Sophia becomes clearer. In each of these saving stories, it is the urgency of love, the enduring patience of the seeker that restores the lost beloved. These are the prime qualities of Sophia that remind us always that, though we do not see her face clearly because she is veiled or disguised, the Goddess accompanies us wherever we go.

DEMETER AND KORE

Demeter and her daughter Kore represent a primal tradition of the

Savior Goddess that survived the demise of the Eleusinian Mysteries, established in their honor. Elements of the story were incorporated by the Hellenic dynasties of Egypt into the myth of Isis and Osiris, as well as permeating the Neoplatonic and Hermetic traditions, which revered Kore as the ultimate initiator or Virgin of Light.

The names Demeter and Kore are not personal names at all, but titles. They mean "mother" and "daughter" or "girl," respectively. The names of deities are usually veiled and given only in the heart of the initiation into the mystery, which, in the case of the Eleusinian Mysteries, was a personal enactment of the phases of the following story.

Demeter's daughter Kore is gathering flowers when she is abducted by Pluto to Hades. Only Hecate hears the girl at first, but soon Kore's lamentations fill the mountains and seas, and Demeter understands that Kore is lost. Searching everywhere for her daughter, Demeter at last sits exhausted by the Maiden's Well at Eleusis, looking like a crone. The daughters of Metaneira take her home to be nurse to their baby brother, Demophoön. Unsmiling and refusing sweet wine to slake her thirst, Demeter is roused from her sorrow by Iambe (or Baubo).[1]

In his commentary on this episode, Arnobius relates: "Baubo . . . received Ceres, wearied with complicated evils, as her guest, and endeavored to soothe her sorrows . . . she entreated her to pay attention to the refreshment of her body, and placed before her (the kykeon) to assuage the vehemence of her thirst . . ."[2] Being unable to divert Demeter, Baubo then uncovers her vulva, "upon which the goddess fixed her eyes, and was delighted with the novel method of mitigating the anguish of sorrow; and afterward, becoming cheerful through laughter, she assuages the ardor of her thirst with the (kykeon) which she had before despised."[3]

This episode is crucial to an understanding of the Eleusinian Mysteries, for Demeter cannot be heartened by any act of kindness. Baubo, in the earthing role of the Black Goddess, reminds Demeter of the origin of life by revealing her vulva in the manner of a Sheila na Gig. She reminds Demeter of the Black Goddess's role as life bringer and of the delights of sexuality, the reversal of death and decay. Demeter is able to accept the refreshing drink and the Eleusinian Mysteries are established.

Demeter nurses the child Demophoön and, in an attempt to give the child immortality, she holds him in the fire each evening, burning

away his mortality. However, Metaneira interrupts this ritual, believing her child to be endangered. Demeter thereupon resumes her goddessly stature and rebukes her hostess. So the Eleusinian Mysteries were thereafter established to appease Demeter, who initiated her hosts into the mysteries of the earth and agriculture.

In the meantime, the earth's seasons have ceased, and in mourning for Kore, Demeter "caused a most dreadful and cruel year for mankind," so that no seed grows. All the gods implore Demeter to relent, and Zeus instructs Pluto to let Kore go. Demeter and Kore are restored to one another, but because Kore has eaten pomegranate seeds in Hades, she must remain a third part of the year in that place. Thereafter, Hecate becomes Kore's companion.

Another tradition survives of Demeter's wanderings in Arkadia, and this gives us Demeter Erinyes, Black or Angry Demeter. The story tells how Demeter is raped, while hiding in the form of a mare, by Poseidon, in the form of a stallion. Grieved both at this event and by the loss of Persephone to Hades, she puts on black and retires to a cave in Phygalia. The earth is stricken with famine. Eventually the Gods sent the Fates to ask her to relent, which she finally does. She gives birth subsequently to a son, Arion, and to an unnamed daughter, called merely Despoina (the mistress). The Phygalians honor the cave of Black Demeter with a mare-headed statue, which holds a dolphin in one hand and a dove in the other.[4]

Despoina was worshipped as the Mistress of the Underworld among the Orphites, whom they understood as the subterranean Persephone, while Kore was seen as the transcendent maiden of the mysteries. This two-fold Persephone gives us a Black Goddess and her Sophianic counterpart.

The three Goddesses of the Eleusinian mysteries, Kore, Demeter, and Hecate, comprehend the realms of Heaven, earth, and the Underworld between them. They may also be associated with the three phases of the moon, as Proclus remarks of Diana in his commentary on the *Timaeus*: "She presides over the whole of generation into natural existence, leads forth into light all natural reasons, and extends a prolific power from on high even to the subterranean realms."[5] This is the nature of the Goddess of All, whose wisdom encompasses every realm; those

goddesses whose realm of operation is restricted to one region of existence seldom accord with the Goddess of Wisdom, who incorporates all within her.

The later Orphic traditions, which incorporated the traditions associated with Demeter and Kore, utilized the Eleusinian Mysteries to great effect. Proclus tells of the inner mysteries: "Persephone abides on high in those dwellings of the Mother which she prepared for her in inaccessible places, exempt from the sensible world. But she likewise dwells beneath with Pluto, administering terrestrial concerns, governing the recesses of the earth, and supplying life to the extremities of the Kosmos."[6]

This precisely corresponds with the unfolding pattern of Sophia, who is both transcendent and manifest, withdrawn and always among us. It also leads us to consider the manner in which the Orphic Mysteries developed the ancient idea of the Goddess weaving the web of life. Using the deities' Roman names, it tells of a tradition whereby Ceres, fearful that harm might come to Proserpine, secretes her daughter in a house in Sicily, while she herself withdraws to the Temple of Cybele. In order to draw Proserpine forth, Jupiter sends Venus to beguile her, with Diana and Athene, the Virgin Goddesses, to set her suspicions to rest.

"The three goddesses arriving find Proserpine at work on a scarf for her mother; in which she had embroidered the primitive chaos and the formation of the world."[7] Thomas Taylor defines the three goddesses thus: Venus represents Desire; Minerva, Reason; and Diana is Nature. They lead her out where she can be abducted and the story falls out as above. This image of betrayal may seem a contradictory one, but here the three goddesses are responsible for the experiential descent of Persephone.

Demeter's loss of Kore is akin to the earth losing the World Soul. Hence, Demeter's journey and Kore's finding remain two powerful paradigms for spiritual experience. We note that when Kore returns to the realms of earth once more, "Hekate becomes thereafter the constant attendant of Persephone . . . until the Soul falls into matter, she has no Fate, or Karma."[8] It is thus that the Black Goddess is received into Savior Goddess within this mythos, and seen to be part of the salvific process. For the Orphics, Persephone remained the inimitable Goddess of Nature,

weaving the web of the world. She is distracted from her mother's task and enters the realm of experience. In this she is like both Pandora and Eve. The mystery narrative of Psyche and Cupid (Eros) similarly tells of the way in which Psyche, another clear paradigm of the soul, falls into experience. As we will see in chapters 8 and 12, the Fall—so often seen as a terrible fate—has its meaning reversed. Is this the way Sophia intends us to understand our lives—not as the terrible exile we have been led to believe, but as a wonderful adventure?

The mystery of the Virgin Mother lies in her fiat—her acceptance of life's experiences. She assents, not personally or preferentially, but unreservedly for all creation. It is so that she is remade and renewed, becoming inviolate because she has so willingly given herself. It is this experience that links Inanna, Kore, Mary, and Sophia, who each descend into life and become of one nature with it. The descent of the World Soul, of the Goddess, was a familiar theme throughout the ancient world. We note that the emphasis is no longer on the marriage of the Goddess to the creation. The physical union of lover and beloved is not forgotten, but the metaphor is now one of the body seeking its soul. The foundation myth of the soul's search for her beloved is told about Psyche—whose name means, simply, "soul."

PSYCHE AND CUPID

The story of Psyche and Cupid appears in Lucius Apuleius's "The Golden Ass." Psyche is the youngest daughter of a king and is so beautiful that people liken her to the Goddess Venus. At this piece of hubris, Venus herself intervenes and sends Cupid to make Psyche fall in love with an outcast. Since Psyche's great beauty is so awesome, no suitor appears to court her, and her father sends to Apollo's oracle to learn her fate. The oracle darkly bids Psyche to prepare for her marriage: she is to be left on a barren rock where a monstrous bridegroom, not of mortal kind, will claim her. Left alone, Psyche finds nearby a house prepared for her, where she is invisibly tended. Her invisible husband visits her bed and bids her not to listen for the mourning voices of her family who have assumed her death. He warns her particularly against her sisters, who would, he says, demand to know what Psyche's husband looks like.

But Psyche is visited by her sisters, who are exceedingly jealous of her good fortune. The now-pregnant Psyche listens to her sisters' surmise that her husband is a monster and that she must find out what he looks like and then slay him. Psyche prepares a knife and hides a lamp in her bedroom. She kindles the lamp that evening: "At once the secret was revealed. There lay the gentlest and sweetest of all wild creatures, Cupid himself, the beautiful love god, and at sight of him the flame of the lamp spurted joyfully up and the knife turned its edge for shame."[9] She accidentally pricks her finger on one of his arrows and so falls in love with Love. Cupid awakes and tells how he disobeyed his mother because he had been wounded with one of his own arrows. Because she did not heed his advice about her sisters, he leaves her alone. Psyche casts herself on the mercy of her two sisters who, hearing that Cupid is now unattached, go to the forlorn rock and independently fall to their deaths.

Neither Ceres nor Juno, to whom Psyche prays for help, are inclined to aid her since Venus has sent a proclamation asking for the return of Psyche as her runaway slave girl. Venus captures Psyche and sets her four tasks. She is to separate a sack of mixed seeds into piles and is helped by a company of ants. She is told to go and fetch a hank of golden fleece from a herd of wild sheep. In despair, she intends to drown herself and is prevented by a reed that tells her to wait until the afternoon. Venus then demands a cup of icy water from the waters of the Styx. It is guarded by dragons, but an eagle helps her. Venus then orders her to Hades to request from Persephone a little of her beauty for Venus' own use. Psyche is about to spring from a high tower when the tower itself counsels her.

Psyche is told not to open the box, which of course she does anyway. She immediately falls into a Stygian sleep, but Cupid himself rouses her and, begging Jupiter for help, secures immortality for Psyche and her child.[10]

The outcast whom Psyche marries is, of course, Love. Love is the unknown and unimaginable quality until it is personally experienced. For virgins it is another country. Psyche is too immature to insist on the evidence of her own senses and can be swayed by her sisters into believing that her love is nothing more than a monster. The experience of Sophia is like this, for the face of the Divine Mistress is veiled, sometimes imagined to be a terrible Medusa who will devour or petrify.

Psyche and Cupid together depict the dual role of Sophia. Cupid or Eros is pure love, which cannot be seen but only apprehended. Psyche is subject to the tests of love, which she seeks by dogged patience. Like the manifest Sophia, she must go in suffering and sorrow about the world, seeking to bring about the perfect conditions by which she will know her love once more.

It is a story in which the soul seeks for union with Deity. But Eros is like the God of the New Testament, dwelling in inaccessible light "whom no man has seen and whom no man is able to see."[11] Love can be experienced only personally, never vicariously.

Psyche, like Pandora and Eve, shows us the pagan myth of the falling feminine. The Fall, so often considered a terrible thing, is a fall into experience; like the falling of the epileptic to earth, it may also have its other face, for then we fall into the embrace of our dreams and fears and know them for what they are, face to face. The Senoi people, experts in dream leading, tell us not to be afraid of dreams of falling because: "the falling spirits love you. They are attracting you to their land, and you have but to relax and remain asleep in order to come to grips with them. When you meet them, you may be frightened of their terrific power, but go on. When you think you are dying in a dream, you are only receiving the powers of the other world, *your own spiritual power which has been turned against you*, and which now wishes to become one with you if you will accept it."[12]

The Lady of the Underworld, Ereshkigal, and Venus are all teachers in these salvific pagan stories; they show that the fearful face of the Black Goddess is really the veiled Sophia. The rebirth of the mystery initiation brings us into contact with our own power, which we have failed to take in our own time. Part of the reason for this is that we live in the shadow of the Judeo-Christian Fall, for which Woman bears the blame. The experience of Psyche and Kore shows the vulnerable face of Sophia, who is not afraid to fall, to learn by seeming mistakes. They show that the descent into death is the only possible pathway to ascent or spiritual rebirth. This is why Hecate as Black Goddess stands with her torch to guide Persephone as Sophia and all other souls who pass that underworld way thereafter.

The Lady who passed the torch of this mystery knowledge into mystical Christianity was Isis.

ISIS

The connections between Isis and Sophia are very significant and show us Sophia's strongest links to the ancient goddess tradition. Isis is a Savior Goddess par excellence, one who combines the elements of the Black Goddess and the Hellenic philosophies that went to create the definitive Sophia.

Isis had been a potent goddess as early as the third millennium BC. She was the sister-wife of Osiris, with whom she mated in the womb of their mother, Nuit, the sky goddess. Theirs was an eternal balanced partnership and may stand as a model for the ideal Sophianic relationship to the Divine Masculine. Isis was primarily the Lady of the House of Life, the possessor of the *ankh*, which was the symbol both of divine authority and also the key to the house of life itself. Her name in Egyptian was really Auset (Isis is a hellenized version), which means "throne." The hieroglyph that represents Isis is the throne, and this image shows her as literally the power of the earth, of which the royal seat is but a representation. Pharaohs were established on the throne of Isis. The dead went into the Otherworld, their sarcophagi guarded by Isis with her wings outstretched. Was it a memory of this image that caused the author of the Pentateuch to write, "The eternal God is thy refuge and underneath are the everlasting arms"?[13]

The cult of Isis was wide ranging and deeply rooted in the classical world. She epitomized the Great Mother, as well as taking on the attributes of lesser goddess forms and subsuming them into her cult. In her aretalogy or self-praise, Isis utters as comprehensive a list of her abilities as any that appear in the mouth of wisdom in the Bible:

> *I gave and ordained laws for men, which no one is able to change . . .*
> *I am she that is called goddess by women . . .*
> *I divided the earth from the heaven.*
> *I showed the paths of the stars.*
> *I ordered the course of the sun and the moon.*
> *I devised business in the sea.*
> *I made strong the right.*
> *I brought together women and men.*

I appointed to women to bring their infants to birth in the tenth month.
I ordained that parents should be loved by children.
I laid punishment upon those disposed without natural affection toward their parents.
I made with my brother Osiris an end to the eating of men.
I revealed mysteries unto men.
I taught men to honor images of the gods...
I made the right to be stronger than gold and silver.
I ordained that the true should be thought good . . .
I am the Queen of rivers and winds and sea.
No one is held in honor without my knowing it.
I am the Queen of war.
I am the Queen of the thunderbolt.
I stir up the sea and I calm it.
I am in the rays of the sun . . .
I set free those in bonds . . .
I overcome Fate.[14]

This comprehensive list enumerates the pagan virtues as understood in the ancient world. Isis shows herself in the likeness of Maat, or Demeter Thesmophorus as an upholder of justice, a lawgiver, and creator as well as one who reforms the nature of spirituality and even fate—*heimarmene*, most feared by the ancients for its capricious convolutions. Significantly, another aretalogy says of her, "Thou didst make the power of women equal to that of men."[15]

The turning point in Isis' career happened when Alexander the Great conquered Egypt. The Ptolemaic dynasty, founded by Ptolemy I, a Macedonian, brought a Greek influence to bear upon Egypt. The Ptolemaic dynasty immediately assimilated itself to Egyptian modes of kingship, but the assimilation of Egyptian and Greek religious traditions was more difficult. The Greeks were keen to understand the universal language of symbolic correspondence between their own deities and those of the Egyptians. Ptolemy I appointed two priests to modify the disparate polytheisms into a coherent order: Manetho, an Egyptian, and Timotheus, a Greek. The long history of Egyptian tradition had, over the centuries,

accommodated itself to some strange inconsistencies, which these two ironed out, incorporating Greek concepts and deistic analogies that made Egyptian worship more ecumenical.[16]

Plutarch takes up the Egyptian Isis and hellenizes her in his study *Isis and Osiris*. The Greek-Egyptian experience is truly a catalyst in this study of wisdom, for the strong character of Isis the Goddess became the Sophianic touchstone of both Hermeticism and gnosticism, as well as a major influence within Neopythagorean philosophy.

The myth of Isis is typified chiefly by her long search for the body of her husband/brother, Osiris, who is riven in pieces by Set, his opponent. Isis' long task is the reassembling of Osiris' body and the magical conception of her child, Horus, through whom the teachings of the gods will be vindicated. Plutarch speaks of this esoteric wisdom: "The Egyptians place sphinxes before their shrines to indicate that their religious teaching has in it an enigmatical sort of wisdom." In Saïs, the statue of Athene, whom they believed to be Isis, bore the description: "I am all that has been, and is, and shall be, and my veil no mortal has yet uncovered." The statue of Neith at Saïs betokens the nature of Isis, whose mantle she is: the mysteries of the Goddess are eternal and ever renewing. It is not given to any mortal to view these mysteries in their totality, save only in part and by the light of their own understanding.

The Goddess Neith, once venerated as the Creating Mother, who wove the loom of the sky with her shuttle, was associated with another creating god, Khnum, who made the gods on his potter's wheel.[17] This association of a veiled goddess with a artificer god prefigures the gnostic Sophia and her son, the Demiurge.

In the *Hermetica,* Horus asks his mother, "How did earth attain to the happy lot of receiving the efflux of God?" And Isis answers, "Mighty Horus, do not ask me to describe to you the origin of the stock whence you are sprung; for it is not permitted to inquire into the birth of gods. This only I may tell you, that God who rules alone, the fabricator of the universe, bestowed on the earth for a little time your great father, Osiris, and the great goddess Isis, that they might give the world the help it so much needed."[18] Here, we see the Hermetic concept of godhead of artificer; exactly the same term is used to describe Lady Wisdom in Proverbs 8: "As for the robes, those of Isis are variegated in their colors; for her

power is concerned with matter which becomes everything and receives everything, light and darkness, day and night, fire and water, life and death, beginning and end."[19]

Isis was the great saving Goddess under whose many-colored cloak were subsumed the attributes and abilities of myriads of lesser deities. Plutarch comments, "There are those who declare that Isis is none other than the Moon; for this reason it is said that the statues of Isis that bear horns are imitations of the crescent moon, and in her dark garments are shown the concealments and the obscuration in which she in her yearning pursues the Sun (Osiris)."[20]

The black Isis is none other than the Black Goddess, Isis in her role as esoteric instructor as well as in her sorrowful mantle of mourning. Generally, the Black-Goddess aspect of Isis is polarized upon Nephthys, her sister, who was originally Mistress of Heaven and the Underworld, but these roles became later split, with Isis as Queen of Heaven.[21]

Isis is the skillful avoider of the net in which Set attempts to trap her. The net was seen as the symbol of the Adversary of Wisdom, for it was believed to exist in the Underworld where the dead had to learn its every part: the poles, ropes, weights, and hooks, whose names they had to learn in order to become "true fishers." In other words, the initiate was supposed to learn about the net of life in order not to be caught in its toils, but to learn how to fish for real nourishment.

With the onset of Christianity as the Roman state religion in the fourth century, the cult of Isis declined only in name, for the potency of her ritual worship flowed into the cult of the Blessed Virgin Mary, to whom the same qualities, divine works of mercy, and love are attributed. Like the fertile waters of the Nile that brought life to Egyptian people then as now, the Goddess herself returns to enliven her people. Now that we are experiencing a reappraisal and reverence for the Goddess, it is only right that we should approach her once again, in whatever form she appears to us.

The statues of Isis suckling Horus formed the early iconic model for all subsequent Madonna-and-child images of Christian tradition. The Roman emperors prior to Christianizing Constantine, venerated Isis, as is shown in a mural at Philae where Augustus is depicted offering Isis myrrh, while Tiberius offers milk and incense as well as animals sacred to Isis.

Without any reservation one can transpose this nativity to that stable frequented by three kings![22]

As Isis is the sister-spouse of Osiris, so the Gospel of Philip observes, "Mary is the name of his (Jesus') sister and his mother and it is the name of his partner."[23] Mary inherits the role of *Nympha Dei* (bride of God) from Isis, along with numerous other titles, the most important correlation being "Throne of the King," as Mary is called in the Eastern Orthodox Akathist Hymn.[24]

Isis is opposed to Set and all his works in much the same way that Mary is opposed to the serpent of Satan. "The adversary who spies on us lies in wait for us like a fisherman."[25] Statues of Isis show her crowned with the moon and with a crocodile under her feet—the infamous Set thrown down. This image is translated in its entirety in the Book of Revelation where Mary is similarly depicted, only as the moon crowned with the sun and with the moon under her feet, trampling on the serpent representing Lucifer. Mary's veil of sunlight is the true *doxa* or glory of Sophia.

The Beatus Apocalypse of Ferdinand I of Spain (plate 3) illustrates the Woman Clothed with the Sun, the Christianized Isis. In her form as the Lower Sophia, totally black and with her eagle's wings ready to lift her to safety, one of the heads of the seven-headed dragon about to devour her bears in its jaws a net to entrap her.

The identification between Set and Typhon was readily made in Hellenic Egypt.[26] It is surprising that Nephthys, the sister of Isis and her mirror image, should not have partaken of Set's nature. She remains on Isis' side as Black Goddess to her Sophia throughout her battle with Set, just as Ge Melantho does with Hera in her battle against Zeus.

The House of the Net was the title of the God Thoth's temple. The term *net* was used in a symbolic sense to denote that which shuts humankind "into the limitations of the conventional life of the world" and which keeps us from memory of our true selves.[27] Here the veil of Sophia keeps the unprepared from experiencing initiations that will overturn their world. This veil is usually seen as an entrapping net, as when Tiamat was trapped in a net by Marduk.[28] So Zeus sought his mother Rhea in marriage until she assumed serpent form; but he bound her in "the Noose of Hercules" and united with her. In contradistinction to the entrapping net is the protective veil of Isis, the veil of Neith.

In the Panathenaea the famous Peplum, Veil, Web, or Robe of Athene, the Goddess of Wisdom, was borne aloft like the sail of a galley; but this was the symbol only of the Mysteries. Mystically it signified the Veil of the Universe, studded with stars, the many-colored Veil of Nature, the famous Veil or Robe of Isis, that no "mortal" or "dead man" has raised, for that veil was the spiritual nature of man himself, and to raise it he had to transcend the limits of individuality, break the bonds of death, and so become consciously immortal.[29]

That same veil was inherited by Isis from her mother, Nuit the Sky Goddess, whose body arches over the heavens with a veil of stars. The veil of sunlight that Mary wears in Revelation is truly the doxa of Sophia, the glory that was once that of Isis.

3. *Woman Clothed with the Sun* appears in Revelation 12. Upper left, we see her in her glory with the moon under her feet, assailed by a seven-headed dragon. Lower left, she appears again as the Black Goddess with wings, while one of the heads spews forth a flood with which to drown her. However, "the earth helped the woman" and swallowed the waters so that she was able to fly to safety. The retreat of Sophia to a safe place is a continual theme in her mythos. This episode is paralleled in the stories of both Isis and Leto. These two images of Sophia show her in her glorious and veiled guises. From the eleventh-century manuscript *Beatus Apocalypse* of Ferdinand I. Biblioteca Nacional, Madrid.

The Peplos was one of the names of heaven, according to the hymns of Orpheus.[30] It was said to have been woven by Persephone, when her mother left her in a cave to learn the arts of embroidery and weaving. Persephone was seen as presiding over creation, and her web is the weave of Heaven itself. This continual reference to the garment or veil of wisdom reminds us that Sophia is found everywhere, under the forms of nature or else hidden in the symbols and images that speak to the heart. This is the veil that cannot be rent asunder by rape, only by personal understanding.

Isis was a way shower through the mysteries of spirituality. The famous Pharos of Alexandria, the lighthouse that was one of the seven wonders of the world, was dedicated to Isis Pelagia, Queen of the Sea. It is indeed like a pharos that she appears across the sea to Lucius Apuleius.

Lucius Apuleius (AD 120–180) was an initiate of the mysteries of Isis about which he wrote in his allegorical story, "The Golden Ass," in which Lucius tells how he was accidentally transformed into an ass by his girlfriend, the servant of a Thessalian witch. The antidote to this unfortunate condition is the eating of roses. How-

4. *Isis of Corinth*. Isis is traditionally understood to be the Goddess of the Heavens, the Underworld and of the earth itself. She appeared to the initiate of her mysteries, Lucius Apuleius, in this guise. Along the track of the full moon reflected upon the waters, Isis returns to comfort her creation. Clothed in a multicolored garment and cloaked with the mantle of stars, the Goddess is crowned with the fruits of the earth. She holds in her hand the vessel of the soul's rebirth. Picture by Stuart Littlejohn.

ever, the asinine Lucius is taken away before he is able to be transformed and spends a year in the shape of an ass. After thrilling and frightening adventures, he is condemned to become the object of an obscene spectacle: to mate publicly in the arena with a condemned female criminal. He makes his escape and finds himself by the sea. A full moon rises over the waves and he purifies himself seven times in the sea and addresses Isis, imploring her to help him.

She appears crowned with the headdress of the moon and two vipers, with cornstalks woven in her hair. Her multicolored robe is woven with flowers and fruit, and her black mantle is embroidered with stars and the moon. She carries a sistrum in her hand and addresses Lucius: "I am Nature, the universal Mother, mistress of all the elements, primordial child of time, sovereign of all things spiritual, queen of the dead, queen also of the immortals, the single manifestation of all gods and goddesses that are."[31]

The next day turns out to be the *Navigium Isidis*, the annual dedication and launching of a ship to Isis. During the ceremonial procession, Lucius is instructed to go forward and eat of the rose garland borne by the high priest. Isis says, "Only remember, and keep these words of mine locked tight in your heart, that from now onwards until the very last day of your life you are dedicated to my service. It is only right that you should devote your whole life to the Goddess who makes you a man again."[32]

Lucius is duly transformed and receives the three rites of initiation, which bring him fully into the worship of Isis and Osiris. He upholds the reticence of the initiate in his reported initiations and speaks in veiled language of his revelation of Isis: "I approached the very gates of earth and set one foot on Persephone's threshold, yet was permitted to return, rapt through all the elements. At midnight I saw the sun shinning as if it were noon: I entered the presence of the gods of the underworld and the gods of the upperworld, stood near and worshipped them."[33]

This allegory of Lucius' transformation is a mystery story. Its inclusion of the labors of Psyche reinforces the nature of initiation. Lucius intends to be transformed briefly into an owl, the bird of wisdom, but instead, due to his irregular life, becomes transformed into an ass, the beast of foolishness. Like Bottom of *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, he un-

dergoes mockery and degradation; he is brought into close relations with the fairest women who, in his human condition, he would have longed to embrace. He is cast in the part of Typhon the Ass to experience to the full his disordered lusts. Isis teaches him wisdom and continence and finally shows herself his Savior Goddess.

What then is the task of Isis? Plutarch tells us, "(Typhon or Set) tears to pieces and scatters to the winds the sacred writings, which the Goddess collects and puts together and gives into the keeping of those that are initiated into the holy rites."[34] Isis is then the reassembler of lost knowledge. To us also is entrusted the sacred task of reassembling the scattered wisdom of the Goddess into a body of knowledge. This image is a compelling one for contemporary women who have no goddess heritage to draw upon. Let them look to Isis and know her as queen of their search, who will take off her crown, wrap her hair in a scarf, and go out looking with them.

If we leave Isis here, it is not farewell. We will meet her again in other guises and other centuries, coming over the seas of time in visionary splendor as brilliant as ever Lucius saw. Sophia now stands at the point of embarkation, leaving behind her self-evident salvific status to go into strange countries. She goes as a traveler, as a pilgrim goddess, wearing a cloak that will not draw attention to herself, in the mode of all women traveling alone. During this exile, Sophia will emerge from each culture and country until a cumulative image of Divine Wisdom arrives back on the shores of consciousness as Isis returning, with much baggage besides.

Part Two

THE WHITE VIRGIN

4

WISDOM AMONG THE PHILOSOPHERS

Great goddess, hear! and on my dark'ned mind
Pour thy pure light in measure unconfin'd;
That sacred light, O all-protecting queen,
Which beams eternal from thy face serene.
My soul, while wand'ring on the earth, inspire
With thy own blessed and impulsive fire:
And from thy fables, mystic and divine,
Give all her powers with holy light to shine . . .
Hear me, and save (for power is all thine own)
A soul desirous to be thine alone.

—Thomas Taylor, trans., *Hymn to Minerva*

Learn at first concentration without effort; transform work into play; make every yoke that you have accepted easy and every burden that you carry light.

—Anon., *Meditations on the Tarot*

STOLEN FIRE

We stand at the turning point where the Goddess no longer manifested in her full glory. The millennium between 500 BC and 500 AD saw the steady assimilation of the attributes and images of the Goddess into philosophical modes of thought that were to later influence the development of Christian theology. As she retreated from public consciousness slowly but inexorably, images of the empowering Savior Goddess were drawn directly into the mythos of Mary, while Western philosophy

reprocessed other goddess images into abstract ideological forms. It was not until the Middle Ages that these abstractions reemerged clothed in new personifications as Natura, Fortune, Dame Kind, Fate, the Seven Liberal Arts (see chapter 12). Effectively, only Sophia retained the full empowerment of the Goddess, while her regalia was borrowed to adorn Mary, whose power, at least on paper, was minimal.

Sophia became the Goddess of philosophers. Hers is a philosophy of fire, for she kindles the fire within the soul; without her enthusiasm (literally "god-inspiration") there is no warmth in our actions. Formerly, many cults of the Goddess, such as Hestia, for example, involved the ritual guardianship of sacred fires. The fire of the Goddess had burned in every hearth for thousands of years. It was a Greek law that no new city or colony could be founded unless fire was brought from the foundation city Temple of Hestia. From this new fire, all domestic hearths were lighted. Just as Prometheus stole fire from Heaven, now the sacred hearth was to be robbed of Wisdom's light. Philosophy kindled its embers on that sacred hearth, then stole the Goddess's fire to make conflagrations of its own. After awhile, the sacred hearths were nothing but dead ash, for the fire was kindled elsewhere and guarded by professional lovers of wisdom.

Although many ancient philosophers retained their allegiances to the mystery cults of the gods, even as some philosophers are still adherents of religions today, so many more took the gods back to their primal atomic principles into greater and greater abstraction; the result is that, for many people, philosophy no longer bears its original meaning—literally "love of wisdom"—but is split off from the realities of existence. The inability of philosophers to implement the quotation that heads this chapter is lamentable. Wisdom is the mistress of the game, indeed, but her game is a productive one, leading to life. Philosophy has a tendency to remain an empty and cerebral game unless animated by dialogue with Sophia. What is wisdom but a whole understanding that our specialist society has fragmented, just as the Goddess has been scattered? Scientists refute the allusive language of mystics; philosophers refute the elliptical language of esotericists. *Isms* and *ologies* have divided the world into their proper study and damned be she who attempts to reconcile all wisdom into one book.

Yet the study of wisdom means friendship with Sophia, and kinship with Wisdom brings immortality.[1] Traditional wisdom or philoso-

phy is a holy and noble occupation, whereby the connections between divine and created natures are understood. It has always been in the hands of specialist priests and priestesses, as in the old mystery cults. The gnostic text, *The Teachings of Silvanus,* exhorted the faithful thus: "Clothe yourself with wisdom (*sophia*) as a garment, and pure understanding (*episteme*) upon yourself as a crown; sit upon a throne of perception (*aisthesis*). For these things are yours; [and] you will receive them again above."[2] Thus the regalia of the ruler and of the initiate are identical, for the one enlightened by Sophia will regain her former nobility. Philosophically, the relationship between the monarch and the divine is found in Plato's *Timaeus 90,a* where the king is seen in receipt of divine inspiration, becoming the bridge between the worlds for his people. The duty of the king, according to tribal and philosophical tradition alike, was to imitate the Divine in his life in every particular, by his truthfulness, justice, and graciousness. Of course, the possession of wisdom was the prime requisite in the fulfillment of this onerous duty. Sages and councilors drawn from the priestly class who acted as advisors formed a quorum of elders from whom a formalized body of thought arose, and from these the literature of Wisdom arose.

The desiccation of the Goddess of Wisdom is a pervasive feature of philosophy. No longer seen as the empowering and saving Goddess, the Black Goddess takes her toll: "To those who fear her and scornfully shun her embraces, she becomes accidie, the demoness of sloth and meaninglessness . . . Without her blessing the waters of life dry up and wisdom desiccates into mere dusty, factual knowledge or airy theorizing."[3]

I have chosen here to steer clear of philosophical abstraction where possible and concentrate upon the remythification of cosmogony and deity. Although philosophers are disinclined to use the language of story, they nevertheless are hampered in their methodological approach; to communicate their ideas to another party, they are forced to use popular concepts. That some of their language is also misogynistic is to be expected, as is the assumption of goddessly qualities to male divinities. These are some of the most irritating and confusing factors as we track Sophia.

There is still a tendency among philosophers such as Plato to utilize the mythic language and speak of the archetypal qualities of the Divine in terms of Greek deities, but there is a far more overwhelming ten-

dency to avoid these mythic analogues and move further into the realm of abstraction. Early philosophy becomes an attempt to demythologize creation, to take it down to its atomic principles, to quantify and explain the work of the gods by intellectual means. Thus the Savior Goddess moves from an autonomous entity to a mere quality. The Goddess is distilled by philosophy into pure thought, just as alchemy distills prima materia into pure gold.

The strands that wove together the Sophia of gnostic and medieval Christian thought are complex and tangled. The following attempt to unravel the muddle into which they have fallen must be considered a simplistic ordering, but the best that can be managed under the circumstances. If we are to arrive at any understanding of how the Goddess continued through the difficult years ahead and finally emerged, her power still apparently manifest, we must start gently tugging at the raveled loom. Where better to start than with the Goddess who bridges the two regimes, in whose mythos Sophia is firmly based?

ATHENE

All classical philosophies are united in deriving Sophia, whether as World Soul or some other abstract, from the mind of a male creator. This feature is also the myth of a goddess who, in her own person, shows how the Divine Feminine journeyed from divine autonomy to an abstraction of herself: she is the Greek Goddess of Wisdom, the model for some major strands in the Sophianic tapestry, Athene, the Goddess of Wisdom.

The earliest representations of Athene are found in Minoan-Mycenaean culture, where she frequently takes the form of a snake, being associated with the guardianship of houses and palaces.[4] When we look more closely at her mythos, it becomes clear that, like Cybele, she is a mountain-mother, for she drops the rock that forms Mount Lykabettos.[5] These two early symbolisms connect Athene to the Black-Goddess energy. However, they are soon overlaid and complicated by successive developments. Early representations of Athene show her as a winged goddess, which significantly connects her also with the future image of Sophia in Orthodox tradition, where she appears as a fiery angel (see chapter 15).

Athene's birth is surrounded by many stories. Her mother, Metis

("Wise Counsel"), was the most far seeing of the gods, the daughter of the originating deities, Oceanus and Tethys. Metis helped Zeus overcome his father, Cronos, who was devouring all his children. She provided the sleeping potion so that Zeus could castrate him. Because of a prophecy that said that Metis would bear a son who would overpower him, Zeus put the pregnant Metis in his own belly and took her power as his own. Hephaestos smote Zeus' head with his axe and so enabled Athene to be born of her father's skull.

"But Athene sprang quickly from the immortal head and stood before Zeus . . . great Olympus began to reel horribly at the might of the bright-eyed Goddess . . . until the maiden Pallas Athene had stripped the heavenly armor from her immortal shoulders. And wise Zeus was glad."[6] As Hephaestos was the son born to Hera without the aid of a father, so Athene was the daughter born to Zeus without the aid of a mother.[7] These two parthenogenic cousins are further related, as we shall see.

Athene is the virago—the strong virgin—the untouched because untouchable one. Only three Greek goddesses are avowed virgins: Athene, Hestia, and Artemis. Paradoxically, Athene is also called mother as well as virgin. When Hephaestos assists Athene's delivery from the head of Zeus, he asks that she be made his bride. He leads her to the bridal chamber, but when he goes to lie with her, she vanishes and his seed falls on the earth. Gaia receives his seed and so the child Erichthonios is born. Although actually born of Gaia and Hephaestos, the child is entrusted to Pallas Athene who behaves as its mother.[8] The seeds of this story took root in the gnostic scriptures, for Erichthonios is sometimes said to have taken the form of a snake, rather as Ialdabaoth does in the gnostic cosmogony. He grows up to become the one who institutes worship of the gods and state government. As we shall see, there are significant parallels between this story and that of subsequent gnostic schemas.

One important ritual activity associated with Athene's "wedding" to Hephaestos, which was celebrated with bridal ritual, was the Festival of Chalkeia. Nine months later, the Panathenaea was celebrated, in which an enactment of the mysteries of Erichthonios's birth was played out. The covered basket played a central part of the mysteries. In the intervening nine months after Chalkeia and before Panathenaea, priestesses of Athene rewove the *peplos* or tunic of the Goddess.[9]

It may seem strange that the Athenian in Plato's *The Laws* should call Athene "our Kore and our Despoina," titles that apply to Persephone.[10] Kerenyi has proved that Athene had another aspect that has been rarely discussed: the dark Athene who, as the maiden Aglauros, has the keeping of the sacred basket of the mysteries and whose representative priestess might well have once been the maiden sacrifice in earlier days. He bases his theory upon the fate of the Lokrian maidens who, "in archaic times were sent from Lokri to Troy as atonement for the crime which Aias had committed against the Palladium."[11] The Trojan men had ambushed and slain the maidens. "If the Lokrian maidens remained unrecognized and reached the temple of Athene, they became priestesses of the Goddess." This episode was reenacted in mystery form at the Festival of Plynteria when the temple of Athene was cleansed. On the night preceding the *apophras emera* or ominous day, the Kallynteria was performed, in which the priestess representing Aglauros was decked with ornaments prior to her ordeal in darkness. The priestess of Athene-Aglauros was originally called "Agraulos" or "one spending the night in the field,"[12] testifying to her descent into darkness. The exact rites are not known, but they seem to presage the sufferings and descent of the gnostic Sophia, the daughter who descends into darkness. Thus Athene does indeed partake both of the nature of the transcendent Sophia and of the Black Goddess in her Persephone-like descent to suffering—an act moreover associated with the shame of having born (mystically or otherwise) a child that is neither of heaven nor or of earth—the Erichthonios or Ialdabaoth of the piece.

In imitation of Zeus' conception of Athene, gnostic Sophia produces a self-conceived offspring. As we read on, it may be thought that the Goddess has perpetrated a great joke. In the Valentinian Gnosis, the Demiurge—the alleged creator of the world—thinks that he has created everything out of himself. However, Achamoth (Sophia) wishes to be seeded everywhere without his knowledge. Accordingly, she conceives an embryo and secretly inserts it into the Demiurge, "that it might be sown into the soul created by him and into the material body . . . and might become ready for the reception of the perfect Logos."[13] Accordingly, humanity does not derive its soul from the false Demiurge, but from the Mother Above. This gnostic joke may perhaps be translated into Athenian terms, for Metis is pregnant with Athene when Zeus swallows

her, and Zeus remains forever afterward in her mighty shadow. Metis is derived of an earlier breed of gods, like gnostic Sophia, and her influence is absorbed by Zeus. Zeus acts like a divine creator, though it is his foremothers who are the real shapers.

Athene as patron of wisdom, arts, and crafts was called Ergane—the work-woman—a phrase reminiscent of "artificer," which Wisdom holds in Proverbs 8:22 (see chapter 5). If we look briefly at the associations between Athene, the Goddess of Crafts, and Hephaestos, the God of Smithcraft, we will discover some interesting patterns that will be further explored in gnosticism. Socrates calls Hephaestos "the princely lord of light," (*phaeos istora*)—perhaps the earliest Greek reference to Lucifer.

Hephaestos is, moreover, a premature baby, like the gnostic Demiurge. He is conceived at a time when Hera and Zeus' relationship is kept secret. It is said he has been incubated in her thigh, but that Zeus discovers him—a baby whose feet are on backward—and hurls him to earth. Thetis, the sea goddess, receives him. In his later career, Hephaestos is famed for his craftsmanship, making him a true demiurge or artificer. He fashions golden virgins who move and act as though they are alive. He is the maker of the first woman, Pandora, she who carries the burden of the Greek Eve.

It is Prometheus who steals divine fire from Zeus and the crafts from Pallas Athene. The stealing of divine crafts and skills by humankind is at the epicenter of all stories about the Fall, in whatever culture. Here we may see how the Titans act in a restrictive manner similar to that of the gnostic Aeons.

Athene was always invoked in Greek prayer in order with two other gods: Zeus, Athene and Apollo. These three deities may be seen as the triple godhead of gnosticism: the father, virgin mother, and glorious child who, under many different names and titles, invade gnostic cosmogony. Athene also acquired the name *Pronoia* or Providence, which is also one of the given names of the transcendent mother of Wisdom. The snakes of Athene's aegis are also reminiscent of the gnostic Zoë, who takes that form in order to protect the integrity of Adam and Eve.

Athene becomes the bearer of the aegis—the protective goatskin that awakens fear in all who see it. She comes by this is a variety of ways, according to legend, but the prime legend tells how Medusa, one of the

Gorgons, is raped by Poseidon in Athene's temple. Athene makes Medusa ugly and gives her the ability to turn to stone all who look at her.[14] When Perseus successfully beheads Medusa, with Athene's help, the Goddess takes the flayed skin and sets the Gorgoneion, the Medusa's head, upon her breast to complete the protective and horrifying aspect of the aegis. On statues, the aegis is shown as a flexible goat hide, with the Gorgonian over Athene's breast, while about the edge many serpents curl. The aegis is another example of Sophia's veil, by which we are shielded from too much knowing.

The fact that the Olympian Goddess of Wisdom should have the head of the Black Goddess upon her breast is most intriguing. To misquote Sirach 1:14, "The fear of the Lady is the beginning of wisdom." Like the Cailleach of Celtic tradition, Athene is a battle Goddess and prime protectress. She is described as "male and female, begetter of war, counselor, she-dragon of many shapes."[15] This last epithet is inherited from Metis who is a shape shifter.

A medieval miniature shows Athene as the Goddess of Wisdom, bearing her palladium shield and giving it to a suppliant. The title of the

5. *Against Wisdom Evil Does Not Prevail.* This quotation from Wisdom 7:30 is illustrated by this medieval picture in which Athene is shown arming her suppliant with an invincible shield, rather as the Goddess arms Perseus against the Medusa. This is the warrior aspect of Sophia. Illumination from fourteenth-century French text *Le Livre des Propriétés des Choses*, by Barthélemy Anglais. Bibliotèque Sainte Geneviève, manuscript 1029, fol 8v.

picture is "Wisdom renders us invulnerable to attack" (see plate 5). It reminds us of Sophia's function as companion and helper of the soul. Many heroes called upon Athene as "the ever-near"; Perseus received her shield to guard himself against the petrifying gaze of Medusa. It is interesting that Athene, who starts her existence as a form of the Black Goddess, should end it by guarding heroes from the threat of the Black Goddess.

In many eyes, Athene is a traitor goddess, who sells her sisters down the river. It is Aeschylus who puts the words of betrayal into Athene's mouth when she is called to testify against Orestes in the murder of his mother, Clytemnestra: "There is no mother bore me for her child, / I praise the Man in all things (save for marriage), / Wholehearted am I, strongly for the Father."[16]

She upholds Orestes, the mother killer, against the Erinyes, the avengers of bloodguilt, the just daughters of the Black Goddess. It is for this reason that Athene is not generally held as a popular archetype for modern women to follow. Though Athene was originally a goddess of wise and practical craft, she has been transmuted over the centuries into a goddess of transcendent and philosophical wisdom. When considering Athene, we must remember the hidden mother, Metis, Goddess of Wise Counsel. Her voice must be balanced against Athene's more intellectual wisdom.[17]

Athene is a prime example of the way in which the powers of the Goddess are subverted and then assumed by male deities. The Goddess of Wisdom is about to become the sacrificed daughter, the suffering soul who requires the saving act of another to rescue her from error. For not only does gnostic Sophia derive from a father, she is also rescued by a son. Philosophy is about to show us another cosmogony in which the prime maker is not female but male, where Hephaestos is the demiurge and Athene is the misguided mother.

WORLD SOUL

Ancient philosophy was almost entirely dedicated to the understanding of what animates the universe and how it works. Religions call this enquiry "theology"; scientists call it "physics." Philosophy unpicks

myths in the pursuit of the pure and archetypal idea of what the Goddess and indeed, Deity, really are. The ancient notion that the whole earth partook of the Goddess's substance was subtly altered, producing the philosophy of the World Soul or *Anima Mundi*. The goddessly metaphors are stripped of their mythological garments and reduced to skeletal and sometimes deformed frameworks.

Socrates in *Philebus* asks about the soul: from where could the body have acquired a soul unless the body of the universe itself were not possessed of a soul also?[18] This question is answered in the *Timaeus*.

It is in Plato's *Timaeus*, his greatest work of cosmogony, that we discover the World Soul—a model that was to be followed and improved upon by succeeding philosophers. *Timaeus* may be described as "notes for a cosmology." It is an unfinished work, largely theoretical in content, that attempts to describe the formation of creation without recourse to the language of Greek myth. It was also the model for much of medieval philosophy. Plato tells us the world was "like the fairest and most perfect of intelligible beings, framed (like) one visible animal comprehending within itself all others animals of a kindred nature."[19] This accords closely with James Lovelock's view of the earth as Gaia. Plato describes first the making of the world by God out of the four elements:

> *He made it smooth and even, having a surface in every direction equidistant from the center, a body entire and perfect and formed out of perfect bodies. And in the center he put the soul, which he diffused throughout the body, making it also to be the exterior environment of it, and he made the universe a circle within a circle . . . He made the soul in origin and excellence prior to and older than the body, to be the ruler and mistress, of whom the body was to be the subject . . . The soul, interfused everywhere from the center to the circumference of heaven, of which also she is the external envelopment, herself turning in herself, began a divine beginning of never-ceasing and rational life enduring throughout all time. The body of heaven is visible, but the soul is invisible and partakes of reason and harmony, and being made by the best of intellectual and everlasting natures, is the best of things created.*[20]

The idea of the World Soul as circular or spherical, of having a

cyclic movement, is implicit within mystic visionaries as diverse as Julian of Norwich, with her hazelnut vision of the world, and William Blake, who saw eternity in a grain of sand.[21] The circle is an image of completion and wholeness, of integral harmony. Many mystics have echoed the gnostic Poimandres' statement: "God is a spiritual sphere, whose center is everywhere and whose periphery is nowhere."[22]

For Plato, the World Soul is the supreme mediating entity, of which the human soul is a microcosm. Created by the platonic Demiurge (not to be confused with the gnostic Demiurge—a being who perpetuates the evils of life), the World Soul is here conceived to be the most perfect created thing. There is also a suggestion that she is preexistent. As we shall see, many parallels to the platonic World Soul exist, not least in the Books of Wisdom. It has been suggested that Plato drew his inspiration for the creation from the Persian Zoroastrian creation myth, from which the greater part of Western dualism derives.

It is clear also that Plato's doctrine of the *anima mundi* is a rational and coldly logical one. It has been given to successive cultures to animate and personify the World Soul so that she is truly present among us, sharing and empathizing with our pain and frustrations, a personification that the romanticizing academics of the medieval Chartres school promoted (see chapter 12). But however powerful the World Soul may be as an image, she is not a supreme entity. Sophia's major problems stem from the platonic doctrine of the monad and dyad. The monad, or first originating principle, is always male, while the dyad derives from the monad and is usually female: it is a role that Sophia as World Soul normally occupies. God replaces Goddess center stage.

The monad is understood to be the active principle that imposes limits on the formlessness of the opposite principle. The dyad is a duality, infinitely extendable or divisible. The dyad is manifest throughout the natural world and is subject to the limiting principle of the monad. Around these two principles, certain metaphors accumulated, a body of imagery that philosophical thought has used as convenient packaging for these abstractions. Into this framework of two principles, the World Soul appears as an intermediate and mediating entity: "This is basically the entity whose creation is described in the *Timaeus*, but traces appear, in such men as Philo and Plutarch, or a rather more august figure, which almost

seems to reflect a Speusippean dyad, a figure not evil but simply responsible for multiplicity, and thus for all creation."[23]

This "more august figure" is none other than the Goddess, who becomes subsumed in the complex webs of the philosophers. Thus Philo's Sophia is almost interchangeable with the dyad, while in Plutarch's vision, Isis is presented as the World Soul. We owe to Plutarch the notion of a "maleficent World Soul." "For if nothing comes into being without a cause, and if good could not provide the cause of evil then nature must contain in itself the creation and origin of evil as well as of good."[24] This piece of dualism is probably largely responsible to the gnostic dualism surrounding Sophia. This maleficent or lower World Soul appears as Set-Typhon in the Hermetic derivations of this tradition.

Plato's implicit dualism supported a cosmological view that has had far-reaching consequences. For Plato, reality was to be found in the world of ideas, not in their manifestation in the world of form. This gives us our current notion of the natural world as inferior to the uncreated world. In fact, Plato avoids defining nature at all: Natura was to emerge as but one female personification of a grander cosmographic mythology during the Middle Ages. Natura is daughter to the dyad or World Soul, endlessly multiplying forms without integrity.

This implicit philosophical dualism was reflected in the subsequent Western understanding of both the earth, the natural world, and Woman. Today, we are still suffering from this misunderstanding and its concomitant problems. It is a legacy that Sophia can help us reduce to a more balanced understanding.

Speusippus (407–339 BC), the nephew of Plato and the head of his uncle's academy, supported the view of a female principle in the universe that manifested itself at different levels of being, from the dyad through the soul into matter.[25] We find traces of this diffusionist theory of the Divine Feminine in both Neopythagoreanism and in gnosticism, where the remythification of these philosophical terms took place.

"Xenocrates . . . held as Gods the monad and the dyad. The former, as the male principle, has the role of Father, ruling in the heavens. This he terms Zeus . . . and it is for him the supreme God. The second is as it were the female principle . . . in the role of the Mother of the Gods ruling over the realm beyond the heavens. This he makes the soul of the universe."[26]

So writes the doxographer Aetius. But Xenocrates' dyadic World Soul is not a supreme goddess sitting next to Zeus, for she receives informing intelligence from him and is thus what philosophers term "an irrational World Soul," serving in the role of God's secretary. If we turn to Plutarch's *Isis and Osiris*, a work clearly influenced by Xenocrates, we find that there the World Soul is represented by both Isis as World Soul, and Set-Typhon as the evil principle of disorder. These roles will be played out upon the Christian stage by Mary and Satan and by Sophia and her son, the Demiurge, in Valentinian theology.

Plutarch tackles the nature of Isis from a Platonic point of view, rationalizing the Egyptian goddess into an irrational world soul:

> *Thus Isis is the female principle in nature and that which receives all procreation, and so she is called by Plato, the Nurse and the All-receiving . . . Imbued in her she has a love of the first and most sovereign principle of all, which is the same as the Good, and this she longs for and pursues. The lot which lies with evil she shuns and rejects; she is, indeed, a sphere of activity and subject matter for both of them, but she inclines always of herself to what is better, offering herself to it for reproduction, and for the sowing of herself of effluxes and likenesses. In these she rejoices and she is glad when she is pregnant with them and teems with procreations. For procreation in Matter is an image of Being and imitation of That which is.*[27]

Plutarch here translates Isis into a womb of procreation, a metaphor of Nature herself, who continually receives the impressions of the monad in successive reflections that can mutate into evil influences, though Isis herself does not partake in any evil, but offers herself continually in the hope of a perfect reflection. This makes Isis like Eve whose female descendants go on bearing children endlessly until Mary brings Christ to birth to set right the ancient ancestral sin of humankind. Isis' many-colored garment becomes, like Persephone's web or Athene's peplum, a reflection of the multiplicity of nature. As we have seen, Isis sets herself up in opposition to Set-Typhon, who is the manifestation of evil in Plutarch's dualistic cosmology, as Mary will later do in Revelation.

In the Graeco-Roman world, as well as in the Judaic-Hellenic world,

the concept of wisdom was seized upon and applied to its resident archetypes. Philo, the Alexandrian Hellenist and Jewish philosopher, identified the Mother of the divine Logos with Isis. In this amalgamation, Isis-Sophia was the mother of Harpocrates as the Logos.[28] Philo "transforms the cosmological mythology derived from the Isis-Osiris cult into psychological realities. The Logos as priest and king of the cosmos becomes the priest of the soul."[29]

Confusion similarly dogs the steps of Sophia, for she is frequently presented as at once transcendent—a kind of dyadic goddess—but also manifest—an epiphany of the World Soul, lost and wandering in sorrow. Among the philosophers there is consistent fudging of the female principle, which is elided into daemonic, planetary, and auxiliary entities, while the male principle is forthrightly defined and upheld.

In Albinus' philosophy, the World Soul is virtually a yawning slut, a passive mirror of the monad, whose function is merely to reflect ideas and who has moreover to be awakened by the Demiurge: "The Soul of the World, which exists eternally, God does not create, but merely brings into order; he could be said to create it only in this sense, that he rouses and turns towards himself its Mind and itself from, as it were, a sort of trance-like sleep, that it may look upon the objects of his intellection and so receive to itself the Forms and shapes, in its striving towards his thoughts."[30]

The dynamic action of the Goddess is here made passive, capable only of reflection, a feature that will recur within the books of the Bible. If the World Soul can be imaged in this way, are the images of the human soul itself any more uplifted?

THE SOUL AND THE SPIRIT

The nature of the soul was at the basis of philosophical speculation. In many cultures, especially those where the Divine Masculine occupies the forefront of religious consciousness, the soul is conceived of as feminine—a natural polarization of genders that is reflected in mystical works throughout all levels of Islam, Christianity, and Judaism.

The pre-Socratics grappled with the nature of soul and spirit. Anaximenes understood the soul to be composed of air (pneuma), which "holds us together, so do breath and air surround the whole universe."[31]

This aerial theme was later applied to the Virgin in Gerard Manly Hopkins' poem, *The Blessed Virgin Compared to the Air We Breathe:*

I say that we are wound
With mercy round and round
As if with air: the same
Is Mary, more by name.
She, wild web, wondrous robe,
Mantles the guilty globe . . .
And men are meant to share
Her life as life does air.[32]

Here is a truly philosophical and theological poem where Mary is the World Soul and the soul's life.

Heraclitus preferred to conceive of pneuma as fire. It is he who first speaks of the spirit as logos or "word." His description of its action should be compared to Plato's description of the World Soul: "Logos is spirit, which is thought and yet deeper than mere thought; it travels the same circle in the consciousness, even at the edge of consciousness as fire in the cosmos. The *logos* runs in a circle from opposite to opposite, thus shattering the proposition that opposites exclude one another."[33] By the pervasive logos, we are made intelligent, according to Heraclitus.

It was Pythagorus who further set the trend for the polarity of matter and spirit. For him, pneuma was pure spirit, in contradistinct polarity to matter. For Pythagoreans, the spirit was a numerical abstraction, for all things arise from the One, the monad, and the mathematical progression of number gives the world its harmonious proportion. This obsession with numbers remained a Hellenic preoccupation where deity is geometricized. Plato's *Timaeus* is firmly based within it, the early Church doubtless derived its complex Trinitarian arguments from this stream, and the gnostics brought the numbers game to the brink of absurdity.

The classical world regarded the descent of the soul into the body as a supreme misfortune. In the Stoic vein, Plotinus summarizes human existence: "This is the life of gods and of the godlike and blessed among men, liberation from the alien that besets us here, a life taking no plea-

sure in the things of earth, the passing of solitary to solitary."[34] This joyless statement concludes the *Enneads*.

We may compare a late Jewish *midrash* that describes the soul being summoned before God:

> *She bows forthwith before the King of Kings, whereupon the Holy One, blessed be He, commands the soul to enter into the drop of semen contained in so-and-so; but the soul replies: 'Lord of the universe, sufficient for me is the world in which I have dwelt from the moment you created me, why do you wish to install me in this fetid drop, since I am holy and pure and hewn from your glory?'" God then directs the soul to obey him: "'The world into which I am about to place you will be more lovely for you than the world in which you have dwelt hitherto, and when I created you, it was only for this seminal drop that I created you.' The Holy One, blessed be He, then immediately installs her* against her will. [35]

This midrash shows not only a reliance on the mistaken physiology of Aristotle, which understood generation of life to derive solely from male sperm rather than its admixture with the female ovum, but also upon the widespread notion that the descent into matter is abhorrent to the spiritual nature. Orphism, Manicheanism, and branches of gnosticism concurred with this notion, as the text, *The Hymn of the Pearl,* testifies. "Wise men of old gave the soul a feminine name. Indeed she is female in her nature as well," says gnostic *Exegesis of the Soul.*[36] All who possess a soul are female, is the gnostic argument. Gnosticism likens the soul to Sophia who, like Psyche, undergoes torments until her beloved rescues her.

The soul nearly always takes a feminine metaphor in relation to deity, regardless of whether that soul is enshrined within a male or female body. Plotinus exemplifies this in a nutshell in the following myth: "The soul in its nature loves God and longs to be at one with Him in the noble love of a daughter for a noble father; but coming to human birth and lured by the courtships of this sphere, she takes up with another love, a mortal, leaves her father and falls. But one day, coming to hate her same, she puts away the evil of earth, once more seeks the father, and finds her peace."[37] This metaphor can be sustained only if the source of creation is

seen in male images, and indeed, the gnostic text, *The Exegesis of the Soul,* accords with Plotinus' scenario. It will be interesting to see, as goddess spirituality gradually spreads into the twenty-first century, whether the new theology will retain the notion of a female soul or not.

Somehow, in seeking for the soul, the world lost the Goddess, whose wings had sheltered it for so long. To all intents and purposes, the Goddess *became* the human soul, as well as the World Soul, or could be seen as the soul's companion angel, undergoing the sufferings of life.

RETURNING TO THE CAVE

The ancient philosophers give a stilted and somewhat gloomy picture of existence. If the World Soul that animates our globe is seen as sluggish or bestial and the soul is an unwilling female entity, then what of the body itself?

Porphyry (205–269 AD), the commentator of Plotinus, wrote *Concerning the Cave of the Nymphs,* a mystical commentary on an episode in the thirteenth book of *The Odyssey*. Porphyry, standing in the line of Neoplatonic philosophy and speaking the old language of the mystery schools, returns the Goddess to us in simple and unambiguous metaphors. In this text, Odysseus' ship comes into the Cave of the Nymphs where he meets and recognizes Athene, his patron. In order to effect his secret homecoming, Athene transforms Odysseus into an old beggar. The fact that she transforms him in the Cave of the Nymphs is significant, for it is here, according to Porphyry's reading, that souls come in order to have the garments of mortal bodies woven for them.

Porphyry speaks about the image of the cave, reminding us that Plato also used this image to describe the world. "For as they consecrated temples, groves, and altars to the celestial gods; but to the terrestrial gods and to heroes altars alone, and to the subterranean divinities vaults and cells; so to the world they dedicated caves and dens. The ancients not only considered a cave as the symbol of this generated and sensible world, but as the representative of every invisible power . . . Thus Ceres (Demeter) educated Persephone with her nymphs in a cave."[38]

At the entrance to the cave stands an olive tree, a not insignificant symbol. "For as the world was not produced by the blind concurrence of

chance, but is the work of divine wisdom and an intellectual nature, hence an olive, the symbol of divine wisdom, flourishes near the present cavern, which is an emblem of the material world. For the olive is the plant of Minerva, and Minerva is wisdom."[39]

There are two gateways within the cave: the northern one corresponds to the egress and exit of humanity, the southern one corresponds to the passage of the gods. This concept, familiar from Macrobius, is explained by the gateways of the solstices: the southern gate of Cancer at midsummer, when the gods are manifest, and the northern gate of Capricorn at midwinter, when humanity is restored at Saturnalia.

6. *Cave of the Nymphs.* This painting by William Blake portrays Porphyry's *De Antro Nympherum.* Here Odysseus kneels, casting back the girdle that Leucothea, the sea goddess, gave him. Behind him, Pallas Athene, the Goddess of Wisdom and patron of the hero, indicates the northern portal of the mysterious cave where mortals are ensouled. The Parcae (Fates) are at the water's edge, weaving garments for the soul. National Trust, Arlington Court, Devon.

The work of the nymphs within the cave (illustrated by William Blake as the Parcae) "weaving on stony beams purple garments wonderful to behold" is explained as the flesh being woven about the bone. Porphyry directs us to remember: "Persephone, who presides over every thing generated from seed, is represented weaving a web; and the ancients called heaven by the name of peplos, which is as it were the veil . . . of the celestial gods."[40]

It is within this busy cave that Wisdom herself appears to reclothe her wanderer in fresh mortal garments. We will recall that one of Athene's emblems is the peplum, the veil or tunic of the Goddess by which humanity is clothed. It was an object of veneration in her temple. Here, Athene shows herself the mistress of this task, which is nothing more than the formation and incarnation of the soul.

As Plato's Symposium tells us that as Pallas Athene established her loom through longing and desire, so also did Hephaestos take to smithcraft.[41] It is thus that the gnostic Sophia becomes the foremother of created life forms.

This important text places the Greek Sophia in her context. She is the creator of the physical fabric of life, the Athene Ergane, and also its guardian upon earth, where she may appear in numerous forms as Persephone, the World Soul, Love, or Beauty.

PHILO

The most influential figure upon the appearance of Sophia is the first-century philosopher Philo (20 BC–50 AD). A hellenized Jew living in Alexandria, he single-handedly reforged metaphors of Wisdom, drawing on a variety of images that were to hand. Working from a close knowledge of Plato, "he developed the doctrine of a distant God whose 'powers' or 'powerful agents' (*dumameis*) mediate between him and the world."[42]

Philo was one of the first to weave together the strands of philosophy and Judaic and Goddess lore, and in so doing promoted a theological exegesis that was to be a bridge on which early Christianity crossed over from Middle-Eastern obscurity into European prominence.

To Philo, preexistent Wisdom is a divine power with the form of a woman, whose gift is fecundity of spirit rather than of body. She is an

intermediary being, or dunameis, between God and matter. She is equated with images as diverse as the Law, the Tabernacle, Eden, and the Promised Land.

He resorts to many allegorical instances of Wisdom from biblical examples: Wisdom is the daughter of God, sometimes his wife. The perfect man, Isaac, has for his mother Sarah—a type of divine Wisdom. His wife, Rebekah, represents manifest Wisdom. She is coveted by Abimalech, the incomplete man who, like the Fool, cannot possess Wisdom. Philo embodies Wisdom in the persons of Sarah, Rebekah, Zipporah, and Hannah, who are all representatives of the fecundity of Wisdom.

Philo, a man of his time, believed in the inferiority of the feminine and accordingly exalted his Wisdom as Bethuel, "Daughter of God," who is nonetheless called "Rebekah's father." He explains: "But how can Wisdom, the daughter of God, be rightly said to be a father? Is it because though Wisdom's name is feminine, her nature is masculine? Indeed all the virtues have women's designations, but powers and activities of truly perfect men."[43] Like the masculine virgin, Athene, Bethuel is necessarily androgynous in metaphor, as Philo carelessly tells us: "Let us then pay no attention to the discrepancy in the terms, and say that the daughter of God, Wisdom, is both masculine and the father, inseminating and engendering in souls a desire to learn discipline, knowledge, practical insight, noble and laudable actions."

This view permeated gnosticism to the extent that the writer of the gnostic *Tripartite Tractate* recast the story of Sophia into a story of the Logos—a significant change that is echoed in the way in which Christ as Logos takes over the role of Sophia also.

To follow Philo's track into the tangled theologies of gnosticism is a task beyond this book, but he did observe that the Pythagoreans likened the number "seven to the motherless and ever-virgin Maiden (Athene), because neither was she born of the womb nor shall she ever bear."[44] We may here note the codification of the sevenfold imagery that attaches to Sophia in all her aspects. Philo observes that some philosophers liken seven to Nike (Victory) who, like Athene, came from the head of Zeus. He employs this classical argument to exemplify the dignity of the Sabbath, the seventh day of rest, as the bride of Moses who found the Sabbath to be a virgin begotten of a father alone; "he recognized in her the

birthday of the world, a feast celebrated by heaven, celebrated by earth and things on earth as they rejoice and exult in the full harmony of the sacred number."

The inconsistencies of motherhood and virginity are echoed in Rebekah, who is called "the motherless wisdom." Bethuel's house becomes a bridal chamber of Athene's Panathenaea in order that Isaac might be joined in union with Rebekah, the virgin Constancy.

Philo was frequently confused by his own rhetoric and unclear in his thinking about Sophia, who veers wildly from being a kind of earth mother to a transcendent entity. For instance, he describes Sophia Platonically as "the Mother of all things in the Universe, affording to her offspring, as soon as they are born, the nourishment which they require from her own breasts."[45] Yet, on the other hand, Sophia is the partner of God sitting beside him as *paredros* (assessor), like Diké beside Zeus, or Wisdom beside Jehovah.

Before the Greek properties are made over and wheeled onto the gnostic stage, we must take a journey into the Judeo-Christian desert, to discover what elements Philo drew upon and how they became part of the Sophianic package that the Gnostics unwrapped at Alexandria. It is here that the biblical Lady Wisdom met the philosopher's Sophia, and the Goddess found a circuitous method of survival.

5

WISDOM BUILDS HER HOUSE

I will again make instruction shine forth like the dawn, and I will make it shine afar;
I will again pour out teaching like prophecy, and leave it to all future generations.

—Sirach 24:32, 33

THE UNTARNISHED MIRROR

No matter how many tributaries of Sophia's myth we follow, the principal river undoubtedly flows through the sapiential books of the Bible. These consist of Job, Proverbs, Song of Songs, Wisdom, Sirach or Ecclesiasticus. Of these, only Wisdom and Sirach appear in the Septuagint, the Greek translation of the Hebrew scriptures. As a result, these two books, along with some others, are excluded from the canonical Bible and are relegated to the Apocrypha. Their influence has been considerable, since within Proverbs, Wisdom, and Sirach are all the major references to Sophia as Lady Wisdom. Most Marian liturgies and devotions draw upon these books. The metaphors presented in the sapiential books become the lingua franca of Sophia in succeeding centuries, providing an array of poetical veils with which to shroud Wisdom.

Since each of the sapiential books has a vast critical corpus, assessing its theological implications and parallel texts, I have chosen to uncover only those themes that provide a full portrait of Sophia. The influence of the metaphors established in these books is potent, flowing into the liturgies of the Christian church, into esoteric Jewish thought and Hellenic philosophy, as well as into the well of gnosis.

Within the sapiential books, Sophia appears in various forms, consistent with the Hebrew tradition. Sometimes she is a fully fledged per-

sonality, as in Proverbs, where she is the companion of God, or as the Skillful Woman opposed to the Foolish Woman. At other times, in Sirach she appears merely as a hypostasis, an abstraction, a quality to be desired and sought for, no more. Each in its own way has influenced the direction of Sophia's acceptance within orthodox and mystical spirituality, which is why we consider their evidence briefly here.

We have seen how the goddess of the land was married to the king to be his paredros or assessor. The laws that marked this marriage contract became the traditions of wise counsel or sage advice, which were further codified into summaries or proverbs. These were taught and upheld by priests, prophets, and sages, all educated men with a professional interest in effective methods of life. Such wisdom was the lore preserved by the ancestors and taught by the elders of the tribe. The codification of tribal wisdom is the direct ancestor of philosophy under the patronage of the just goddess of the land. It is so that the most ancient texts are frequently framed in the manner of laws rather than creation mythology, which arises usually from later speculation. These laws are the integral part of tribal society, keeping it alive and healthy, regulating and sometimes terminating the lives of criminals who would harm the common good. Holy law therefore precedes scripture.

The ancient laws of the Goddess are restated within biblical scripture, reframed in Judaic terminology. The authors of the sapiential books give us tantalizing glimpses of a vanished world where the Goddess was still actively part of creation; what remains to us are the metaphorical fragments, still potent today, that reshaped the way our ancestors viewed the Divine Feminine.

PROVERBS

Proverbs presents us with a sublime portrait of Sophia as the creative ground of existence, as messenger and instructor of Wisdom. It was collated in about 700 BC and is the earliest of the sapiential books.[1] Most of the text is an exhortation to act wisely, in a similar manner to Polonius' advice to Horatio in *Hamlet*. Three chapters deal specifically with Wisdom, who begins forthrightly in the street: "Wisdom cries aloud in the street; in the markets she raises her voice; on the top of the walls she cries

out; at the entrance of the city gates she speaks."[2] She calls everyone to listen to her and reproves them for being so slow in attending. "Because I have called and you refused to listen, have stretched out my hand and no one has heeded . . ."[3] But she is no mild and ineffective presence. In words that will be echoed in St. Matthew by Jesus and that have already been spoken by Astraea, she promises: "I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when panic strikes you like a storm . . . when distress and anguish come upon you. Then they will call upon me, but I will not answer; they will seek me diligently but will not find me."[4] This is Wisdom speaking with the harsh voice of the Black Goddess in her judgmental aspect. But she shows herself more merciful in a later passage: "I love those who love me, and those who seek me diligently find me."[5] For this reason, she stands in the way, obviously and approachably at the thresholds of life: "On the heights beside the way, in the paths she takes her stand; beside the gates in front of the town, at the entrance of the portals she cries aloud."[6]

The rest of chapter 8 of Proverbs is nothing other than an autobiography of Wisdom, in which she is shown to be a separate entity, the companion of God:

> *The Lord created me at the beginning of his work, the first of his acts of old. Ages ago I was set up, at the first, before the beginning of the earth. When there were no depths I was brought forth, when there were no springs abounding with water. Before the mountains had been shaped, before the hills, I was brought forth; Before he had made the earth with its fields, or the first of the dust of the world. When he established the heavens, I was there, when he drew a circle on the face of the deep, When he made firm the skies above, when he established the fountains of the deep, When he assigned to the sea its limit, so that the waters might transgress his command when he marked out the foundations of the earth, Then I was beside him, like a master workman; And I was daily his delight, rejoicing before him always, Rejoicing in his inhabited world and delighting in the sons of men.*[7]

Wisdom is clearly not existent prior to God, but she is the first of his actions. There is no sense of her being a coequal Goddess or cocreator

as such, though the "play of Wisdom" before God suggests that her creative faculty stimulates creation.

This passage inspired the Slavonian Book of Enoch: "On the sixth day, I (God) commanded my Wisdom to create man."[8] This and the Clementian Homilies 16:11f give Wisdom a greater power than the original text: "One is He who said to His Wisdom: 'Let us make man.' But Wisdom, with whom He is always, rejoiced as with His own spirit, is united with God like a soul, and is stretched out from Him like a hand, creating everything." [9]

The term *master workman* is sometimes substituted by *child* in some translations. Both readings make sense. One of Athene's titles is Ergane or "workwoman," indicating the way in which divine wisdom underlies all patterns of creation. In Qabala, Binah, the Great Mother, is the producer and shaper of matter. But Wisdom may equally well play before God like a child. This is one of her unsung abilities—her creative facility, which is appreciable in all children who have a natural access to wisdom in their play that we adults lack. Wisdom as child acts as a counterpoise to God's creation.

Rather like the servants who are sent out to invite everyone to the wedding feast in St. Matthew 22, Wisdom invites her own guests:

Wisdom has built her house,
she has set up her seven pillars.
She has slaughtered her beasts,
she has mixed her wine,
she has also set her table.
She has sent out her maids to call
from the highest places in the town,
"Whoever is simple, let him turn in here!"
To him who is without sense she says:
"Come, eat of my bread
and drink of the wine I have mixed.
Leave simpleness, and live,
and walk in the way of insight."[10]

Where do these Seven Pillars of Wisdom come from? Rabbinical commentaries state that the Israelites were continually accompanied on

7. *Wisdom Has Built Her House*. This sixteenth-century icon is a pictorial representation of Proverbs 9:1–6. Shown above is Wisdom's temple of seven pillars, while below she has slaughtered her beasts, poured her wine, and set her table. She calls everyone to sit at the table of wisdom. Sophia appears with the cup of redemption in her hand, while Mary as Theotokos (God-Bearer) and her Son appear outside the temple.

their journey by seven clouds of glory, one each in front, behind, and on either side of them, one above to keep off rain, hail, and sun, and one under them. The seventh preceded them, making the pathway clear and ridding it of snakes, thorns, etc. [11] This is the action of the Shekinah, yet another persona for Wisdom, she who is God's dwelling. Wisdom's house is analogous to the Jewish temple or to the Christian Ecclesia, the Church. This much is clear from a later passage: "By wisdom a house is built and by understanding it is established; by knowledge the rooms are filled with all precious and pleasant riches."[12] The number seven appears frequently in our study of Sophia. It is applied to Wisdom also by the Jewish philosopher, Aristabulus of Paneas, who regards "the Preexistent Wisdom, or Logos, to be symbolized by seven, representing the true Sabbath rest which may be enjoyed by followers of Wisdom."[13]

But in the light of gnostic textual evidence, Wisdom's temple of seven pillars may be seen as none other than the wedding chamber in which the mysteries of creation are folded away (see chapter 8). The juxtaposition of the creation with its ending in Proverbs may seem shocking; but Wisdom is concerned with both beginnings, and endings, as well as effective middles. Proverbs ends with an alphabetical poem that has been commonly taken as praise of the perfect wife. In context of this text, it must apply to Wisdom herself, who is shown to be a perfect provider and businesswoman, who is charitable to the poor, and who clothes all her household with her own weaving. This much we may apply to any Middle-Eastern woman, but in addition, "She opens her mouth with wisdom and the teaching of kindness is on her tongue."[14] She is a wise instructor clothed in strength and dignity who "laughs at the time to come."[15]

We find in Proverbs the polarization of Lady Wisdom with Folly, the harlot—a polarization that follows Wisdom and her sisters throughout her long succession. Philo's Two Ways—the way of life and happiness, the way of disobedience and death—probably derive from Proverbs where the way of Wisdom is called "the path of uprightness,"[16] and Folly's way is "the path to Sheol."[17]

Wisdom is the true wife to be sought after, while Folly is like a roaming prostitute who is to be avoided.[18] The ordered banquet of Wisdom is contrasted with Folly's orgies.[19] The first is an invitation to the wedding feast of the kind celebrated in gnostic belief; the second is an

invitation to hell. "Wisdom builds her house, but Folly with her own hands tears it down."[20]

The manner in which Wisdom calls aloud in the street is reminiscent of the way in which the Shulamite goes about the streets looking for her beloved in Song of Songs. The distinction between the street-walking whore looking for trade and the diligent wife seeking her husband is a fine one. The Shulamite is in fact beaten up like any streetwalker, her great love mistaken for arbitrary lust. This allegory of the soul's journey is reworked many times in the mythos of Sophia.

Wisdom's role as streetwalker is astounding, considering the social context of the time. In the Near East, women did not walk about uncovered, let alone proclaiming themselves as prophets. The only kind of women walking the streets would be veiled female servants, street performers, and prostitutes. Wisdom cries aloud like any Middle-Eastern *hakim* chanting line-by-line instruction in a courtyard classroom. The nobility of Lady Wisdom is evident from the text—she is used to being obeyed, to running a large household. The fact that she should take to the streets is both shocking and liberating. Both Wisdom and Folly show themselves to be women outside the social rules. While Folly is seen as particularly dangerous, Wisdom is rarely socially acceptable in female guise, and may be seen as equally dangerous. This is Wisdom's subversive character, however.

Her bottom line as street-wise Wisdom is not about basic survival tactics but her gift of free instruction for all who want to go beyond this level of living. The dichotomy for women has hitherto been the choice between a housewife in *purdah* or else a dangerous woman whose sexuality and integrity are her own. The Wisdom of Proverbs shows a third way that many women now seek: to enter the marketplace and cry aloud, whether in print, workshop, or media, the message of Wisdom that has been so long ignored. The reader can judge the contemporary aptness of the last verse of Proverbs that is beginning to apply to all women: "Give her of the fruit of her hands, and let her works praise her in the gates."[21]

THE WISDOM OF SOLOMON

The Wisdom of Solomon occupies a uniquely free place in the bib-

lical canon. Quoted widely by church fathers as various as Origen, St. Augustine, and St. Jerome, it was written probably about 30 BC. Its author, despite the title, was a hellenized Jew of Alexandria who derived his themes from the hotbed of speculative philosophy that flourished in that city. He was probably a contemporary of Philo of Alexandria, many of whose ideas he echoes. He assumes the persona of King Solomon, the wisest of kings, so that his words take on a dramatic import. Wisdom is a royal attribute, so that association with her ennobles its possessor.[22] What is most exciting about the text is its enthusiastic portrayal of Wisdom and its extraordinarily daring assumptions about her relationship to both God and the individual soul.

The author begins his portrait of Wisdom: "I will tell you what wisdom is and how she came to be, and I will hide no secrets from you, but I will trace her course from the beginning of creation."[23] Speaking as King Solomon, he tells how he sets Wisdom above everything else, even health and beauty. He has learned that "all good things came to me along with her, and in her hands uncounted wealth. I rejoiced in them all because wisdom leads them; but I did not know that she was their mother."[24] This important understanding is critical, for the pursuit of Wisdom does not imply disdain of this world or its benefits—these are implicitly bestowed.

The virgin nature of Wisdom is upheld: "She is a breath of the power of God, and a pure emanation of the glory of the Almighty; therefore nothing defiled gains entrance into her."[25] Wisdom appears as the Egyptian Maat, the Mazdaean Daena, and the World Soul combined, for she hears what is said throughout the whole world; she will judge, convict, and bring life or death on the strength of a person's deeds.[26]

The vocabulary employed by the author of Wisdom is redolent of the cult of Isis. He speaks of her[27] as being a radiance (*aparantos*) of everlasting light: a word utilized in the magical papyri and borrowed from Egyptian practice. Isis speaks of herself: "I am in the rays of the sun."[28] But Wisdom "is more beautiful than the sun, and excels every constellation of the stars. Compared with the light she is found to be superior, for it is succeeded by the darkness, but against wisdom evil does not prevail."[29] This light is only yet beginning to dawn in our own age.

Wisdom is praised in a litany of twenty-one epithets, many of which

are similarly applied to the worship of Isis *myrionymos* (many named): intelligent, holy, unique, manifold, subtle, agile, lucid, unsullied, clear, inviolable, loving goodness, keen, unhindered, beneficent, humane, steadfast, unfailing, untouched by care, all-powerful, all-surveying, pervading all spirits.[30] Wisdom is described as "a pure emanation of the glory of the Almighty."[31] This compares interestingly with Songs of Isis and Nephthys 9:26 where it is said that "the Nile is the efflux of Osiris' body."[32] The life-giving waters of the Nile were, of course, associated with the loving wisdom of Isis herself.

However, this leaves in question Wisdom's actual existence, for she is described as a reflection, a mirror of God's work, as a personification of God's goodness.[33] Her extensive abilities make her God's active agent, not a Goddess. Her activity reflects and transforms the idea of God: she is therefore the thrustblock of creation, but not the Creator. This mirror symbolism reminds us of the action of the Spirit of God moving upon the face of the waters in Genesis.[34] The Divine Masculine is passive and uncreative until the movement of the Divine Feminine Wisdom gets to work. Wisdom says: "Wisdom is more mobile than any motion; because of her pureness she pervades and penetrates all things."[35] The mystic Nicolas of Cusa (1400–1464), writes: "There is only one mirror without flaw: the divine, in whom what is revealed is received as it is. For this mirror is not essentially different from any existing thing. Rather in every existing thing it is that which is: it is the universal form of being."[36] The World Soul's reflective quality is like Wisdom, who, like a dyad, reflects the creative ideas of the monad.

Drawing upon the portrayal of Wisdom extant in Proverbs 8:22ff. and Job 28:12ff., the author gives her new status as a hypostasis of God: one who has assumed the attributes proper to God and whose knowledge of God is so extensive that, to all intents and purposes, she is of one substance with God. "She magnifies her noble birth by enjoying intimacy with God, and the Master of All loved her,"[37] but, as Philo points out, God had union with her, not like human men, but still begat created life.[38] He reechoes Proverbs 8 and reminds God that Wisdom knows all his works and was present when he created the world. Philo describes Wisdom as mother and nurse of the All.[39] By means of Sophia, God created the world.

Wisdom is foremost "an initiate of the knowledge of God and an

associate in his works."[40] She passes down into devout souls through succeeding generations in the manner of the Pythagorean transmigration of souls: "Though she is but one, she can do all things, and while remaining in herself, she renews all things; in every generation she passes into holy souls and makes them friends of God and prophets."[41] This "passing down" will become clearer when we turn to chapter 8 and consider the gnostic Sophia. For the rest, Wisdom inspirits all souls, making them lovers of Wisdom—literally, philo-sophias. The inheritance of Wisdom can be left to all who come afterward, for "in kinship with Wisdom there is immortality."[42]

This kinship is established in the manner of a husband looking for a bride. In a long prayer to obtain Wisdom, the author is audacious enough to ask God for his companion: "Send her forth from the holy throne of thy glory, send her, that she may be with me and toil, and that I may learn what is pleasing to thee."[43] Wisdom is the Bride of God whom Solomon seeks to court. Our author is, however, more ambitious! He asks God, "Give me Wisdom, your throne-companion."[44] This expression echoes the position of Themis, the Goddess of Order, as the paredros of Zeus: "There Savior Right is honored at the side of Zeus . . ."[45]

The latter half of Wisdom is concerned with the assimilation of Israel's history. The remainder of the text praises Wisdom as a savior goddess, as the rescuer of Adam, Noah, Abraham, Lot, Jacob, Joseph, and the Israelites from Egypt. The myth of Sophia is reiterated in clear terms. Here is how she accompanied Adam into captivity: "She descended into the dungeon with him, and when he was in chains she did not leave him."[46]

Sophia comprehends the last atom of matter and accompanies it as surely as she becomes the guide of the Israelites—the pillar of cloud by day and pillar of fire by night. "You provided your people with a blazing pillar as a guide for their uncharted journey, a benign sun to accompany them on their glorious pilgrimage."[47]

The occasion of the exodus from Egypt brings another of God's attributes into the drama: the Logos (the Word) leaps forth from heaven to protect Israel and deliver it from the Egyptians.[48] And here we have the first mention of Sophia's counterpart in the Bible. The Logos comes like a warrior described in terms of Athene. "On his full-length robe there was

a representation of the entire cosmos, and the glories of the fathers upon his four rows of carved stones, and your splendor on the diadem upon his head."

Such a dynamic picture will not be seen again in the Bible until the scourging of the moneychangers in the temple and in the final drama of the Apocalypse, when the Logos enters into the bridal chamber of the New Jerusalem to be joined once more to his Sophia.

A close reading of Wisdom uncovers a coherent spiritual life direction for all seekers. Wisdom is the destined bride of the soul, the holy immortal part that accompanies all flesh. This attempt to make the soul a partner or cooperator with the Divine permeates mystical Western thought from the Hermetic arts through to the Assumption of Mary to heaven. "Late magical texts show that pagans tried to obtain union with their throne-partner by magic."[49] This magical art, sometimes called "the knowledge and conversation of the holy guardian angel," attempts to bring about a conscious relationship with the interior guiding spirit—whether this is conceived of as the conscience, the angel, or the daimon. This is one of the most important functions of Sophia in that she is the angelic presence whom all may seek. Because she is established in these texts as the partner both of God and of the soul, she is likewise the symbol of divine union—the sacred marriage of heaven to earth.

SIRACH

Ecclesiasticus or the Wisdom of Jesus the Son of Sirach (called here Sirach for short), was probably written about 190 BC. Although it is not canonical to either Hebrew or Christian scripture, it is widely quoted in rabbinical writing and is probably the most quoted book in the whole of the Christian liturgy. When the feast of Mary's Assumption was first introduced into Rome in the mid-seventh century, the texts were drawn extensively from chapter 24 of Sirach. These texts were later incorporated into the *Little Office of Our Lady* as readings, thus strengthening the sapiential character of Mary.

The text begins with a statement that all wisdom comes from God, but that Wisdom was created before everything else. "The Lord himself created wisdom, he saw her and apportioned her, he poured her out upon

all his works. She dwells with all flesh, according to his gift."[50] She is our mother-right and inheritance: "The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom; she is created with the faithful in the womb."[51] This statement, the first half so often quoted, has a deeper interpretation, for Wisdom has, as we have seen, two appearances. We do not come to wisdom unless it is by experience, which is given by the Black Goddess. If we respect her, we will come to Sophia. Sirach is virtually alone in stressing the admonitory and instructive side of Sophia, so that the hard center of the Black Goddess shows through.

She is the companion of all flesh, but her ways are not easy: "For at first she will walk with him on tortuous paths, she will bring fear and cowardice upon him, and will torment him by her discipline until she trusts him, and she will test him with her ordinances."[52] Like Sheba, she will set hard questions: "She seems very harsh to the uninstructed . . . for wisdom is like her name and is not manifest to many."[53]

Wisdom is a garment to be assumed. She may appear to be a slave mistress at first, but "her fetters will become for you a strong protection, and her collar a glorious robe. Her yoke is a golden ornament, and her bonds are a cord of blue. You will wear her like a glorious robe, and put her on like a crown of gladness."[54] She is to be pursued as though one was a hunter, or like an obsessed lover. "He who peers through her windows will also listen at her doors."[55] She will be like a mother or a wife, feeding the bread of understanding and the water of wisdom.

The whole of chapter 24 is the boast of Wisdom. It reads very like the aretalogies of Isis in its boldness and scope. The mellifluous and exalted language of the Goddess of Wisdom speaks forth unashamed:

> *I came forth from the mouth of the Most High, and covered the earth like a mist. I dwelt in high places, and my throne was in a pillar of cloud. Alone I have made the circuit of the vault of heaven and have walked in the depths of the abyss. In the waves of the sea, in the whole earth, and in every people and nation I have gotten a possession. Among all these I sought a resting place; I sought in whose territory I might lodge.*[56]

She is appointed a place in the people of Israel, and in words that are later put into the mouth of Mary, she says: "From eternity, in the

beginning, he created me, and for eternity I shall not cease to exist . . . In the beloved city likewise he gave me a resting place, and in Jerusalem was my dominion. So I took root in an honored people . . ."[57] She compares herself to incense and fruit-bearing trees and bids all people, as in Proverbs 9, come to eat and drink of her.

But for all these assertions, she remains a virgin of unknown potential: "Just as the first man did not know her perfectly, the last one has not fathomed her."[58] Adam's knowledge is incomplete, and the Logos will not be joined with her until the apocatastasis. Sophia must remain accessible to all people, and for this reason she boasts, "Observe that I have not labored for myself alone, but for all who seek instruction."[59] She is like the craftspeople who are listed in chapter 38 of Sirach, diligently applying herself to her mystery. Wisdom the workwoman, like Athene Ergane, walks unseen because her craft is in all places; it is nothing less than the fabric of the world itself. Craftspeople are therefore under her protection. They may not join in the disputes of sages and philosophers, perhaps, "but they keep stable the fabric of the world, and their prayer is in the practice of their trade."[60]

Throughout the sapiential literature, Sophia remains elusive, like a shy, veiled creature. We hear her laughter in Proverbs, while she plays before God like a joyful child; we hear her glorious words as the radiant Divinity of Wisdom; we are awed by her voice in Sirach, yet we do not see her as we can visualize the Shulamite or Sheba. Truly her path is as tortuous as Sirach implies, hard to discover, but she promises to anyone who walks in her footsteps the glad revelation of her secrets. Her legacy is for all future generations, descending even to our own age of unwisdom.

The sapiential books are unconscious of their pagan metaphorical debts, although theologians and rabbis have since pointed them out and disputed the right of Wisdom to exist autonomously within scripture. The result is a tapestry of Wisdom that successive spiritualities will copy and reembroider, ever rejoicing that God may appear in feminine as well as masculine guises. Within the severely patriarchal regime of Judaism, Wisdom was reinforced by her sister, the Shekinah, whose long journey we now trace.

6

THE CLOUD ON THE SANCTUARY

The divine Sophia is Israel's God in the language and form of the goddess.

—Elisabeth Schüssler Fiorenza

MERCIFUL LAW

Sophia is no stranger to the tents of the Israelites. Indeed, one might say that she has slept rough in them for many generations before finding a home in the Temple of Solomon.

Exoteric Judaism does not, at first glance, seem a fruitful place to find the Goddess. However, its esoteric traditions preserve the footsteps of Sophia more than adequately. It is often the way that the most patriarchal of faiths, which exclude women from active roles in worship, turn to feminine images of the Divine, such as the Shekinah and Wisdom, or are typified by cyclic and rhythmic prayer forms, such as *davening*—the rapid chanting of scriptural and midrashic texts while rocking or swaying over the book.

The patriarchal spiritualities respond to their antifeminine structures by investing them with curious femininity on many levels. Judaism has its own celebrations that recall the Divine Feminine in many ways. The scrolls of the law become the bride of the faithful, the faithful are submissively female in relation to Yahweh the Father, and even the temple or shrine becomes an enclosing mother. The feast of Succoth, or Tabernacles, when Jewish families make booths in accordance with the remembrance of their escape from Egyptian captivity, is a time of great rejoicing. Alexander Susskind of Grodno (*d.*1793) observed: "When a man sits in this dwelling (i.e., the *sukkah* booth) the shadow of faith, the Shekinah spreads out Her wings over him from above."[1]

By adhering closely to a study of its mystical and legal teachings, Judaism has preserved its traditions. The exoteric teachings are represented by the Torah, the scrolls of the Pentateuch, and by the Mishnah and Talmud, which support scripture. It is the minutiae of these laws and observances that have typified the Jew to the outsider. However, there is another side of the story. The esoteric teachings, preserved by qabalists, who are the mystics of Judaic tradition, are found in the study of the Tree of Life. The Torah—the scrolls of the law—occupies unique place in spiritual tradition. Most spiritualities revere their scriptures as divine or imbued with their prophet's or scribe's holiness. The Jews are unique in according a divine persona to the Torah. It is none other than the Bride of God. Following the inherited pattern of Wisdom, the Torah has two such personas or voices, "one recondite and on high, and the other more accessible."[2] According to the Zohar, to the transcendent or Supernal Wisdom is accorded the silent voice; the manifest Wisdom speaks through the Torah of the oral law. Baruch 3:9ff. speaks of God's hidden wisdom, concealed from the rulers of nations, but vaunts the Torah (law) as her representative.

Early Jewish creation stories represent the Torah as the wife of God: "In the beginning . . . the Torah (was)written with black fire on white fire, and (was) lying in the lap of God."[3] God decided to create the world and asked Torah's counsel. She said that no king is without armies and attendants to do him homage. But her advice was "given with some reservations. She was skeptical about the value of an earthly world, on account of the sinfulness of men, who would be sure to disregard her precepts."[4]

The feast of Simcat Torah celebrates the Torah, the scrolls of the law, which are clasped in the arms of adult male Jews and danced about the synagogue. This ancient custom stems from the dance of Wisdom with her faithful hearers.

Knowledge of the law is true wisdom within Judaism, and the nuptial celebrations of Simcat Torah vindicate the legalistic bond between Jews and their Torah. It is an ecstatic justice at this festival, not the narrow *lex talionis* of "an eye for an eye." The Torah represents the *logos* or letter of the law within Judaic tradition, just as the qabalistic teachings of the Tree of Life represent its Sophia.

These mystical ciphers for the Divine Feminine are all very well,

but is there any coherent body of lore acknowledging the Goddess that precedes the formalized Judaism we know today?

Throughout the Bible, we come across ubiquitous Baals and Asherahs; these titles were generic for any pagan god or goddess in the vocabulary of the Yahwist school. We know these archetypes already, for they are none other than the local forms of the lord and lady of the sacred marriage. The Dumuzi and Ishtar of Babylon became localized in the Middle East as El or Baal and Astarte or Ashtoreth. The devotion to the divine couple of the sacred marriage was widespread throughout the Middle East. Religious leaders among the Israelites found it near impossible to prevent their people celebrating the old fertility and vegetation rites at different times, when recourse to hierodules or seasonal orgiastic coupling was considered normal.

In a chapter that treats on the nature of celebrating festivals, Deuteronomy forbids the planting of "any tree as an Asherah beside the altar of the Lord."[5] The Asherah was the sign of fertility in the desert: sometimes a tree or a dolmen pillar would be set up in honor of the divine couple. Solomon and Sheba are the models of this partnership in straight inheritance from early pagan Semitic tradition as the Baal and Ishtar of their day.

Under the reforms of King Josiah, the high priest of Jerusalem was commanded to bring out of the temple the vessels dedicated to the use of Baal and Asherah and burn them. The Asherah that adorned the temple was also removed and burned. The houses of the *qedeshim*, the male hierodules serving Baal and Asherah, were broken down: this was where women wove hangings to adorn the Asherah.[6]

When Jeremiah sought to warn the Israelites living in Egypt to adhere to Mosaic law and leave off their worship of foreign deities, they refused to obey, saying: "We will do everything that we have vowed, burn incense to the queen of heaven and pour out libations to her . . . for then we had plenty of food, and prospered, and saw no evil."[7] They complain that since they stopped performing these accustomed rituals they have lacked food and been subject to war and famine.

Obviously such practices were extracurricular to orthodox Judaism, but were considered by the people to be beneficial and natural. There was no way of serving the Divine Feminine within orthodox Judaism, and

so the people turned to the neighboring deities of their location, whether the gods of Egypt or the deities of Canaan. But the absence of the Goddess in Judaism was compensated for by the incorporation of the Shekinah into its esoteric understanding. This late development came about in the postexile period when not only had Solomon's temple fallen to the Babylonians, but Herod's temple had been razed by the Romans. The Spirit of God no longer had a house. Without the tangible symbol of the temple to define deity to the Israelites, qabalistic Jews, assimilating philosophic and Hellenic ideas, reverted to their ancestral resources and personified the exiled Spirit of God and the community of Israel as the Shekinah—a female persona for God, who was, like Wisdom, not quite a goddess.

SHEKINAH

The acceptance of the Shekinah within Judaism was by no means universal. In *Midrash Haggadol*, Rabbi Eliezer said, "He who translates a verse (from the Bible) literally is a liar. He who adds to it, commits a blasphemy . . . If he translated 'And they saw the glory of the Shekinah of the God of Israel,' he commits blasphemy, for he makes three, *viz*: Glory, Shekinah, and God."[8] This is the very accusation that was later leveled at the Russian Orthodox priest Sergius Bulgakov in this century, whose theological speculations about the nature of Sophia and the Trinity suggested a somewhat closer relationship than Orthodox theologians could tolerate (see chapter 15).

The history of the Shekinah throughout Jewish tradition is complex. The Shekinah has come to imply the female hypostasis of God, his Holy Spirit and paredros, but not a goddess in her own right. This narrow avoidance of heresy within Judaism has kept its mysticism washed with the waters of Sophia.

The word *shekinah* first appears in the so-called *Targum Onkelos* of the first to fourth centuries AD. It renders the more usual reading of Exodus 25:8, "Let them make me a sanctuary, that I may dwell in their midst," as "let them make before me a sanctuary that I may let my Shekinah dwell among them."[9]

The word *shekinah* derives from "dwelling place." The notion of a deity as a house or sanctuary is widespread among Middle-Eastern god-

desses. The Babylonian Tashmit, whose name means "the merciful hearing," is called "Lady of the Dwelling Places," possibly a metaphor for the heavens. Islamic tradition also recognizes the *sakina* or spirit of Allah as resident both within the human soul and the tent of the Ka'aba (c.f. chapter 9). The metaphor of shelter in connection with deity is deep seated. In his death-bed blessing of the twelve tribes, Moses speaks of God as an eagle or chariot-borne being riding through the heavens. "The eternal God is your dwelling place, and underneath are the everlasting arms."[10] The meaning of this image is central to the understanding of the Shekinah—she is the true home of the soul. But while the soul is exiled from the dwelling place, she accompanies the soul, lodging where she can, and stretching out her arms like Isis to protect and guard.

As we shall see by comparison with gnostic texts, the Ark of the Covenant was regarded as the midplace where the spirit of God's Wisdom rested. She was literally between the worlds. The emblems of the cherubim on the chest of the Ark were derived from the Babylonian *karibu*, half-human, half-animal beings that guarded the doorways of temples.[11] Yet they also resemble images of the Egyptian Goddess Hathor with her outstretched and protecting wings. The Ark was placed inside the sanctuary of the Holy of Holies, which only the high priest might enter.

We have seen how the Song of Songs exemplifies the

8. *The Shekinah*. The guiding figure of the Shekinah, who led the Israelites through the desert as a pillar of cloud by day and a pillar of fire by night, is shown leading her people by the light of the stars. The journey into wisdom is often one of darkness and exile from the familiar daily round. Sophia accompanies all souls, just as the Shekinah accompanies the Jews of the Diaspora. Picture entitled *Wisdom Leading Her People*, by Cecil Collins.

primordial experience of the sacred marriage. This was echoed by the once-a-year visit of the high priest into the Holy of Holies in the temple of Jerusalem, when he alone entered into the sanctuary as the representative of all Israel to acknowledge the contract between people and God.

The tent housing the Ark of the Covenant in the desert was analogous to the tents where the sacred marriage took place. The Jewish historian Josephus was very reluctant to speak about the interior of the Holy of Holies, asserting that it was empty, or rather contained something. His reluctance may be viewed as an initiate's caution, since many sanctuaries are empty of image but full of meaning. It has been suggested that within the Holy of Holies the cherubim upon the Ark of the Covenant, itself the *ketubah* or marriage contract between Israel and God, were shown in erotic embrace. A talmudic tradition of the third or fourth century related that "when Israel used to make the pilgrimage, they (the priests) would roll up for them the *paroketh* (the curtain between the Holy and the Holy of Holies in the Second Temple) and show them the cherubim, which were entwined with one another, and say to them: 'Behold! Your love before God is like the love of male and female.'"[12]

The symbol of human sexual union for divine and human relations holds good throughout Judaic mysticism. Here the image of the veil, the *paroketh*, is shown as the sacred veil of Sophia that shrouds the Mysteries. Traditional Jewish mysticism acknowledges the rightful partnership of male and female. "The Holy One, blessed be He, will not set up His tabernacle in a place in which male and female are not united."[13] Philo attempted to exemplify this partnership between God and his Shekinah by polarizing their aspects on the two cherubim in the following way:[14]

The Left Hand Cherub	The Right Hand Cherub
Mother	Father
Bearer	Begetter
Nurturer	Creator
Wisdom (Sophia)	Reason (Logos)
Sovereignty	Goodness
Legislative	Peaceable
Gentle	Chastising
Correcting	Beneficent

When Solomon's temple was destroyed, the Shekinah fled the sanctuary, passing in ten stages from the ark cover to the desert.[15] "When the Shekinah left the Sanctuary, she returned to caress and kiss its walls and columns, and cried and said, 'Be in peace, O my sanctuary, be in peace, O my royal palace, be in peace, O my precious house, be in peace from now on, be in peace.'"[16]

The Shekinah repeats the words of Jeremiah 3: 23 three times from the Mount of Olives. "Return you backsliding children, I will heal your backsliding." Then, before retreating to heaven like Astraea, she flies about saying, "I will return to My place until they admit their guilt and seek my face."[17]

The prophets of the postexile period are almost unanimous in presenting the community of Israel as an erring wife running after foreign lovers, (Hosea) or as a lamenting widow (Jeremiah). The exception to this is a passage in Isaiah that scholars agree is an interpolation dating from after the Babylonian captivity. It prophesies the loving return of God the husband of the bride; the bride symbolizes the cast-off widow, Jerusalem, but here we may also read the welcoming of the Shekinah:

> *Enlarge the place of your tent, and let the curtains of your habitations be stretched out; hold not back, lengthen your cords and strengthen your stakes. For you will be spread abroad to the right and to the left, and your descendents will possess the nations . . . Fear not, for . . . the reproach of your widowhood you will remember no more. For your Maker is your husband . . . For the Lord has called you like a wife forsaken and grieved in spirit, like a wife or youth when she is cast off, says your God. For a brief moment I forsook you, but with great compassion I will* gather you.[18]

It is impossible to slip a knife between the metaphors of the exiled Israelites and the wandering Shekinah. She is God's bride, cast off, yet she is so completely the soul of the community of Israel that it is impossible to tell who or what is meant here. Well indeed might the Israelites "enlarge their tent" to accommodate the children that will be borne to this union, yet so might the Shekinah spread her sanctuary wings wider to encompass her spiritual children. Such will be the rejoicing of this union, says Isaiah, that "the mountains and the hills before you shall break forth

into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands . . . instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle; and it shall be to the Lord for a memorial."[19] Myrtle is the plant borne in the hands of Yemeni brides going to their husbands, and the prophet acclaims it as an anamnesis of God and his Shekinah, just as the olive is a sign of God's covenant with humanity at the time of the flood.

The spiritual privation of Israel hits hard and somehow penetrates to the very depths of human need, ultimately symbolized by the separation of man and woman. The sapiential books reiterate the protective love of Wisdom for humanity: "When a righteous man was sold, wisdom did not desert him, but delivered him from sin. She descended with him into the dungeon, and when he was in prison she did not leave him, until she brought him the scepter of a kingdom."[20]

Wisdom accompanies her children wherever they go. A later Tannaitic passage speaks of the ten descents of the Shekinah, one of which has been lost:

1. When she entered the Garden at the Fall to punish Adam, Eve, and the serpent.
2. When she confounded the builders of Babel.
3. When Sodom and Gomorrah were destroyed.
4. When she liberated the Israelites from Egyptian captivity.
5. When she drowned the Egyptians.
6. When she appeared to Moses on Sinai.
7. When she led Israel through the desert as a pillar of cloud and fire.
8. When she entered the Holy of Holies.
9. In future times she will appear at the battle of Gog and Magog.[21]

These ten descents correspond to the qualities on the qabalistic Tree of Life. "By ten things the world was created: by wisdom and by understanding and by knowledge and by power and by rebuke and by might, by righteousness and by right, by grace and by mercy," says the *Hagiga*.[22]

We see that the Shekinah exercises the wrathful and punishing aspects of the Divine, as well as the nurturing ones. The esoteric conven-

tion in the West is to stress the beneficent and mothering qualities of the Divine Feminine. However, in Qabala, the different aspects of God's bride are detailed in an orderly way so that we are able to see the more active face of the Shekinah.

TREE OF LIFE

The image of the tree has ever haunted the Middle-Eastern imagination. Everywhere the sacred trees of the Goddess grew: the asherahs so often fulminated against by prophets. Israel cut down the sacred trees of neighboring tribes, but perhaps it was only to erect one of their own—the Tree of Life, which still stands triumphant within Judaism's esoteric discipline of the Qabala.

From the Sumerian Goddess Siduri-Sabatu and her vine of life in the *Gilgamesh* epic through to Wisdom's hymn of self-praise in Sirach, where she likens herself to many trees, commanding all to come and eat of her fruits,[23] the image of the Tree of Life is one given many times over to Wisdom herself. Genesis begins with the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil, by which the Fall is brought about. But this tree is contrasted with that of Proverbs 3:18, which says of Wisdom, "She is a tree of life to those who lay hold of her."

The Tree of Life, the blueprint of Qabala, is a comprehensive cosmological system of far-reaching effect. In it is encoded creation, the manifestations of the godhead and the history of Israel, among other things. It may be regarded as the living body of Adam Kadmon, the microcosmic man, who represents creation. Studying the Qabala brings knowledge of the self, the realization of Adam Kadmon and hastens the return of the Shekinah.

Qabala literally means "from mouth to ear," indicating its authentic oral esoteric tradition. It manifested as an esoteric discipline in medieval Spain, though its antecedents are credited to the second century AD. Qabala is a method for coping with the strictures of monotheism: while it apportions the qualities and powers of God into definitions, it does not seek to quantify them or to create anything other than hypostases of God. Similar esoteric methods may be discerned within Islam, which has its own lore concerning the names and qualities of Allah.

Qabala has become the province of gentiles who have utilized its esoteric structures, though rarely its mystical insights, for magic, self-improvement, meditation, and so on. Serious qabalistic schools of both orthodox Judaic and gentile persuasion still open the ways to wisdom in our own day.

Each of the *sephiroth* (spheres) of the Tree of Life has a designated title and set of symbols, but none is conceived as a separate deity. Rather they are all hypostases of God. In this regard, Wisdom or Chokmah is merely one of nine others. Philo speaks of the ten curtains of the Tabernacle of the Holy of Holies as giving egress to the whole of wisdom.[24] The arrangement of the sephiroth is explained thus:

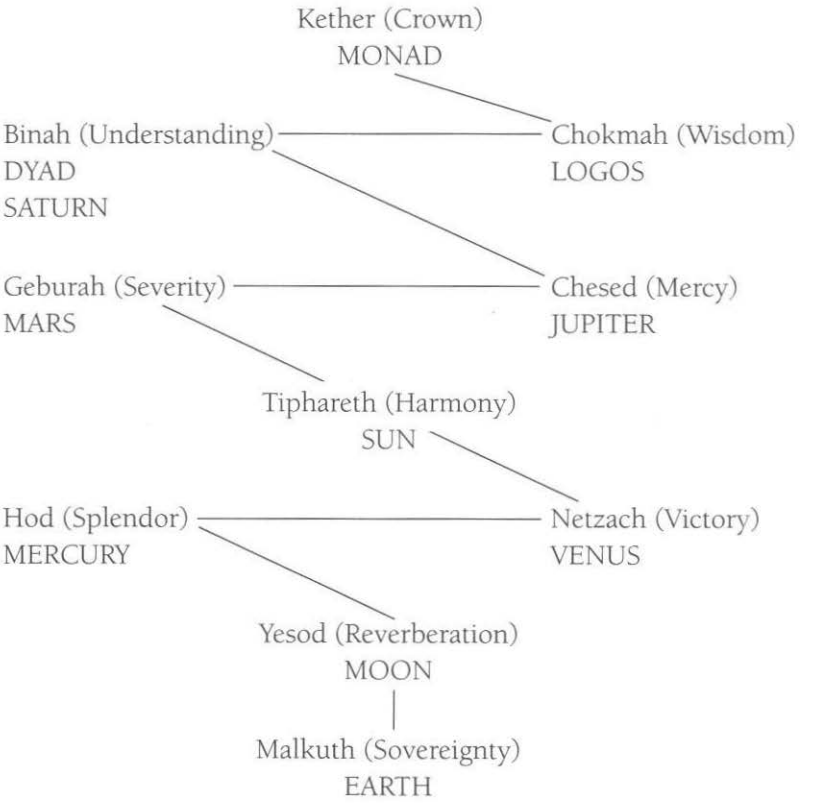
> *All the powers of God are arranged one atop the other (in layers), thus resembling a tree; just as it is through water that the tree produces its fruits, so, too, it is through water that God increases the power of tree. And what is God's water? That is [female] khokmah [wisdom], and that [namely the fruit of the tree] is the soul of the righteous, which [all] flow from the wellspring to the great channel, and it rises up and hangs on the tree. And what is it through which the tree blooms? Through Israel: if they are good and righteous, then the shekina dwells among them, and through their works they abide in God's womb.*[25]

The Jewish titles of the sephiroth of the Tree of Life and their transliterated meanings are:

Kether	Crown	**Tiphareth**	Harmony
Chokmah	Wisdom	**Netzach**	Victory
Binah	Understanding	**Hod**	Splendor
Chesed	Mercy	**Yesod**	Reverberation/ Foundation
Geburah	Severity	**Malkuth**	Sovereignty

In the Zohar, God creates a wisdom-gushing fountain (Chokmah). But because Wisdom cannot be comprehended in abstraction, the waters spill into the vessel of Understanding (Binah). Then "he directs it into seven precious vessels, which he calls Greatness (Chesed), Strength

(Geburah), Glory (Hod), Victory (Netzach), Majesty (Tiphareth), Foundation (Yesod), Sovereignty (Malkuth)."[26] Thus the images of the Goddess are dispersed, becoming ever more diluted and less efficacious, although even the lowest spheres on the Tree of Life are considered equally holy with the highest. We have here a parallel with the Greek philosophical and gnostic models, where the three supernal spheres of the Tree of Life together with the seven lower sephiroth reproduce the cosmology of the Monad, Dyad, and Logos, with seven aeonic powers or archons of the planetary spheres.



The interconnections between the spheres of the Tree of Life are subtle. Qabalists spend most of their lives working within the pathways that these interconnections open to them.

The pronouncement of the holy name of God, *Yod He Vau He* (Yahweh) pronounced on the Day of Atonement by the high priest, are qabalistically a weaving together of the four worlds of the Tree.[27] The utterance of the holy name, in which the syllable *He* appears twice, was thus a summation of the Tree of Life. When the high priest emerged from the Holy of Holies, the light of the Shekinah was supposed to shine from his countenance, much as Moses' did when he descended Mount Thabor.[28]

The tetrad of the Divine Name was further characterized by four personas:

Divine Name	Sephiroth	Symbolic Persona	Titles
Yod	Chokmah	Father	Zaddik (Spiritual Master)
He	Binah	Mother	Supernal Mother
Vau	Tiphareth	Son	the King
He	Malkuth	Daughter	Matronit/Shekinah

Binah is called the Supernal Mother and is mystically considered to be the mother of the Shekinah whose sphere is that of Malkuth, which is called the Lower Mother or Matronit.[29] Binah, like Demeter, equates to the creative Sophia, while Malkuth, like Kore, equates to the hidden erotic aspect of Sophia. Within the mystical personae of the Tetragrammaton lies a cosmogonic myth, almost the recreation of Israel's own mythic past. The hidden mythos accorded to the Tetragrammaton tells the story of the marriage of heaven and earth, of God and Shekinah. The Father and Mother conjoin and create two children, the King and Matronit, the Lesser Mother. The transcendent couple play a little further part in the scenario and must be considered as harmonically resonant with the Son and Daughter who are destined to be each other's spouse, in a complete and mythic disregard of incestuous barriers.

Because the Matronit associates herself with the community of Israel, which falls into sin, she herself is separated from the King. The King used to unite once a week with his bride in the Holy of Holies in the temple. However, after its destruction this act no longer took place. The qabalistic practice of marital love on the Sabbath was undertaken in conscious imitation of this divine union.

The prime image for qabalistic philosophy is the vision of Ezekiel[30] where the prophet sees the four winged creatures within many wheels that have the ability to go in any direction. These are the mystical manifestations of God's power. Significantly these come accompanied by a great cloud with fire flashing out of it and the brightness of a rainbow about it. These symbols indicate the presence of the Shekinah.

Similarly, in *Sepher Hekalot*, we read about a warlike Shekinah, who is responsible for God's campaigns. Her four flaming wheeled chariots stand in the heavenly halls, waiting for their orders.[31] Like a Jewish Kali, or reminiscent of the Ishtar of love and war, the Zohar further instances a fearsome aspect of the Shekinah, a titaness to whom mountains are but a bite and who can swallow rivers at one gulp. From her hair issue troops who are sent as a scourge to sinners. From her vulva issues Metatron, the greatest Angel of the Presence, and the two female demons, Lilith and Naamah.[32] This aspect of the Shekinah incorporates the quality of Geburah or Severity upon the Tree of Life. She acts like Maat, Anath, Sekhmet, or Ereshkigal.

The Zohar, or "Book of Splendor," typifies the aspects of Sophia as both Transcendent Maiden and Black Goddess.

> *In the flame . . . are two lights: one light is a bright white and one light is united with a dark or blue . . . this dark light, or bluish color, which is below, is the precious throne to the white . . . it unites to the above, to that white upper light, and unites itself below to the thing which is under it, which is the burning matter . . . And on this white light rests above a Hidden Light which is stronger. Here is the above mystery of that flame which comes out from it, and in it is the Wisdom of the Above.*[33]

This quotation is summed up by the qabalistic aphorism: the Lesser Mother sits upon the throne of the Supernal Mother, for this is the destiny of the Shekinah, who will rise from her earthly position at Malkuth to become once more the bride of God at Binah, and where divisions between Black Goddess and Sophia will cease. When Kore returns from Hades to the embrace of Demeter, nevermore to be parted, the Eleusinian dyad will be dynamically one with creation.

The darkness of the Black Goddess is sometimes seen as resulting

from a fallen or deprived situation: "The lowest sefirah, the Shekhinah, has no light of its own, but is nothing more than a mirror that reflects the light shed upon it from above. In this respect, the Shekhinah is also seen as the moon, entirely and utterly dark except when it conveys the light that it receives from the sun, who is the central sefirah, Tifaret, also called 'the Holy One, blessed be He,' around whom all the others revolve." Thus the full meaning of the Song of Songs becomes clear: "'I am black but comely' is the appeal made by the Shekinah, who is female, to the male Tifaret, expressing her forlorn state when she is deprived of light."[34]

But Rabbi Levi ben Haytha knew that the blackness of the Shekinah was transformative: "I am black on the days of the week and comely on the Sabbath; black all the days of the year and comely on the Day of Atonement, black in this world and comely in the world to come."[35] Just as in Islamic tradition, where the Black Stone was originally a white pearl, so too the Shekinah reflects a different image of herself. Indeed, "pearl" was one of the Shekinah's many titles.[36]

This esoteric comprehension of the poles of Sophia as Shekinah did not extend to the rest of exoteric Judaism, for whom the Divine Feminine was marginalized as demonic and fearful. The chief protagonist in the supernatural world was Lilith, apocryphally the first wife of Adam. The word *lillu* is Sumerian for "underworld spirit." The fear of Lilith was widespread; it was particularly exacerbated among the Ashkenazi Jews living in central Europe where ancestral woodland spirits were understood to be alive and active. Amulets, charms, and spells against Lilith and her kin were commonplace, for Lilith was believed to be a succuba, living off the nocturnal emissions of men in order to create countless more demons; she was a child snatcher, a bringer of disease.[37] And yet we have seen that, according to one text, she was borne of the Shekinah!

The metaphorical polarization of divine male and demonic female must always be extreme where the Divine Feminine is marginalized. However, Sophia cannot help but drift into the forefront of esoteric veneration, whether as woman, female abstraction, or hypostatic Goddess. It is in her most transcendently beautiful of guises that she enters the soul of the qabalist.

THE SABBATH BRIDE AND THE LOST PRINCESS

The Sabbath has long been personified as God's bride. The Ethiopian Jews, the Falashas, say of the Sabbath, "The mediatrix of the Christians is Mary; ours is the Sabbath."[38] The Sabbath is the holiest day of the week, celebrated by Jews the world over in token of God's rest after the labor of creation. From Friday night when one color cannot be distinguished from another, the Sabbath is in force until the next evening. No nonessential work is done and there are many proscriptions about certain forms of activity. Each of the "religions of the book" celebrates its Sabbath: the Muslims on Friday, the Jews on Saturday, the Christians on Sunday. Friday is associated with Venus, of course, but the derivations of the Sabbath day might shock many fundamentalist Christians.

The word *Sabbath* derives from *sa-bat* or "heart's rest."[39] In Babylon, one day of *sabbatu* marked each quarter phase of the moon and was regarded as the day on which Ishtar menstruated; on these days people abstained from certain activities as though they were menstruating women.[40] The enforced rest of the Sabbath is therefore an imitation of the restrictions and privileged rest period once associated with menstruation in the Middle East—restrictions that apply to many women of Jewish and Muslim background today. It may have been Philo who set the trend for the personification of the Sabbath, but it soon became a widespread concept. The custom of "gladdening the Shekinah" or of enjoying marital union on the Sabbath was anciently attested.

Abraham ibn Ezra (1092–1167) relates how, while in England, he had a dream in which he was handed a letter from the Sabbath. On opening it, he found a poem in which the Sabbath spoke of herself as "the crown of the religion of the precious ones."[41]

The chief exponent of the Sabbath bride concept was Isaac Luria (1534–72), a contemporary of St. John of the Cross (1542–1591). Their two forms of spirituality overlap remarkably. Luria presided over a qabalistic community at Safed in Palestine, where his famous hymn to the Sabbath bride was sung with great fervor, as it still is at Sabbath services today:

Come let us go to meet Sabbath,
For she is the source of blessing,

Pouring forth from ancient days.
The act was the end, in thought the beginning . . .
Come, my friend, to meet the Bride,
Let us receive the face of Sabbath.[42]

The rite of *zivvuga kadisha*, or sacred marriage, is the union of the spheres Tiphareth and Malkuth. It was performed by qabalists at the beginning of the sixteenth century. The night of the mystical marriage, celebrated in the Feast of Weeks, the fiftieth day after Passover, was spent in prayer and song. The next morning, the marriage contract between the bridegroom (God) and the Virgin (Shekinah or Israel) was read out.[43]

But it is the welcoming in of the Sabbath each Friday that celebrates the Shekinah, when she is invited as the bride to come and join the company. Elaborate processions were performed at Safed, and the Sabbath psalms were sung with closed eyes because "the Shekinah . . . as 'the beautiful virgin who has no eyes' . . . has lost her eyes from weeping in exile."[44]

The Shekinah has become totally identified with the community of Israel. Since the expulsion from the Garden of Paradise, she has accompanied her people into Egypt, into Babylon, and subsequently into many other kinds of exile and diaspora. Within the Qabala, the Shekinah is the most approachable aspect of God. "The chain of processes that links the unknowable God to the Shekhinah and thence to the terrestrial world, has a continuous dynamism."[45]

Many great qabalists have had close relationship with the Shekinah. Rabbi Joseph Karo (1488–1575) was one of the Safed School of mystics. His *maggid*, or spiritual mentor, was the Shekinah herself. Fasting from sleep and praying, he heard her voice. "Happy are you in this world . . . that you resolved to adorn Me on this night. For these many years had my head been fallen with none to comfort Me . . . but now you have restored the crown to its former place."[46] She bade him, "Cease not from studying, for a thread of mercy is stretched out over you." With his companions, Karo cried out, "Blessed be the name of His glorious Kingdom for ever and ever."[47] They fell weeping because they had heard the voice of the Shekinah. Many subsequent messages were received, including the injunction, "Sanctify yourself and all your limbs to My service by day and night. Let your limbs form a camp within which the Shekinah can rest."[48]

Rabbi Abraham Berukhim was advised by Isaac Luria to pray at the Wailing Wall. For three days and nights fasting, he wept and prayed. "Suddenly he raised his eyes and saw on the Wailing Wall the image of a woman, from behind, in clothes which it is better not to describe, that we have mercy on the divine glory." When he had seen her, he immediately fell on his face and cried and wept and said, "Zion, Zion, woe to me that I have seen you in such a plight."[49] He fainted and then fell asleep: "Then he saw in a dream the image of a woman who came and put her hands on his face and wiped the tears of his eyes . . . and when Isaac Luria saw him he said: 'I see that you have deserved to see the face of the Shekhinah.'"[50]

Nahman of Bratslav (1772–1810) was one of the Hassidim, a sect of pious Jews that began in medieval Germany. The Hassids were and are very like the Shakers in their exuberant manifestations of devout joy in song and dance. It is not surprising, therefore, that the Hassidim should have also employed the didactic tale to spread their teachings. These tales, like the parables of Jesus, were compelling to their hearers. Nahman was in the line of the Ba'al Shem Tov, the great miracle worker and founder of the modern Hassidim, of whom so many tales are told. Nahman was a contemporary of William Blake (1757–1827), with whom he might have had a lot in common. His many folk stories always have a qabalistic content, and some of them are directly about the Shekinah and her exile.

The most famous is that of *The Loss of the Princess*.[51] There is a king with six sons and a daughter, whom he deeply loves. However, one day she annoys him and he exasperatedly says, "May the Not-Good take you away!" The next day she is not to be found. The king sends his viceroy to find her. He comes at last to a castle where the ruler's wife is none other than the princess. The castle is the place of the Not-Good (Nahman's euphemism for the Adversary). She cannot be freed unless the viceroy stays put for a year, yearning for her and fasting, until the last day when he should fast and not sleep from sunset to sunset.

All goes well until the last night when the viceroy craves an apple, immediately falling asleep. He awakes and is told he has to repeat the year of yearning. On the last day, he sees a spring that looks strange. Tasting it, he discovers that it is filled with wine and he falls asleep for seven years. The princess passes by but is unable to wake him, so she leaves her kerchief. He awakes and reads the kerchief, which tells him to

seek a golden mountain and pearly castle. He searches for years and eventually meets a giant to whom he tells his errand. The giant is master of all animals and they have never heard of the castle. However, he sends the viceroy to his brother, the giant master of birds, but with similar success. He sends the viceroy to the giant who is master of winds. One of the winds is late arriving when summoned, because he has been transporting a princess to a golden mountain. The viceroy is borne by the wind to that place and rescues her.

Nahman makes the Shekinah the princess in exile, and the viceroy is the pious person in pursuit of her. The viceroy fails at first to rescue her because he succumbs to the sins of Adam (the apple) and Noah (drunkenness). The kerchief may indicate the study of the Torah. The pearly castle is the abode of the Shekinah herself. The final act of redemption, the *tikkun*, is not fully explained by Nahman, since this cosmological story's end is that of humanity's also.

The Shekinah has also been a prophetic voice. It is reported by Kalonymus Kalman Epstein (*d.*1823) that "when the great *zaddikim* (outstanding leaders of mystic quality) attach themselves to the worlds on high and have the garments of the body stripped off from themselves, the Shekinah rests upon them and speaks from out of their throat so that their mouth utters prophecies and tells of future events."[52]

In all these narratives there is a sense of mystical exaltation, rarely of true practical expressions of love for women, although, in essence, communion with the Shekinah should bring a heightened compassion for every created being. This is the problem of mysticism: how to actualize vision. In Martin Buber's novel, *For the Sake of Heaven*,[53] the hero is Yehudi. He loves his first wife, Foegele, but leaves her in order to emulate the exiled Shekinah. He is obedient to her legitimate deathbed request that he marry her sister, Schoendel, although Schoendel is enraged by his treatment of her sister and his distance from everyday problems. Eventually, Yehudi has a vision very similar to Lucius Apuleius' of Isis. The blackness of the night is transformed by the blast of a heavenly *shofar* (horn) into the appearance of the Milky Way. From within this pool of white radiance emerges a woman, veiled in black, with bleeding feet. She says that it is the holy men who are causing her torment and excluding her. "Each of you exiles his comrades, and so together you exile me." With a

directness that cannot be gainsaid she tells him, "One cannot love me and abandon the created being." As she lifts her veil, Yehudi beholds Foegele in the shape of the Shekinah. Reconciliation with the earth and human responsibility is the call of Sophia, and it is to that long-overdue appointment that the Shekinah calls Jewish women and men. For "she so pervades this lower world that if you search in deed, speech, thought, and speculation, you will find Shekhinah, for there is no beginning nor end to her."[54]

TIKKUN—THE GREAT RESTORATION

Like the gnostics and Christians, qabalistic Jews look towards the tikkun, the putting right or restoration of all things. All good works hasten the tikkun, all evil works lengthen the exile.

There is a Hassidic story that sums up this realization. Rabbi Isaac of Kalig is a master of music. He studies night and day to rediscover the perfect music that was in Paradise, since at the time of Adam's sin, that music was dispersed about the universe. One day he overhears the song of a shepherd. The tune turns his soul over with delight, for it is the very cadence he has been looking for. However, the words puzzle him:

O wood so high, how vast you are,
Rose so sweet, how far.
If the wood were shorter,
My rose would be near.
If I could leave the forest
And smell the rose,
I would live in love forever more.

He goes home and determines to put sleep from his eyes until he has unraveled this riddle. In the manner of Abraham Abulafia, the great Sephardic qabalist, he makes permutations of the words until they become meaningless. Toward midnight, he turns once more to the actual words themselves and his mystical sight is stunned by the simplicity of the riddle. The wood is nothing more than the exile of Israel. The rose is the Shekinah. In his great rejoicing he is able to sing the correct words to the tune of the shepherd:

O exile great, how vast you are!
Spirit of God how far.
If the exile were shorter
Shekinah would be here.
If we could leave the exile
And find the Shekinah,
We would live in love forever more![55]

The work of qabala is nothing less than the realization of the microcosmic body of humanity, symbolized as Adam Kadmon—upon the Tree of Life. Likewise, its work is to recreate the ladder of ascents by which the Shekinah may return to union with the Creator. When the Shekinah returns, it automatically follows that the creation is likewise restored.

Every Sabbath is a microcosmic tikkun, for it encompasses the quietness and refreshment of the seventh day of creation, completing and beginning each week. One the few duties of worship enjoined upon women is the lighting of the Sabbath candles, when the Shekinah is invited into the home. This act is central to the spirituality of many Jewish women. "Happy are those of steadfast faith who still can bless the light of candles shining in the darkness . . . Rejoice, O Earth, in those who keep the way, for there is still song for them within you."[56]

Women have been almost totally excluded from spiritual ministry in Judaism apart from the faithful performance of their mitzvot or domestic obligations. The condition of femaleness has been shunned by men and walled about with proscriptions that stress Woman's guilt. She must go veiled because she is ashamed of wrongdoing, she precedes corpses because she brought death into the world, she menstruates in memory of her guilt in shedding Adam's blood. She must set aside the *challah*, or priestly tithe of dough when she bakes because she seduced Adam, who is "the world's challah." For the same reason she extinguishes the Sabbath candles.[57]

More and more women within Judaism are awakening to the power of the Divine Feminine. They may not call her Goddess, but the effect is still the same. Deena Metzger, a contemporary novelist of Jewish birth who has had to rediscover her tradition, awoke to the realization that "there had been a tradition which was before the forefathers, a tradition

of the foremothers and forefathers together, that could be (and was) vital, and is emerging again."[58]

Remarking on the absence of female qabalists, Gershom Scholem, one of the most influential of modern qabalistic commentators, writes that as a result of this, Judaism has remained remarkably free from the "hysterical extravagance which follow(s) in the wake of this influence."[59] This paranoia about the female is instanced throughout Judaism, which has exalted the Divine Feminine as secondary to God, and which sustains a tradition of the demonic as deriving from the female.

Ya'qub ibn Yusuf, a Sufi graduate of Jewish studies, has recently remarked on what he feels to be a distressing practice among feminist Jewish circles of addressing the Shekinah in prayer as "Blessed are you, Shekinah," instead of the more usual "Blessed are you, O Lord."[60] However, unless the faithful are free to address their petitions through the correct burning glass, the essential fire of Sophia will not be kindled.

The numerous male testimonies given above to the influence of the Shekinah are beginning to be balanced by the number of women now celebrating their spirituality with greater confidence. What they already knew and practiced is being given a voice at last.

Rabbi Leah Novick writes of giving workshops on the Shekinah and finding that people—Jews and non-Jews alike—"carry concepts, feelings, and images of the Shechinah within them . . . when we share these experiences, we find that individuals 'know' or uncover most of the traditional characteristics of Shechinah themselves."[61]

The wings of the Shekinah have not ceased beating, nor will they while there are women like Rabbi Lynn Gottleib, who has written a prophetic cycle called *Navia, Voice of the Prophet Woman*. In the tradition of all great Jewish storytellers, she finds a tale that is relevant to the needs of today.

It tells of Serach, the woman who shares the enslavement of Israel in Egypt. She is a prophetic storyteller, and takes the symbol of her slavery, the grinding stone, and smashes it to pieces. The fragments become birds, bearing shards of a great mirror. As each woman looks into this mirror, it melts into her forehead. "And each one saw Her, in a moment held forever. Yehoyah, the midwife woman, would enable freedom in their own time."[62]

In this powerful fable, Gottleib has taken the four letters that make up the name Jehovah (YHVH) and created the name Yehoyah, the midwife creator of all things. And so the prophecy runs:

Every one thousand years
there is born a woman
who does not die
but lives
forever
she comes from the root soul
of the Ancient Mother of Days.
When seven such women are born
and seven Houses rise
this circle of knowledge
will be
complete.[63]

As Judaism reappraises itself in our own age, so too Christianity is uncovering the roots of its inheritance. We leave the Shekinah and go to seek her Christian counterpart, who comes in the shape of the long-prophesied Messiah.

7

THE DIVINE ANDROGYNE

Cease, cease, O you who tread upon matter! For behold, I am coming down into the world of mortals for the sake of that part of me which has been there since the day that they overcame the innocent wisdom (Sophia) who descended; (I am coming) so that I might thwart their goal that was ordained by the one that was shown forth because of her.

—Gnostic Logos, *Triple Protennoia*

GOD OF LOVE

In a book dealing with Sophia as a Goddess, it may seem extraordinary to give space to Sophia as a masculine deity. But this chapter cannot be omitted from the story, because Sophia's escape routes pass through it.

The female images of Wisdom from the Bible and the steadily diffusing influence of the Goddess in the ancient world entered Christianity and the figure of Christ in a way that is both extraordinary and baffling. The transposition of female metaphor to male image frequently happens wherever female images are expunged from a tradition: the many-aspected names of Allah and Yahweh are, for example, nearly all derived from qualities that are popularly credited to the Divine Feminine. It has been part of orthodox mystical theology to assign the female relationship with God to humankind as a whole; it is seen to yearn toward God in a spousal relationship that avoids any necessity for us to reframe the Trinity in anything but masculine symbology.

To write of Christ at all is problematic, since a welter of separatist metaphors are woven about him, each claiming to be the only true image. Twentieth-century culture produced some of the most flattened and undynamic images of all, which have little spiritual currency in the New

Age. Christ is reinvented in every generation, but we cannot help being influenced by the images that have been traditionally employed.

Most brands of Christianity claim that Christ alone holds the power to redeem the Fall and show the way to heaven, an exclusivism that has been the cause of war and much suffering, as well as dubious political self-justifications. If we are able to edit out the Church's political investment in Christianity and look at the textual and traditional evidences, the influence of the Goddess of Wisdom can be observed, like a yeasted dough seldom left long enough to rise. The discovery of the Goddess within Christianity has been long announced but is only now being proclaimed. It is not an avenue of discovery welcomed by either orthodox Christians or certain feminists, because the metaphors are loaded with explosive issues that are dangerous to handle. It is perhaps possible to sidle up to Christianity through the image of the divine androgyne, the mediating deity who connects divine and human realms in a bond of love.

The Greek Eros, god of love, who is called *Protogonos* or "the first-born," and *Phanes*, "revealer of the light," brought heaven and earth together to create Oceanus and Tethys, the originating deities of the Greeks.[1] Eros has been somewhat absent in Christianity. He has been replaced by Caritas, the inclusive and encompassing love of Christ, who has preserved Eros' ability to bring heaven and earth into harmony by means of love. Christ does not marry or raise children, according to orthodox tradition. His task is to kindle the dormant spirit in each person he encounters, not to provoke erotic attachment. In this respect, while manifesting as a human, Christ is available to both women and men—a feature that he exemplifies in the Gospels. The refusal to entertain even metaphorical sexuality is echoed by St. Paul's "in Christ there is no male or female."[2] Christianity is theoretically inclusive of both sexes by transcending sexuality, though the practice is widely variant from this reading.

The foundation ritual of Christianity is not the sacred marriage—though that may take place within the thalamus of the soul and is the apocalyptic prophecy of Revelation—it is the ritual whereby the faithful partake of the slain god in the form of the Eucharist, albeit in an unbloody manner. Like the descents of Dumuzi, Adonis, Attis, and Dionysus into the realm of death to be reborn in another manner, Christ's descent to hell overcomes death itself. This act shows a love for creation and the institu-

tion of rites of anamnesis, for recalling and reinstituting the act of Sophianic love in daily life. The sacrifice of the divine for the creation manifests in many ways: the Creating Mother is rent apart, Ishtar and Dumuzi descend into death, Christ dies on the cross, Osiris is dismembered. Likewise, the ritual dismembering of Dionysus by the titans,[3] symbolized by the Egyptians as the crushing of grapes for wine, has parallels with Christ's aretalogy of himself as the True Vine.[4]

Christ's aretalogy is not so dissimilar from that of the ancient goddesses, for he is "the bread of life" and "the living water."[5] As Good Shepherd, he follows in the footsteps of the Sumerian shepherd, Dumuzi, with his "mother flute."

Each revelation of the God of Love is accompanied by a certain blurring of gender barriers. Christ is no exception to this rule. The Irish philosopher, John Scotus Erigena (810–877 AD), held in his *Periphyseon* that the resurrected Christ was androgynous. "The Lord Jesus united in himself the division of our nature, that is, male and female . . . For in Him there is neither male nor female, although it was in that masculine sex in which He was born of a Virgin."[6] He speaks of the way in which Christ, "in Himself united us with ourselves in Himself by taking away the difference between male and female and instead of men and women, in whom the mode of division is most apparent, exhibited men as such properly and truly . . . bearing immaculate their image which marks of corruption do not touch at all."[7] *Periphyseon* is a dialogue conducted between an instructor and a student. The student confesses himself puzzled about how and whether human sexual differentiation will translate to the paradisal condition. His instructor replies, "For if Christ Who understands all things, (Who) indeed is the understanding of all things, really unified all that he assumed, who doubts but that what first took place in the Head and principal Exemplar of the whole of human nature will eventually happen in the whole?"[8] Statements such as these did not make John Scotus very popular, and his writings were held to be heterodoxical. This view of Christ's androgyneity was upheld in gnosticism and in the works of Boehme (see chapters 8 and 14).

How did this androgyneity of Wisdom come about? We have seen how persistent is the tradition of the sacred marriage between the goddess of the land or her representative and the god or his kingly stand-in.

In the person of Christ, we see the fusion of Word and Wisdom, Logos and Sophia, in a distinct way. This has two manifestations: Christ and his hidden, suffering Ecclesia interact during his ministry; after his resurrection, he is understood to conjoin with his restored Church, the Sophianic Ecclesia. Christ is both the sum of Logos/Sophia in his own person, but is also understood to mystically join with the Blessed Virgin—his own mother—in a mystical union.

Christ is not born of a goddess, although Mary assumes attributes of the Divine Feminine in her later cult. The prime image that permeates Christ's story is Sophia, who makes her appearances in many guises. As she is not bounded by shape or restricted to gender, Sophia, like the Holy Spirit, is the presence of Deity among us: a traveling presence that interpenetrates both the earthly and otherworldly realms.

It is the maternal spirit that hovers over the waters of the deep in Genesis 1:2 and over Christ at his baptism;[9] it is the paternal spirit that descends upon Mary at her Annunciation, a feast that St. John Chrysostom called "the Feast of the Seed."[10]

The sacred marriage of Christianity lies in the mystical partnership between Christ and the soul, or Christ and his Mother, who is seen as the representative of all humanity. The coronation of the Virgin is seen as the crowning of humanity. As Cabasilas has remarked, "It is the Master who has leaned down towards the earth and has rediscovered his own image."[11] This is in direct relationship with 2 Corinthians 3:18: "And we, with our unveiled faces reflecting like mirrors the brightness of the Lord, all grow brighter and brighter as we are turned into the image that we reflect; this is the work of the Lord who is Spirit." Scripture calls us to become reflective mirrors, like Sophia.

It is to this Holy Spirit that we now turn, to discover if the Divine Feminine has lodged there like a dove in the cleft of the rock.

THE SEX OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

The Holy Spirit of Wisdom has frequently changed its gender. It has been suggested that because of the changes in language and culture within the early Church that "this feminine aspect (*ruach*) to the inauguration of Jesus is neutered to *pneumatic* in Hellenistic Christian commu-

nities and eventually masculinized to *spiritus* in the Latin church."[12] This led to a shift from feminine to masculine metaphors. In Hebrew, *ruach* is linguistically feminine, while *pneuma* is neuter in Greek, and *spiritus* is masculine in Latin. As Jung remarks, "The Holy Ghost is not subject to any control,"[13] but blows where it will, like the wind. This disobedient and wayward movement is the true creative spirit of Sophia. Imagination and creativity cannot be commanded. The gifts of the Spirit are markedly identifiable with Wisdom's. In Isaiah 11:2 we read the prophecy of Christ's coming: "And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and the fear of the Lord." This list is supplemented in Book of Enoch 49:3 by "the spirit of those who have fallen asleep in righteousness." These are the seven gifts of the Spirit, analogous to Sophia's seven-pillared temple. Sophia, as Ecclesia, keeps the seven gifts of the Spirit in her lap like doves, ready to wing down to whoever is need of them, just as she keeps open the seven pathways of the sacraments that are their physical signature: the paths of baptism, confirmation, confession, communion, marriage, ordination, and anointing. Like the old mystery initiations of the classical world, the Christian initiate could go down into the waters of the Jordan and receive the confirmation of the Holy Spirit, be deeply one with Christ at the last supper, rejoice in the marriage at Cana, perform the ministry to the sick and uncertain through the sacred pathways of the sacraments.

The Holy Spirit has a confused metaphorical ancestry. We have seen how biblical Wisdom is the mother, companion, bride or paredros of God.[14] The fourth-century Church father Apraates even accorded a parental relationship between humanity and God the Father with the Spirit as wife. "Man, as long as he has not led home the Bride, loves and worships God, his Father, and the Holy Spirit, his Mother, and he has no other love."[15]

The accompanying Spirit of God as companion of the soul is affirmed in I Corinthians 3:16. "You are God's temple and . . . God's spirit dwells in you." But the Holy Spirit also acts as daimon between heaven and earth: "As one that constitutes the 'innermost' aspect of the Trinity, the Holy Spirit is, at the same time, the connecting link between Father and Son. Of course, the Son too is a bond between the First and Third

Divine Persons, insofar as he mediates the divinity of the Father to the Spirit. But whereas the Son is first engendered and then mediates, the Spirit is identical with his mediatory function."[16]

The feminine metaphors of the Holy Spirit are diverse. The third-century liturgy of Didascalics calls the deaconess "image of the Holy Spirit," perhaps enforcing the prevailing feminine perception of the Spirit at that time.[17] The gnostic Gospel of Philip, however, is scornful of a feminine Spirit: "Some say that Mary conceived by the Holy Spirit: they are mistaken . . . When did a female ever conceive by a female?"[18] Nevertheless, the maternal nature of the Holy Spirit has been an abiding presence, sometimes almost providing the lost Eros to Christianity. "A very early tradition stated that the Holy Spirit is like the kiss of sacred love exchanged by lovers."[19]

In the 19th *Ode of Solomon*, the cooperation of Mary with the Holy Spirit sets up a real resonance between herself and Sophia:

> *The Son is the cup,*
> *and the Father is he who was milked;*
> *and the Holy Spirit is she who milked him;*
>
> *Because his breasts were full,*
> *and it was undesirable that his milk should be released*
> *without purpose.*
>
> *The Holy Spirit opened her bosom*
> *and mixed the milk of the two breasts of the Father.*
>
> *Then she gave the mixture to the generation without*
> *their knowing,*
> *and those who have received it are in the perfection*
> *of the right hand.*
>
> *The womb of the Virgin took (it),*
> *and she received conception and gave birth.*[20]

Possibly due to this confusion about the Holy Spirit's gender, it is possible to speak of Sophia as both male and female within Christianity, working through Christ and Mary. The language of faith is its liturgy. Mary gains most of the sapiential references in her liturgies, while Christ

is viewed as both Word and Wisdom in a theological way. However, the ordinary Christian does not tend to think theologically, but responds liturgically. It may seem extraordinary, in the light of Sophia's development in the West, but we must now see how even in the person of Christ, Sophia is manifest.

CHRIST AS SOPHIA

Christianity is currently a much-devalued religion, and the figure of Christ himself has been disempowered for many by a very human depiction of his attributes and qualities. The rather faded and nauseous figure who emerges from pietistic tracts and tub-thumping evangelism has little to do with the figure who emerges from the Gospels.

With the development of Christianity, Wisdom, as derived from the savior goddesses of the Middle East, fades to a hypostasis with no manifest symbolism. But as she fades from the stage, other characters take over. More specifically, Christ comes to inherit Sophia's mantle in an extraordinary way.

It is evident from internal references within his work that Philo was well acquainted with most of the Books of Wisdom, except perhaps Ecclesiastes. It is in the works of Philo that we first begin to notice the preferential treatment, not of Sophia, but the Logos; not Wisdom, but the Word. "To the Logos was apportioned a divine . . . pair of parents, God himself as father . . . and Sophia as mother . . . The divine Logos issues forth like a stream from the wellspring of Sophia."[21] But while Sophia is the Logos' mother, she is also shown to be his spouse or opposite. Philo's doctrine of opposites (*syzygies*) held that everything had its polarized opposite. Yet he also concludes that each pair of opposites forms or is derived from a whole. Yet Philo conceived of the Logos-Sophia to be a kind of fertile masculine image: the Logos is the chief mediator between the divine and human realms and is the fount of wisdom, whose perpetual streams nourish and fructify the spirit.

Philo conceived God to be so transcendent that he needed intermediaries of a cosmological or mythological stature: Sophia, Logos, Moses, Israel. Philo's habit of transposing Sophia with Logos has led, within Christianity, to some peculiar theological distinctions. Working primarily with

the mythological models of Isis and Osiris for his Sophia and Logos in a creative but wholly Jewish manner, Philo shows how the fertile power of Sophia is appropriated by the Logos in true patriarchal fashion.

This trend was continued in the writings of St. Paul and St. John. Paul insists in I Corinthians 1:23,25, "We are preaching a crucified Christ . . . a Christ who is the power and the Sophia of God." (Most biblical translations offer "wisdom," but the original Greek gives "Sophia.") He continues, "But still we have a Sophia to offer those who have reached maturity: not a philosophy of our age, it is true, still less of the masters of our age, which are coming to their end. The hidden Sophia of God, which we teach in our mysteries, is the Sophia that God predestined to be for our glory before the ages began. She is a Sophia that none of the masters of this age have ever known."[22]

St. John squarely affixes the sign of the Logos to the mast of his gospel: "In the beginning was the Word." Through this Logos, all things were made, just as through Wisdom creation takes place in Proverbs 8. However, in "the Eastern Church, the icon of St. John of Silence is worshiped"; he presses "his curled finger to his lips signifying silence. He is cross-eyed, signifying the inward gaze. A winged figure is whispering something in his ear. It is Divine Wisdom, Sophia."[23] Logos and Sophia may not be separated or, if they are, they must polarize in any given scenario. Philo's action of assigning Wisdom to the Logos meant that the paredros of God must find another figure to inhabit. The role eventually fell to Mary, whose nuptial relationship to Christ is discussed later.

Gnostic sources tell us that Christ has two aspects. "His male name is called 'First-Begetter Son of God'; his female name is 'First-Begetress Sophia, Mother of the Universe.' Some call her 'Love.'"[24] That this concept might find a place in biblical scholarship might seem unlikely, but that is the case.

It was Rudolf Bultmann, the German biblical scholar, who cited certain passages in the Gospels, notably St. Luke 11:49–51, 13:34, and St. Matthew 23:34–37, as interpolations of Sophia herself put into the mouth of Christ. He posited the influence of a no longer existent text that he called Q, German for "source," which was a source for some of the sayings of Jesus.[25] These sayings or *logion* were collected by the faithful and collated long before the Gospels came to be written. These logion

were incorporated into the canonical Synoptic Gospels as well as appearing in the gnostic Gospel of Thomas in somewhat different forms. Many such logion are also found in the Dead Sea Scrolls, which were the sacred scriptures of the Jewish mystical sect, the Essenes.

The presence of *Q* in the Gospels, said Bultmann, proved that "the myth of the divine Wisdom" was intrinsically part of Jesus' ministry, that Jesus identified himself with Wisdom herself.[26] This opinion has both delighted and outraged biblical theologians. The intricacies of this argument are beyond this book, but the theory is both gnostically and mystically tenable.

The descent of the dove upon Jesus as he is baptized by John is perhaps significant, as the dove is Sophia's own symbol. An Orphite text quoted by St. Irenaeus describes how Sophia, knowing that her brother Christ (conceived as a separate divine entity to the human Jesus) was coming down to her, "prepared a baptism of repentance, and prepared in advance of Jesus, so that when he came down Christ would find a clean vessel . . . As Christ descended into this world, *he first put on his sister Sophia* . . . Bound up with Sophia, Christ descended and so Jesus Christ came to be."[27]

We have seen how in the Book of Wisdom, Sophia is described as being the protector of prophets who are her mouthpiece. Both Jesus and John the Baptist stand in this tradition as indeed do all revealers of wisdom. The parable about the vineyard owner in Mark 12:1–9, who sent his servants to the vineyard tenants, tells how they were both beaten up; he therefore sent his only son whom the workers killed. This parable is about Jesus' own experience of visiting the earth. Already knowing the outcome of his mission, Jesus speaks for the whole earth, from the depths of the World Soul itself, when he laments over Jerusalem: "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, killing the prophets and stoning those who are sent to you! How often would I have gathered your children together as a hen gathers her brood under her wings, and you would not!"[28]

In Matthew, this saying is immediately followed by the last of Jesus' teachings in the temple concerning the Last Day. It includes the parable of the five wise and five foolish virgins who must greet the bridegroom. Shortly after this, Jesus is arrested and tried.

Sophia says in Proverbs 1:28, "Then they will call upon me, but I

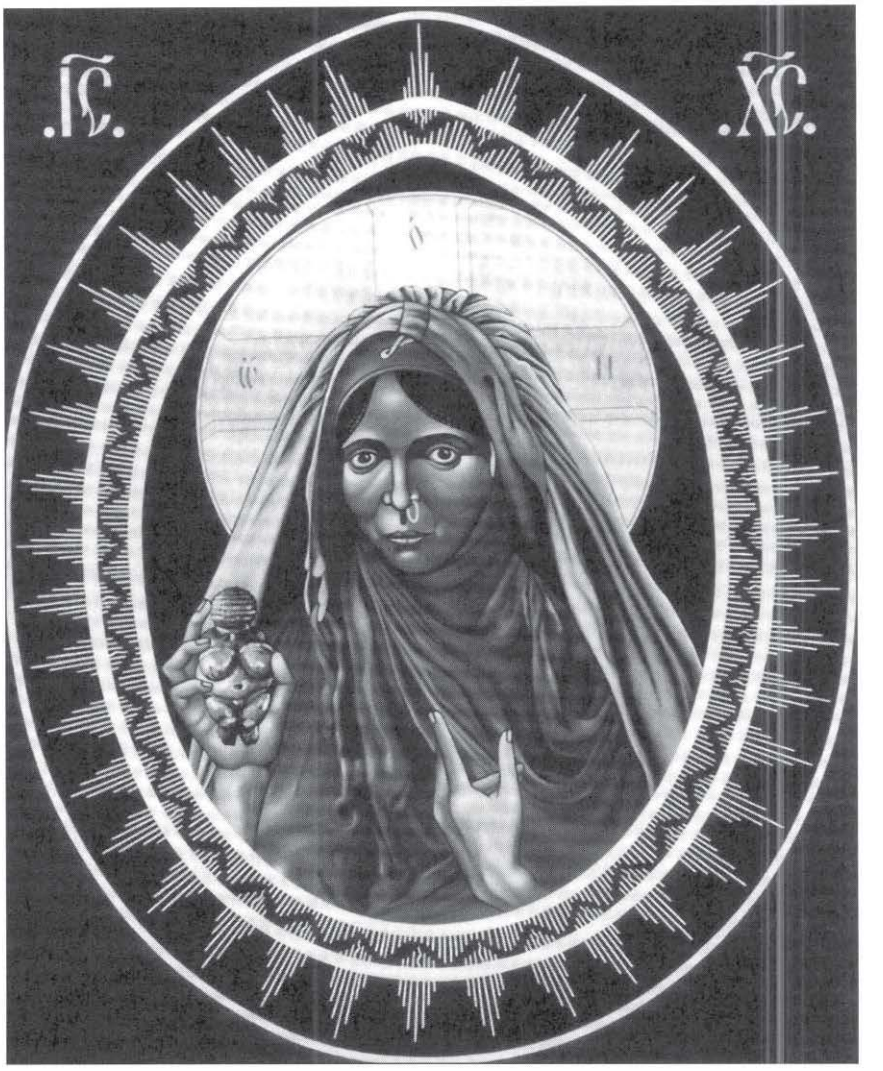
will not answer; they will seek me diligently, but will not find me," which is comparable with Luke 11:49–50: "Behold, your house is forsaken. And I tell you, you will not see me until you say 'Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord!'" The Gospel of Thomas likewise refers to the withdrawal of Sophia. "Jesus said, 'Many times have you desired to hear these words which I say to you, and you have no other from whom to hear them. There will be days when you will seek me, and you will not find Me.'"[29]

However, Jesus confirms his disciples as witnesses of a great happening. "I tell you that many prophets and kings desired to see what you see, and did not see it, and to hear what you hear, and did not hear it."[30]

This gives us a skeletal mythic framework whose trajectory is aimed through the Gospel of Matthew, deriving from close attention to the sapiential literature that underpins this gospel: *Wisdom came to earth, offered herself and her prophets and was refused. She prepared the way for Jesus to come, joining herself to him as a syzygy or as the Holy Spirit in the form of a dove. She was with him throughout his life, and she returns to earth after his ascension into heaven as the inspiring presence of the Spirit among all people. In the day when the "house" of the earth is indeed uninhabited by her/their spirit, Sophia and Jesus will return in the persons of the apocalyptic couple and dismantle creation.*

This gives us a considerable edge with which to cut the Sophia myth open, here at this critical interchange between what we can call goddess culture and god culture. If this myth is at all tenable, we see that, prior to Christ's incarnation, the prevailing divine influence upon Western culture had been cast in the feminine image of Wisdom. From the point of Christ's incarnation, the divine influence has appeared in masculine images. Neither is essentially antagonistic to the other: both work harmoniously to make the earth and its inhabitants wise. The disharmony has arisen through the West's insistence on one half of the syzygy, preferring God to Goddess over the last two millennia.

One reading of this myth would give us a messianic brother and sister relationship similar to that of Isis and Osiris, except that in our myth the rule seems to be that only one sibling may be incarnate at a time. When one withdraws, another is incarnated. We speak here of a Christian Sophia, not of the Goddess of Wisdom in her more general



9. *Sophia.* Here Wisdom appears as a black woman, attired in the garments of the earth. She holds up a neolithic statue of the Goddess discovered at Willendorf to show her continuity with all expressions of the Divine Feminine. This modern icon by Robert Lentz is entitled *Christ-Sophia*, since Christ shares the attributes of the biblical Wisdom. Her halo is inscribed with "I am that I am," or Eheieh, the title that God gives to Moses from within the burning bush.

appearances. Here, Christ and Sophia have a joint being or that one is superimposed upon the other.

The ascription of Wisdom texts to Jesus show a sensitivity to the messianic kingship, as administered by Sophia's earlier Middle-Eastern models. It is not in force of arms that the messianic king completes his mission, but because Wisdom *himself* has invested him with *herself*.

THE SON OF SOPHIA

Sophia frequently speaks through the humble, the weak, the oppressed. "Blessed are the poor in spirit, the meek, those who mourn, who hunger and thirst for justice, the merciful, the pure in heart, the peacemakers, the persecuted."[31] These are the friends of Sophia, whose lot she shares. They are the salt of the earth. The Beatitudes reveal a face of Wisdom that underlies esoteric and practical Christianity. They are the building bricks of the Kingdom of Heaven with which Sophia plays before God in Proverbs 8. They seem flimsy and insubstantial as building materials, but they have an unappreciated strength. "The Kingdom is the blossoming of the paradisal seed whose growth was arrested by the pathology of the Fall, which Christ comes to heal."[32]

The incarnation of Christ as a human baby is still one of the most profound features of Christianity. We can tell that Sophia is present because of the prophecies surrounding his birth and the amount of opposition that greets his epiphany. Christ is hailed by philosopher-kings, the magi, whose duty is to read the message of the heavens. He is taken secretly to Egypt, the place of esoteric teaching, and there raised in security. He returns to dispute in the temple with the sages of his people.

Sophia speaks through a child in the person of Christ in the temple. The child is the indisputable sign of Sophia—whether male or female. "At various times in the past and in various different ways, God spoke to our ancestors through the prophets, but in our own time, the last days, God has spoken to us through the child, the child that God appointed to inherit everything and through whom was made everything that is."[33]

This epiphany of the child permeates the Gospels: "The Word was made flesh and pitched its tent among us."[34] This gives the game away, for here Wisdom, who once dwelt in the tabernacle in the desert as the

Shekinah, is fused with the Logos, the Word, who is now incarnate in Christ. Here the eternal pattern of Wisdom's epiphany is clearly manifest. She says in Sirach 24:3: "I came forth from the mouth of the Most High and I covered the earth like mist. I had my tent in the heights, and my throne in a pillar of cloud." The moment of the incarnation, the enfleshing of Christ within the womb of Mary, used to be symbolically acknowledged during the recitation of the Creed at the *et incarnatus est*, when the faithful would bow, acknowledging the interpenetration of the Divine among them.

Within the child in the manger is also present all the potent wisdom of the Ancient of Days. Christmas is a popular feast among non-Christians and nominal Christians, for it is easy to accept the nativity of the child and the joy that all new children bring. Within the nativity is present the promise of better days, of sweeter loving, of return to an innocence from which we believed ourselves forever banished.

Juxtaposed to the Feast of the Nativity but less visible is a commemoration that each of us should observe: the Feast of the Holy Innocents. These are the children whom Herod killed while attempting to kill Christ. It is not the historical event that we should observe, rather the continuing loss of innocence and joy among both children and adults. Here the voice of Sophia cries out in unbearable lamentation: "A voice was heard in Ramah, wailing and loud lamentation, Rachel weeping for her children; she refused to be consoled, because they were no more."[35]

Christ as Sophia bids us all to become guardians of the innocent: "Whoever receives one such child in my name receives me; but whoever causes one of these little ones who believes in me to sin, it would be better for him to have a great millstone fastened about his neck and to be drowned in the depth of the sea . . . See that you do not despise one of these little ones; for I tell you that in heaven their angels always behold the face of the Creator who is in heaven."[36]

The symbolism of the dove plays an important part in Christ's epiphany: Mary conceives by the Holy Spirit, and Christ is confirmed in his power by the dove of the Spirit descending at his baptism. "The power of the Most High will cover you with his shadow," says the angel to Mary in Luke 1:35. The same expression is used to describe the Shekinah's presence in the tabernacle. Mary becomes as a tent, a sacred tabernacle herself.

But sometimes the voice of Sophia takes on the accents of the Shekinah. According to the gnostic Gospel of the Hebrews: "It came to pass when the Lord had come up out of the water, the whole fount of the Holy Spirit descended upon him and rested on him and said to him: My Son, in all the prophets was I waiting for thee that thou shouldest come and I might rest in thee. For thou art my rest; thou art my first-begotten Son that reignest for ever."[37]

The miracle of Cana reveals Christ in conjugal mode. The actual and subtextual references to the marriage feast are scattered throughout the Gospels and taken up in the Apocrypha. "The Spirit and the Bride say 'Come.'"[38] In this miracle, we see the transmutation of water into wine, just as Christ himself is the image of humanity's own transmutation into Deity. Mary points out that the guests are thirsty, thus Sophianically creating the first opportunity for Christ to give himself as the living water. This is the antiphon of the Gospel of the Hebrews where Zoë-Eve gives herself as the Tree of Life (see chapter 8).

The nature of Jesus' sayings is after the fashion of the Goddess of Wisdom. He stresses the inclusive nature of life. "As often as you do this to the least of these you do it to me."[39] The justice of Astraea is upheld in Matthew 23:4: "You have neglected the weightier matters of the Law—justice, mercy, good faith," qualities that give life its sacred dimension.

The parables of the kingdom also stress the pervasive nature of Wisdom. It is the seed that is sown in the field, it is leaven in bread, it is the salt that gives flavor to the food. Mark 9:50 says, "Have salt in yourselves and be at peace with one another." The gnostic Gospel of Philip 59:27–60:1 adds, "The Apostles said to the disciples, 'May all of our offering get salt.'" They were referring to wisdom as salt. Without it no offering is acceptable. Now Wisdom is barren [without] offspring. For this reason she is called [ ] of the salt. Wherever [ ] can [ ] like them, the holy spirit [ ] and many are her offspring."[40] This fragmentary last saying of Sophia can be perhaps restored with the help of *The Thunder Perfect Intellect* 13:22: "It is I who am the barren: and who has many children."[41]

Salt was the pay of the Roman army; we still derive our word *salary* from *cellarium*; yet the punitive act of a people whose land is being invaded is to sow their fields with salt, which renders the ground barren. If

salt is not used appropriately—to add flavor to life—it causes barrenness to the earth, and its absence causes a flavorless existence. That which is ubiquitous is familiarly despised as unimportant until it is withdrawn. Christ is described as the cornerstone that was rejected. Similarly, Sophia's influence is discounted until it is withdrawn. This saying percolates throughout the classical mystery schools and descends to alchemy where the prima materia is the "despised substance" that nonetheless transmutes to gold (see chapter 13).

This same transmutation is understood to occur in faithful Christians within Eastern Orthodox tradition. Theosis or god-becoming is the recognized vocation of all Christians. The transfiguration is a doxophony, a revelation of glory. Peter and James, the only witnesses to this event, are confused, choosing to make tents to shelter from the glory, perhaps in imitation of the sukkah booth of the Feast of Tabernacles. The other participants—Elijah and Moses—have already beheld God face-to-face and have already experienced the glory of the Shekinah.[42]

At the last supper, when the two new commandments are given ("Love one another as I have loved you," and "Do this in remembrance of me"), we see a strange reflection of the moment of incarnation.[43] On the eve of his crucifixion, Christ gives bread and wine to his disciples and likens them to his own flesh and blood. By taking flesh of Mary, he already shares in humankind: by the disciples' act of sharing bread and wine, they partake in Christ's divinity.

The Christian descent of Sophia is clear to see. Passing through the angelic salutation, the descent of the dove moves on down through the womb of Mary into the baptismal waters of the Jordan, through the miracles of Christ, to the point of the last supper, where the spirit of Sophia is at last apportioned. "I will not leave you desolate . . . the Counselor, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in my name . . . will teach you all things and bring to your remembrance all that I have said to you."[44] The last descent is yet to be accomplished, however.

At his crucifixion, we see the significant juxtaposition of two very Sophianic images: the rending of the temple veil[45] and the gambling of the soldiers for Christ's seamless garment.[46] These are symbols of the inviolable weave of Sophia, who stood at the loom of creation's web. Christ's *anastasis*, his immortality, is figured in the seamless robe: the failure of

tradition to maintain spiritual life is reflected in the rending of the temple veil. The last mystery is penetrated.

"He went down to the peoples of the past."[47] The descent into hell to redeem the peoples of the past is a descent of profound Sophianic beauty. It is an act that reconnects the ancestral traditions with those of later times in a timelessly affirmative way.

The sacred marriage of Christ with the Black Goddess, the Mistress of the Earth and its unbreakable laws, is enacted in the earth's dark places. "Christ, as the emblem of Compassion, offers up his own flesh for the sake of all living flesh. He is laid in the tomb, entering the dark realm of Sophia Nigrans, who is guardian of the densest kernel of creative matter at the center of the earth. He embraces her outcast darkness, as the hero-initiate embraces the Hag; and it is in their embrace that the spark of Resurrection is enkindled."[48]

It is not only Christ who descends to the depths of hell, for Wisdom says of herself: "I will penetrate to all the lower parts of the earth, and will behold all that sleep, and will enlighten all that hope in the Lord."[49] When Christ ascends, marked with the undying sign of his earthly sufferings, it is because Sophia has said to him, "Keep these wounds for my sake."[50] Wherever the Goddess of Wisdom has walked, there too are her teachings. Christ's descent into hell teaches us that we cannot disdain any spiritual tradition because it does not accord with ours: his action has a more cosmic function than that.

Sophia descends to the last foundations of the earth and then begins her ascent. The resurrection is proclaimed and the Holy Spirit descends as tongues of fire upon the assembled people.[51] The rest of Christian tradition has theoretically been the history of the ascent of Sophia, though there are few to bear witness to this truth. It is almost as though the witnesses to the Ascension had not heard the words of the angel. "People of Galilee, why do you stand looking into heaven?"[52]

THE MOTHERHOOD OF GOD

It is significant in a time when Christianity, along with many other orthodox religions, has come to a point of stalemate that the reanimation of the Christian tradition is once more abroad. Many are turning to the

most traditional mystics while others are using the terminology and symbolism of pagan and non-Christian mysticism to restate Christianity's foundation mysteries. It is also ironic that this movement is attempting to inoculate the masculine images of Christianity with the feminine ones of early belief, so that we can talk about Jesus as Sophia and God as Mother. Many orthodox Christians are alarmed by this movement, concluding that it may be alright for mystics to espouse Jesus and Mary and for scriptures to talk about a mothering God, but it is altogether different to bring this kind of stuff into the sanctuary.

In an age when the metaphors of religion shift daily, many now long to see a time where "God is also revered as woman, as mother, as wisdom."[53] If God speaks through many people, through Christ, through priests, why not through women also?

Theologians and mystics have frequently spoken of God in female metaphor, such as Clement of Alexandria. "Look to the mysteries of love, and then you will see the lap (or bosom) of the Father, whom the only-begotten God alone proclaimed. But God, too, is himself love, and out of love he allowed himself to be seen by us. And what was inexpressible in his nature became Father, while what was compassionate toward us became Mother. And as a consequence of his love the Father took on the nature of a woman, and the clear proof of this is the Son, whom he begot out of himself, and the fruit that was born of love is love."[54]

In her extraordinary *Revelations of Divine Love*, Mother Julian of Norwich observed the following. "Thus in our true Mother Jesus our life is grounded, in the foreseeing wisdom of himself from without-beginning . . . And from that time, and now, he feedeth us and furthereth us, and ever shall until doomsday: right as the high sovereign kindness of Motherhood willeth, and the kindly need of childhood demandeth . . . And I understood that there is no higher stature in this life than childhood—in the feebleness and failing of might and understanding—until the time that our gracious Mother hath brought us up to our Father's bliss. And there shall truly be made known to us his meaning, in the sweet words where he saith: 'All shall be well; and thou shalt see it thyself that all manner things shall be well.'"[55]

Despite Julian's confident words, the practical implementation of

this maternal God imagery trails a long way behind the mystical theory. The slurring of God's gender is as frightening to some as the reality of homosexual priests or female ordination. Nonsexist liturgies have been introduced in America, using inclusive language and the neutral 'Creator' or 'Parent' for God. Masculine pronouns such as 'he' and 'his' are avoided by repetition of the noun, 'Creator.' Such liturgical tools may begin to influence the modern metaphorical drift of Deity, but many see this as an undermining of Christianity's integrity. If the Goddess of Wisdom is once recognized as the habitation of Christianity, then a revitalization of this flagging spirituality may result.

Many in the Church now turn to deep ecumenism, an acknowledgment of other spiritualities that does not rely on its own hidebound doctrines to bolster up self-confidence. This is a trend to be encouraged, for with it comes a humility that is the best ground for allowing spiritual growth. The light of Sophia is recognized within deep ecumenism as a common light. "And we all, with unveiled face, beholding the glory of the Lord, are being changed into his likeness from one degree of glory to another."[56] And whether we look toward Christ, Kali, Allah, or Sophia as our source of glorious inspiration, the same light burns in each of us, making us mirrors of that which we reflect.

The mystery of the empty tomb confesses that Christ and Sophia await the bridal chamber. They both wait in the place prepared, as this enigmatical alchemical inscription vouchsafes. Of Sophia we can say that she is "neither woman, nor androgyne, nor maid, nor youth, nor crone, neither chaste, nor virtuous, nor whore, but all. Carried away neither by hunger, nor sword, nor by poison, but by all—Neither in heaven, nor water, nor earth, but everywhere is her resting place." Of Christ we can say that he is: "Neither husband, nor lover, nor kinsman, neither mourning nor rejoicing, nor weeping, neither mound, nor pyramid, nor tomb, but all. He both knows and knows not to whom he is raised. This is a tomb that has no body within. This is a body that has no tomb surrounding it. Yet body and tomb are the same."[57]

Whether the reader credits Jesus with an actual resurrection or chooses to side with the gnostics, he is a son of Sophia, she who breathes inspiration into her lovers and turns them into friends of God.[58] Her message descends, via the mystical family of the Church, through the

nonaligned philo-sophias and *fidele d'amore* of all cultures and ages down to our own time, making our own children hers.

"Wisdom is justified by all her children,"[59] runs the saying of Jesus, speaking about John the Baptist. As the linking of the world's spiritual wisdoms proceeds through the slow fire of ecumenism, that saying will prove prophetically true, and Wisdom will walk among us once more, unveiled by any gender.

8

THE BRIDE OF GOD

And whenever Sophia receives her consort and Jesus receives the Christ and the seeds and the angels, then the pleroma will receive Sophia joyfully and the All will come to be in unity and reconciliation.

—A Valentinian Exposition

GNOSTICISM

"Speak, therefore, from the heart, for it is you who are the day that is perfect, and it is within you that there dwells the star that does not set."[1] This saying from The Gospel of Truth exemplifies the gnostic approach to gnosis, which is nothing more than the uncovering of the spiritual spark within each person.

Gnosis means "knowledge." It is the principle that underlies the mystical traditions of the West, for both orthodox and esoteric streams of spirituality know that their task is the unfolding of self-knowledge, which is a microcosm of spiritual fulfillment. Pure gnosis is found wherever Sophia walks; it is not dependent upon this or that school of thought.

The gnostics or "knowers" were active from about second century AD. They flourished in and around the Mediterranean and spoke mostly Greek, the educated language of the day. The gnostics are first mentioned by St. Irenaeus, who wrote in Lugdunum (modern Lyon) in about AD 180. Drawing upon many features of contemporary spirituality, including Christianity, Judaic mystical speculation, classical mystery religions, and dependent, above all, upon Plato's *Timaeus*, the gnostics propounded a parallel version of Christianity that survived for several centuries. Each sect was autonomous, having no centralized controlling authority as the Church came to have. The many sects stemmed from areas as disparate as

Hermetic philosophy, Platonism, Judaism, and Christianity. Although gnosticism is kown as a Christian heresy, there were also several non-Christian sects.

The majority of the gnostic Scriptures, collected together as the Nag Hammadi Texts, were hidden and were discovered only in 1945 in Egypt, since when a team of scholars has been busy translating and assessing their value. Gnosticism is notable for its complex creation myths that are often at variance with the orthodox biblical narratives. It has a creative mythology that introduces and characterizes qualities and functions in a sometimes allegorical way. In its depiction of Sophia, the Virgin Mother of Creation, it presents a unique light upon a possible Christian view of the Divine Feminine.

Gnosticism did not exalt Mary as did orthodox Christianity; its guiding myth is focused on events long before Christ's incarnation or the creation of Adam and Eve. Gnosticism acts as a kind of prequel to the Christianity of biblical warrant. The Divine Feminine heroine is Sophia herself and, though orthodox Christianity was to incorporate Mary into the bridal chamber as the paredros of her son, this role is reserved for Sophia alone.

The compilation of the canon that now makes up the Bible was dictated by contemporary taste, spiritual politics, and cultural exigency. Of the current canon, the apocryphal books, including the sapiential books, are still considered uncanonical by many. The New Testament canon was selected between 170–220 AD, but many texts were omitted—not just the exotic gnostic ones, but also the harmlessly orthodox scriptures such as *The Shepherd of Hermas* (see chapter 10).[2]

A first glimpse of any gnostic text irresistibly recalls the first look into the cosmological poems of William Blake. Here are tangled narratives teeming with strangely named characters who are at once persons, ages, and qualities. It is hard to make these texts yield a comprehensible shape. Yet when we begin to polish these tarnished verbal icons, an extraordinary luminosity is revealed.

The myths that precede gnosis and underlie its complex cosmogony are easy to discern. The threefold creators—Male, Female, and Child; parthenogenesis of Sophia's child is prefigured by the myths of Hera and Gaia; the titanic aeons are like the ancestral gods. Throughout the texts,

which vary considerably in quality, the myth of the descent and restoration of Sophia is worked out. Sometimes the female heroine of gnosis appears under other names: Barbelo, Achamoth, Zoë, Norea, Psyche, etc. These are all aliases or daughters of Sophia whose task is to penetrate to the very depths of creation.

Sophia is like the woman of the Gospel who hides leaven in three measures of dough.[3] This image is used by Jesus as an analogy for the kingdom of heaven. Similarly, Sophia, under the name Achamoth, is responsible for the sowing of three crops. Achamoth secretly inserts the embryo of light into the Demiurge so that when he creates life, it "might become ready for the reception of the perfect Word. So by ineffable power and forethought the spiritual human being escaped the motive of the craftsman after he had been sown by (Sophia)."[4] These three categories of "bread" were really the kinds of people recognized by the gnostics: *the hylics,* pagans steeped in the gross matter of the flesh; *the psychics,* ordinary Christians not in receipt of the gnostic mysteries; *the pneumatics,* gnostics who were initiates of the mysteries of Christ.

The complexities of gnosticism are all reflected in Sophia, whose task is to bring the leaven of her kneading from the oven as well as the risen bread. There is no one myth of Sophia, rather there is a variety, each at odds with the others. From solely biblical sources we can adduce the basic myth as follows: Sophia dwells with God in a preexistent and companionable way, helping him with the process of creation. She seeks to live on earth with humanity, but this is in vain, since her message is not heeded. She therefore returns to heaven and remains hidden there. Only God knows his way to her. However, she may be sought also by the just, the prophets, and friends of God.[5] However, there is a multitude of gnostic myths to set beside this, but we have room for only two of them. The first is from an early gnostic scripture called The Apocryphon of John that gives a full text of the gnostic creation myth. It is chosen here because of its full and mature character.

THE APOCRYPHON OF JOHN

The text begins with a dialogue between John, the brother of James (i.e., St. John the Evangelist), and a Pharisee who tells John he is deluded

by the Nazarene (i.e., Jesus). Wandering confused in the mountains, John has a vision. The Savior appears to him in different shapes but finally says, "I am the Father, I am the Mother, I am the Son."[6] The Savior goes on to relate the nature of the pleroma and its inhabitants.

First there is the Monad, who is Father, the summation and abstraction of deity. From him emanates the Virgin, Mother-Father, the Womb of everything, Barbelo (another name for Sophia). She requests five coworkers to help her: Incorruptibility, Foreknowledge, Eternal Life, Intellect, and Truth. Barbelo then conceives the light and brings forth Christ, the Self-Created One. Then there are four aeons or ages, under whose aegis are Ger-Adamas (the image of Adam), Seth, the gnostic descendants of Seth, and those who repented tardily. These last are under the aeon of Eleleth, who is also responsible for Sophia.

Sophia wants to create something by herself, just as the Monad has done. Her offspring is Ialdabaoth, formed with the face of a lion and serpent's body. He takes Sophia's power and withdraws from the pleroma and goes into another place, which we can understand as the Fallen World. He creates twelve archons, or rulers, and establishes seven rulers over the planetary spheres and five over the abyss. Ialdabaoth rejoices in himself and proclaimes that there were no other gods before him. At this, Sophia begins to move turbulently, growing ever darker. She repents her self-created offspring and entreats the pleroma to receive her. She returns and is placed in the ninth realm until her power is restored.

Then Monad projects himself onto the waters that overlay matter in the image of a man. The archons see this image from the underside of the waters (for they were below them) and plan to make a man in the likeness of the Monad. Each of the planetary rulers forms Adam's body, bestowing the senses, humors, and emotions upon him. But the body does not move.

Sophia still waits the return of her vital power, and the five aeons descend, taking the form of Ialdabaoth's angels, and advise Sophia's son to blow in Adam's face to inspirit him. As he blows, they steal Sophia's power from the breath that also animated Adam. But the aeons have pity on Adam and send down Epinoia, or Afterthought (sometimes also called Zoë or Life) to assist him, and she is hidden in Adam without the archons' knowledge. (Zoë is the lower or manifest Sophia in this text.)

They place him in paradise, but they themselves eat of the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil. While Adam sleeps, the archons form Eve out of Adam's power, just as Ialdabaoth was formed from Sophia. While Adam and Eve lay sleeping a wonderful thing happens: "And our sister Sophia is she who came down in innocence in order to rectify her deficiency. Therefore she was called Life, which is the mother of the living. Through the foreknowledge of the sovereignty and through her they have tasted the perfect Knowledge. I appeared in the form of an eagle on the tree of knowledge, which is the Epinoia from the foreknowledge of the pure light, that I might teach them and awaken them out of the depths of sleep."[7]

Thus Epinoia creeps into their thoughts. Ialdabaoth sees that he is losing his creatures. He takes the Life out of Eve and lies with her so that she has two children: Eloim and Yave (Cain and Abel). But Adam, recognizing Pronoia within Eve, begets Seth "according to the way of the race in the aeons. Likewise the mother also sent down her spirit that is in her likeness and a copy of those who are in the pleroma, for she will prepare a dwelling place for the aeons that will come down."[8] The descendants of Seth are those gnostics who will return to the pleroma in the fullness of time, and for this reason the Savior descends time after time.

In a moving conclusion, the Savior is revealed as both Logos and Sophia descending through the seed of life in all times. The Savior identifies him/herself with Pronoia—Forethought—and tells of the mystery of the redemption of the "immovable race," the gnostics. This text may be set end-to-end with *The Reality of the Rulers*, in which we read about the Genesis story from a totally different viewpoint (see p. 161).

The Apocryphon of John presents a Sophia who is innovative, inquisitive, and occasionally helpless. Nevertheless, when she works out what has happened, she actively engages in partnership with created life to help it find the pleroma once more.

VALENTINIAN GNOSTIC MYTH

Valentinus was one of the greatest gnostic teachers, who left behind a school that lasted until the late seventh century. He borrowed his concept of the Demiurge directly from Plato, and his school of gnosticism is

very closely associated with Platonic thought. We have only the bare outline of the Valentinian Sophia myth as taught by Ptolemy, through the writings of St. Irenaeus of Lyon, *Against the Heresies*. The Sophia myth of Valentinus is more abstract than that recorded in the Apocryphon of John, but it does provide us with the theory of a transcendent and a manifest Wisdom, who becomes, respectively, Sophia and Achamoth. The main characters in this drama are the Logos and Sophia: Logos acts as the Word, Sophia as the Wisdom.[9]

The first Beings are the Deep and his consort, Silence. As primal mother and father they are existent within Intellect, the only-begotten, and his consort, Truth, and also in Logos (Word) and Zoë (Life.) Within the pleroma dwell ten aeons, the offspring of Logos and Zoë, and the twelve aeons of Anthropos and Ecclesia. These are hypostatizations of qualities, the male ones bearing such adjectival titles as "Ageless," "Motionless," and the female ones abstract nouns such as "Hope," "Faith," "Unity," and, of course, "Wisdom."

Sophia, the last of the aeons, wishes to know her origin and she plunges into the abyss of Aeon, where she critically unbalances the pleroma and is brought up short by Horos (boundary). She is restored to her original place, but the unbalance of her fall has created a formless entity that causes intense anguish to the other aeons. These in turn cause Christos to come into being in order to deal with this entity. Christos, like Horus, ejects the entity from the pleroma where it becomes lower Sophia or Achamoth. It is a diminution of the transcendent Sophia of the pleroma and corresponds to the irrational World Soul of middle Platonism. When Sophia realizes her innate ignorance about the nature of the Father, she is subject to grief, bewilderment, fear, and shock. These emotions become objectified and take on personae outside the pleroma. These are the ancestors of the material world. These qualities form the four elements, while Achamoth herself produces Soul.

Out of the Soul, Achamoth produces her son, the Demiurge. The Valentinian Demiurge is dissimilar to the earlier Platonic model, although he undoubtedly drew upon this. Valentinus' Demiurge is ignorant rather than evil. He creates seven heavens and presides over an eighth himself.

Valentinus' Demiurge can be likened to Old Nobodaddy of William Blake—an inflated figure whose patriarchal authority is a shadow of God's.

Ptolemy in his straightforward explanation of gnosis to a convert, Flora, speaks of the Demiurge sympathetically and tells Flora not to imagine the Craftsman as evil or as analogous to the devil.[10] The Demiurge attempts to create a reflection of the pleromic region, but it is a mere parody. His inadequacies cause him "to follow the lie," as Irenaeus puts it. The Demiurge's creation is finite and will cause him great distress. He is unable to breath pneuma (soul) into the material bodies that he makes, and it is Achamoth who does this secretly. She desires that all created beings find their way back to the pleroma. When every single created being is returned to source, the Demiurge shall cease to exist.

This complex unfolding cosmogony has style and subtlety. As with all monistic spirituality, gnosticism had to cope with the concept of a Fall from grace, from original splendor. Valentinus' solution shows an extensive knowledge of Platonic and Judaic parallels as well as familiarity with Xenocrates and Philo. Sophia is both the heroine and antiheroine of this play. Indeed, she is a somewhat overactive actress in it, splitting more and more parts of herself off in order to provide continuous entertainment. This multiplicity of forms is inherited from both Plutarch's Isis and Speusippus' Dyad.

The frequently reiterated classical proscription, "Do not befoul your pneuma (spirit) nor deepen the plane!"[11] is an urge to avoid the contamination of Matter and imitating the expulsion of Achamoth. Thus we see the nature of Sophia mirrored in successive levels by Achamoth, who figures three appearances: Matter, derived from her Passion; Soul, derived from her turning back; and Spirit, derived from the light that Christos sheds upon her. Achamoth, like Eve, bears the seed of redemption within her. As Mary, Eve's descendant bears Christ to redeem humankind, so Achamoth, having caused material creation, imbues it with a soul that will help it attain salvation and restoration in the original unity of the pleroma.

> *When all this seed has grown to maturity, Achamoth their mother will . . . leave the place of the midpoint and receive her bridegroom the savior, who derives from all the aeons, so that a pair is produced consisting of the savior and wisdom (Sophia), who is Achamoth: they are the bridegroom and bride, and the entire full-*

10. *Achamoth.* Achamoth is one of the names given to Sophia in gnosticism. The two aspects of Sophia, frequently seen as demonic or angelic, are shown here as a fusion in this picture of Lilith. Lilith's feet, like those of the Queen of Sheba's, are draconic, betokening her earthly and accessible side; her wings denote her transcendence. Flanked by the owls of wisdom, Lilith is the mistress of creative dreams. The restoration of Lilith in feminist theology is important because it redeems the supposedly demonic side of woman as well as giving access to the Black Goddess. Picture entitled *Lilith,* by Chesca Potter.

> *ness (pleroma) is the bridal chamber. And the spirituals* (pneumatics) *are supposed to put off their souls, become intellectual spirits, unrestrainably and invisibly enter the fullness, and become brides of the angels that are with the savior.*[12]

Valentinus' Sophia is the unwitting mover of the Fall, like Pandora or Eve. She is helpless until helped, but this disempowerment seems only temporary, for she will welcome back all that she unwittingly let loose.

SOPHIA AS GODDESS

These complex scriptures unfold to us a fully realized myth of Sophia in her own right. In order to comprehend the implications of what we have read here, let us consider the gnostic Sophia in relationship to her mythic antecedents. The Judaic background for Sophia must be set against its classical mythological and philosophical background.

The mythic pattern of Greek goddesses and heroines that may underpin Sophia's gnostic mythos can be tabulated as follows:

1. The young woman is separated from her home.
2. There is an adolescent initiatory period of training.
3. The young woman is captured, raped, and impregnated by a god.
4. She suffers the ire of her parents and is often severely punished.
5. She gives birth, usually to a boy, who when he comes to power, vindicates his mother from death or disgrace.

Most gnostic narratives of Sophia follow this pattern point for point. We can readily see how both Psyche and Kore are immediate successors to this archetype. But we also find that Sophia draws upon Isis. Like Isis, Sophia is a Savior Goddess. Those "who seek truth from that female being who is truly wise will construct for themselves wings so as to fly," instructs Jesus in The Book of Thomas. Her boasts in *The Thunder Perfect Mind* are equitable with those of both Isis and biblical Wisdom: this aetalogy is of great power:

I am knowledge and ignorance.
I am shame and boldness.
I am shameless; I am ashamed.
I am strength and I am fear.
I am war and peace.
Give heed to me.
I am the one who is disgraced and the great one.[13]

Here, Sophia is both the transcendent Virgin of the pleroma and the fallen Achamoth. The contradictions in this song of self-praise reflect the changing nature of the Goddess in the days following the inception of Christianity. It is popularly received that Christianity dealt the death blow to worship of the Goddess, but even before gnosticism developed, the reign of the Goddess was already in decline. Goddessly attributes had been applied to God for hundreds of years in the realm of Israel. Everywhere she was given a lower place than formerly. But we can also detect another subtle infiltration technique that the Goddess used to further her influence.

Sophia has a tendency to partake of both male and female natures

simultaneously, but not necessarily by becoming an androgyne. This feature is found in Isis herself. A late hymn praises Isis' ability to conceive Horus from the phallus that she has made for the dismembered Osiris as "a manly deed," and further says, "O Osiris, first of the westerners (i.e., those who have entered the realm of the dead). I am your sister, Isis; there is no god who has done what I have done; I made myself a man, though I am a woman, in order to make your name live upon earth."[14]

Sometimes there is even a Sophianic trace about Mary who, in The Odes of Solomon 19 "bore (Christ) as a strong man with desire,"[15] because she wished it. This male feature of Sophia conceiving because she wanted to do something creative of her own is borrowed from both Egyptian and Greek belief, where Isis, Athene, and Hera produce self-generated children; it is incorporated completely within gnosticism. Sophia is another self-conceiver, without the need of a father. We can further trace the yearning for Sophia to create by herself back to Athene's birth from the head of Zeus. In Valentinian Gnosis, the first cause, the Father, is unmarried, male, and alone. He produces the primal aeon, a syzygy who further produces the aeons, pairs of consorts who engage in eternal heterosexual congress. It is imitation of the Father that Sophia attempts to bring forth but, following the Aristotelian notion that women produce only matter, not the inspiriting soul, Sophia brings forth only a monstrous lump of flesh, a serpent with the face of a lion, Ialdabaoth, whom she hides away.

The antidote to Sophia's condition is precisely that which classical doctors would prescribe—marital relations. The aeons jointly produce a child, Jesus, to be a consort for Sophia. When Sophia receives her spouse, then she will be welcomed into the pleroma.

However, in Valentinian Gnosis, Achamoth "had no father nor male consort, but she is female from a female."[16] This statement is not borne out in the text, where Sophia is frequently depicted as disempowered, dependent upon Jesus to rescue her.

Despite the complexities of the gnostic hierarchies, the track of Sophia, like the star trail of Astraea that leads from heaven to earth, is easily discernable in gnosticism. Sophia and her daughters go back in unbroken succession to the first "looking down" of Sophia.[17]

In the Secret Book of John, Sophia's daughter, Zoë, "labors for the

whole creation, troubling herself over it, establishing it in her own perfect temple, enlightening it about the descent of its deficiency, telling it about its ascent upward."[18] Zoë, or Epinoia, is hidden in Adam and remains like the leaven of yeast in bread. She is the one who gives light, love, and life to creation, often by pretending to be vanquished by Ialdabaoth, all the time quite aware of her power.

Sophia also acquires mythic parallels with the Gospels. She is likened to "the woman who swept the house and found the silver coin, in that wisdom lost her thinking; then later, after all things had been purified by the savior's advent, she found it."[19] Sophia is the seeking woman, like Isis looking for the dismembered Osiris. This feature of the myth has a modern dynamic for women looking for the Goddess.

Sophia also has her Trinitarian manifestation in *Trimorphic Protennoia* where she is Father, Mother, and Son (Logos). As a creator, Sophia reflects the role of biblical Wisdom. She is described in a Valentinian fragment preserved by Clement of Alexandria as "a painter, transferring the reality of a living being (the True God) to the image (the Demiurge)."[20]

The Sethian-Orphite sect of gnosis was drawn to the reflective nature of Sophia's creation: "The power which overflowed from the Woman and has the moist nature of light, fell from above . . . By its own will it has the moist nature of light, and is called Prunicos and Sophia and Male-Female. It came down directly upon the waters, when they were motionless, and set them in motion, moving boldly as far as the abysses; and it took a body for itself from them . . ."[21] the seed of Hephaestos that fell into Gaia, the androgynous power of Sophia expands beyond the boundaries of the pleroma and causes creation. However, "when it received power from the moist nature of the light which was with it, it leaped back and was borne upwards to the height. When it had ascended, it spread out and became a covering and formed the visible heaven out of its body . . ."[22] In this way, Sophia remained above, while Achamoth remained below.

The embryo, or spark of light, is secretly inserted in the Demiurge by Achamoth. He will unwittingly transmit Sophia's power to all created life.[23] It is this spark that makes a person "gnostic." Sophia is ultimately the Goddess who seeks to reassemble the sparks of spiritual life from created matter. St. Epiphanius wrote about the Barbelo-Gnostics who, he said, practiced an obscene form of worship, venerating sperm and menses

as the life-bearing seed of Wisdom. Norea, as the gnostic daughter of Barbelo (another name for Sophia), "made clear the necessity of collecting, from out of the power within bodies, the parts plundered from the superior mother by the ruler who made the world . . . by means of the emissions of males and females."[24] Whatever the truth of his assertions, St. Epiphanius preserves for us the fragments of a very important text, The Gospel of Eve, the revelation of a divine being; she is probably *The Thunder-Perfect Mind* herself, since she appears to speak with a voice of thunder, saying, "It is I who am you: and it is you who are me. And wherever you are, I am there. And I am sown in all: and you collect me from wherever you wish. And when you collect me, it is your own self that you collect."[25]

This recalls the act of Isis seeking the dismembered parts of Osiris. It is the truly gnostic act, to seek for the scattered fragments of wisdom wherever they are to be found and to personally embody them. While it is possible that certain gnostic sects took these mystical texts rather too literally, if Epiphanius' evidence may be trusted, they doubtless also comprehended the merciful command of Sophia to become gatherers of wisdom.

THE FEMININE IN GNOSTICISM

The sexual foundation of most gnostic cosmogony is perfectly expressed in the gnostic Sophia, who must be seen as a crucial figure in the reaffirmation of both deistic metaphor and women's spirituality.

Sophia appears chiefly in feminine guise throughout the fragmented sects of gnosticism. The question of gender and gnosticism is one that is likely to cause confusion among those unfamiliar with the gnostic mind. The frequent ascription of gender to certain gnostic emanations of Deity is not significant or indeed helpful in determining the survival of the Goddess. Nevertheless, the use of female characters to portray the nature of Wisdom is significant in gnosticism. In *The Origin of the World* no less than four female characters are presented: Pronoia, Psyche, Pistis, and Sophia. They each fall and are restored again.

But perhaps the best example of this use of a central female character is found in *The Exegesis of the Soul,* in which we hear the story of the

soul. It begins: "Wise men of old gave the soul a feminine name. Indeed she is female in her nature as well. She even has a womb."[26] Although the author of the text intends us to understand that the soul depicted here could be the soul of any person, the soul's journey is defiantly depicted as that of a naive woman who is seduced, becomes a prostitute, and who, on remembering her original nature, asks restoration of her father. He inverts her womb which, until now, has been outside her body like male genitalia, and sends her a bridegroom from heaven. The soul waits in her bridal-chamber both expectant and fearful of her impending husband. She "dreamed of him like a woman in love with a man,"[27] They are joined in a union that is both spiritual and eternal.

The aspect of exterior genitalia in this story is a feature of classical gynecological speculation. Plato, Soranus, and Galen, the medical authorities of their day, believed that the womb was an errant animal that roamed around inside the body. Thus women were said to be "hysterical"—literally "womby"—requiring the essential healing moisture of semen.[28] Galen asks us to imagine the female genitalia exteriorized; they are, he says, the inversion of male penis, scrotum, and testicles. He relies on the belief of female inferiority for his argument, but is still troubled that, if his theory is true, what prevents a woman from inseminating herself?[29] As we see, this concept is explored fully in gnosis. In *The Paraphrase of Shem*, the womb becomes a metaphor for the world in which we are all trapped. In concept, very similar to the Net of Set that Isis eschews.[30] This metaphor is at variance with the almost deification of the penis by the Naasene sect that called semen "that first and blessed substance."[31] The penis virtually becomes the Savior in some gnostic texts.

The use of female characters in gnostic parables is at once alluring and repugnant. The presence of central female personages has frequently been praised as a liberal feature of gnosticism, proving that women were accorded an equal role in gnostic ministry and worship, but the more we read of the first-hand textual evidence, the more we realize that the gnostics upheld the conventional contemporary attitude: that women were hysterical, uncontrolled creatures, given to passions and subject to licentious behavior.

The gnostic scholar Douglas M. Parrot considers the role of a typical gnostic woman of this era: on joining a gnostic group, she "would

have had a considerable hermeneutic task. She would have had somehow to discount the common belief about the nature of the female, which she would have found at every turn, and at the same time find in the statement of this belief a way of thinking about her own spiritual condition as a person."[32] He goes on to instance the way in which religious women through the ages have had to cope with a similar burden of male language and images that exclude women. Orthodox spirituality of our own era is no different; a woman may find acceptance in the mystical sphere, but the exoteric structures are polemically and symbolically opposed to her female state.

Certainly there are sufficient instances of antifeminism throughout gnostic texts to suggest that some gnostic sects required women to become as men, in much the same way that Hinayana Buddhism regards women as incapable of entering nirvana until they can reincarnate in male form! Femininity implied birth and sexuality—the means of perpetuating the endless round of existence. This feature of gnosticism was assuredly shared with Christian sects. Within the cenobitic existence, men fled the company of women. This continues to the extreme lengths of Mount Athos today, wherein no female animal, let alone woman, is allowed!

According to *Excerpts from Theodotus*, as preserved by Clement of Alexandria, Adam contained both male and female elements. Adam became the father of all men, and all women derive from Eve, in terms of "male and female seed." Similarly, "from Sophia there stems the emanation of the Call (male) and the Called (female), also named Angels and Higher Seed. This feminine component (Called, Higher Seed), constitutes the Church of the earth, destined to union with the male Logos (Call) in the course of her return to the primordial oneness of the pleroma. This union to the male element of the syzygy actually reintroduces the female into the male principle, from which she was only temporarily separated. Accordingly, all women must be androgynized in the process of salvation. "The female elements, changed into males, enter in conjunction with the Angels and enter the pleroma. For this reason it is said that woman becomes man and that the Church here below becomes Angels."[33] It is so that in the Gospel of Thomas, Jesus states that he will make Mary male that she may enter the kingdom.

Women were told by Tertullian, "You are the devil's gateway."[34] The

inviolable gate of paradise is thus likened to the hymen—to fall out of paradise is analogous to piercing the hymen and entering the womb of the world, where we are all trapped.

The gnostic emphasis on bodily substances—blood, seed, etc.—brings a consideration of women to the fore. The ancient world was fascinated by the nature of life. Aristotle's misguided ideas about the nature of reproduction (he believed that male sperm provided the form and soul of the embryo and that the female reproductive role was solely that of giver of matter and receptacle of the embryo) colored the whole gynecological picture throughout the classical world, the Middle Ages, and beyond. Women, apart from their inherent weakness and defects—female genitalia were obviously deformed, went the argument—were merely the receptacles of children and not even deserving of the title of "mother."[35]

This disdain of female physicality arose from very real fear of the feminine. A feminist joke goes, "If men could get pregnant, abortion would be a sacrament."[36] Epiphanius, obsessively fascinated and speculative about the activities of gnostics, accuses them of this very thing. He says the Barbelo gnostics did not reproduce their species and so imprison the divine spark; if a woman became pregnant, the fetus was aborted and ground into a paste that was partaken of sacramentally. Such lurid speculation shows how unhealthy was the clerical mind of this era.

However, within the Sophia narrative we find constant references to abortions and miscarried children. The exposing of children was a social reality at this time, very often for economic reasons. Sophia suffers and shares this hardship in her wanderings, along with numerous other women.

In many ways we can view this continued metaphor of abortion as a major theme, not only of gnostic cosmology, but also of the gnostic churches themselves. James M. Robinson has spoken of the Sophianic vision as "this aborted feminine Christology."[37] Humanity was no longer at home in the body of the Mother; it began to view itself as an abortion, as unwanted, as unclean. The task of Sophia is indeed a soul destroyingly hard one—to resacralize the life that we have denied in so many ways in the West. In order to go some way toward rectifying this situation, the gnostics strove to comprehend the two poles of human experience: knowledge and sexuality.

KNOWLEDGE AND THE MOTHER OF ALL LIVING

The fall of Sophia and the Fall of the first parents are gnostically bound together, for the fate of one is the fate of the other.

Eve desires to know what the Elohim know. She "wishes to know what touches her most intimately: in what way, through what means, by what episodes will the house of mankind be built? Woman wishes to have a foreknowledge of the structure and the history of man . . . She wants to hold the key to these acts of God. Were it granted her, the outcome would not be religion but magic."[38] So writes Father Tavard, working out of a fairly liberal reading of Genesis. Tavard sees the history of the Fall thus: "Sin itself arises from this feminine aspect of mankind as something good and desirable, but premature, which should be expected as a gift rather than grasped as a possession. Following this fall, the order of history reverses the balance of mankind, making the feminine inferior to the masculine element, and confuses as well as obscures the symbolism of the sexes."[39]

This account of the Fall cannot help but be read as patronizing by any woman. Many more extreme fulminations against the sin of Eve abound, all based squarely on biblical precedent. Western women, both Christian and Jewish, have lived in their shadow for many hundreds of years. Eve's punishment for her desire for knowledge is to suffer in her sexuality by bearing children. Sophia's punishment for presuming to either create by herself or to seek her origins is to bear a child that will trap her vital power in matter. By extension, all women still suffer in their sexuality as a result of this myth's social influence.

Like the mourning and lamenting Achamoth, most women have shouldered their burden. But more recently they have been listening to the voice of Zoë, of life itself, as well as to the voice of Wisdom crying at the gate. Although Sophia's rescue comes in the shape of the Logos within the gnostic myth, women have realized that waiting for gender ecumenism to come about is a waste of time unless they first institute their own search for the source of knowledge.

Knowledge, in both Christian and gnostic Fall narratives, is preceded by sexual relations. Sexuality as knowledge is, of course, a well-

known biblical concept: and N. knew M. his wife and went into her. "The new acquaintance" was an Elizabethan euphemism for the pox, and it is a term that is particularly apt to the gnostics, who literally "contracted wisdom" in sexual embrace. Adam and Eve "know" each other's nakedness and make loin-cloths. Sophia is without partner in her sexuality and somehow draws upon the power of God, just as God draws upon her potency to form creation in other nongnostic narratives.

Eve's predicament is also Sophia's, for she also desires to know. *The Reality of the Rulers* presents the first Eve or Zoë as the daughter of Sophia. She is a daughter of the pleroma and she inspirits Adam. The archons follow her down the spheres and decide to ruin Sophia's plans by raping her. Eve-Zoë, however, becomes the Tree of Life and leaves a sleeping semblance of herself on the ground. "Let us take Adam's rib and say we formed his wife from it," say the archons, and so the myth has ever run! The earthly Eve bears Cain, and she and Adam blame the serpent for their misfortunes. However, Eve-Zoë has entered into the serpent and told them to eat of the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil in order to awaken them.[40]

The act of eating of the Tree of Knowledge is thus seen as a beneficial act that is likely to awaken the descendants of Adam and Eve to find their true home, for according to this text, paradise is an invention of the archons—not humankind's place of origin, but a false paradise.

Norea and Seth are Eve's spiritual children in whom the revelation of gnosis is transmitted. Norea is specifically called "the assistance for many generations."[41] The following quote from The Apocryphon of John tells of their conception. "And when Adam recognized the likeness of his own foreknowledge, he begot the likeness of the son of man. He called him Seth according to the way of the race in the aeons. Likewise the Mother (Sophia) sent down her spirit that is in her likeness and a copy of those who are in the pleroma, for she will prepare a dwelling place for the aeons which will come down."[42] Seth is the mystical ancestor of all gnostics, having many apocryphal texts attributed to his authorship or patronage. Norea acts as the unmasker of the archons, and she is given a promise by Eleleth that her descendants will find gnosis. Norea acts as a kind of priestess-sibyl for mediating the aeon Eleleth. Norea is really a granddaughter of Sophia. Like Athene and Mary, she is a virgin who is also a

mother. Indeed, it is not entirely out of the question that Norea is not herself a form of Mary Virgin.

Norea derives from the Syriac word *nura* or fire, and it is by fire that she destroys Noah's first two arks, since he refuses to allow her on board. It is she who understands and transmits the necessity of collecting the fragmented sparks of Wisdom's power from within each created being,[43] a significant fact when taken with her association with Noah's ark—the purpose of which is to preserve the physical life of each created species.

Zoë/Eve/Sophia is a pure virgin. "Just as the first man did not know her perfectly, the last one has not fathomed her: for her thought is more abundant than the sea, and her counsel deeper than the great abyss."[44] This quotation speaks of "knowing Wisdom," yet the implication is that Wisdom retains her deep virginity, which can never be penetrated. Her fertility is the multiplicity of her inventions, and her knowledge an inexhaustible treasure. This is the true thirst of the spirit for knowledge: knowledge of another human being may slake the pangs of desire, but it does not satisfy to eternity. Such is the force underlying the gnostics' quest.

For women, the tide is turning. Throughout the history of Western spirituality, images of the Mother of Life recur, showing that the loss of paradise is more than balanced by the quest for knowledge, the Wisdom that inhabits life.

THE WISE HARLOT

Sophia also appears in the surprising guise of harlot. This theme is traceable from the Sumerian *Epic of Gilgamesh*, in which the divine barmaid of the gods, Siduri, consoles Gilgamesh and a mortal hierodule initiates Enkidu into manhood, right through to the medieval conflation of the Magdalene with the woman taken in adultery. The image of harlot is perfectly reasonable in the context of gnosis, for she is a woman of initiatory knowledge. "It is I who am the harlot: and the holy" says the Thunder-Perfect voice of Sophia.[45] The images of the whore and the holy one are blended in gnosis as they are throughout biblical tradition. Rahab, the harlot, helps Joshua's men escape from Jericho and becomes an ancestor of Mary. She places her red cord in the window as a sign.[46] Jesus himself is accorded descent from a succession of whores in Matthew's gospel:

Tamar, Rahab, Ruth, and Bathsheba are mentioned. We have seen how the soul is portrayed as a prostitute in the *Exegesis of the Soul*, which calls upon the imagery of Jeremiah 3:1–4. The subsequent narrative is a miniature of the Sophianic passion. This same text refers to Helen of Troy's saying, "My heart turned itself from me, it is to my house that I want to return."[47] Here we find another part of the "salvation of the whore" story that cross-threads Sophia's passion. Helen of Troy is woven into the gnostic tapestry by a curious turn of fate.

The father of gnostic heresy is purported to be Simon Magus, who is mentioned in Acts 8: 9–25. Little or nothing of his thoughts come down to us, though he is subject of much colorful speculation. He was a theurgist and magician. He redeemed his partner, Helena, from a brothel in Tyre. Helena was the human syzygy of Simon Magus, one who he claimed had incarnated through many bodies, including Athene and the Mother of All, as well as Helen of Troy.[48] "And on her account . . . I descended. And this is the lost sheep written of in the Gospels."[49] The followers of Simon's cult displayed images of Zeus and Athene, representing Simon and Helena.[50] The image of poor tempted Helen descends from this gnostic sect down through Marlowe and Goethe, for one of Simon's many nicknames is Faustus or well-beloved: drawing on the stories of Simon, literature has created Faust the magician who conjures Helen from Elysium and who seduces innocent maidens (see chapter 14).[51]

Simon was undoubtedly possessed of "the secret fire" by virtue of his partnership with Helena. Esoterically, it is the female who possesses the initiating fires of creation and she who may initiate her partner into its secrets. There are many references to other gnostic sects who utilized tantric means of identifying with their deities. However, there are few accounts of gnostic leaders, which makes the fragmentary evidence of Simon and Helena very interesting. She is a prostitute, says tradition, but Simon translates this degraded image by visualizing her as the highest Mother of All.

A majority of gnostic texts deal with the very elements of creation, with blood and semen. Isis herself is praised because "she raised the slackness of the weary (the phallus of Osiris), received his seed and formed his heir."[52]

This same relationship of Isis and Osiris has been frequently ac-

corded to Mary Magdalene and Jesus, who, according to some accounts, were the parents of a child. This obsession with physical and spiritual lineage is found frequently within post-gnostic speculation. The theory contained in *The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail* states that the offspring of Mary and Jesus formed the root of the Merovingian kings of France, whose successors are still extant. That the Magdalene acted as the inspirer of Christ is not doubted in gnostic tradition.[53]

Mary Magdalene is familiar to us from the Gospels as the archetypal harlot, although the evidence for this is very thin. She has been conflated with the woman taken in adultery, the anointing woman and others. All that Luke 8:2 tells us is that the Magdalene was one "from whom seven demons had gone out." Jesus frequently exorcises the sick of such possession, but it is not without significance that Mary should possess seven devils—the very same number of planetary rulers that have to be overcome by the gnostic initiate. This statement establishes Mary as someone who has already reached perfection, according to the gnostic ideal.

The conflation of the Magdalene with the woman who anoints Jesus is plausible, since this incident appear in Luke 7:36–50, and Mary Magdalene is mentioned first by name in Luke 8. Like Sophia, this has left Mary with two personae: as the bride of Christ in mysticism and the fallen maiden in social reality.

Mary Magdalene's role as the "apostle of the apostles"[54] is attested in Matthew, Mark, and Luke, when she goes with other women to the tomb of Jesus and meets the angels who tell of his resurrection, but it is in John that she has a special encounter with him. After she has run and fetched Simon Peter and John to witness the empty tomb, she waits alone near the tomb weeping. The angels from within the tomb ask her why she is weeping. "'Because they have taken away my Lord and I do not know where they have laid him.' Saying this, she turned round and saw Jesus standing, but she did not know that it was Jesus. Jesus said to her, 'Woman, why are you weeping? Whom do you seek?' Supposing him to be the gardener, she said to him, 'Sir, if you have carried him away, tell me where you have laid him, and I will take him away,' Jesus said to her, 'Mary.' She turned and said to him in Hebrew, 'Rabboni!' (which means Teacher). Jesus said to her, 'Do not hold me, for I have not yet ascended to the

Father; but go to my brethren and say to them, I am ascending to my Father and your Father.'"[55]

The fact that Jesus does not allow her to touch him has seemed to many a betrayal of Jesus' normally expansive love in the vicinity of women, an insistence upon his Jewish male right not to be touched by them. But if he allows the woman with a hemorrhage to touch him, contrary to the most strict taboo of the Jews,[56] why does he forbid Mary? Does he not immediately after this episode appear to the disciples and invite Thomas to place his hands in his wounds in order to strengthen his faith?[57]

The answer to this question must be sought in the Valentinian Sophia myth, where the woman with the hemorrhage is likened to Sophia, who would have been healed had she touched Christ's whole garment rather than just its fringes: "She would have dissolved into her essence."[58] The implication here is that Christ did not allow Mary to touch him at this time because the Magdalene was the lower Sophia whose restoration meant the whole restoration of creation. To have ended creation at the point of the resurrection would have been pointless, because the leaven of Sophia still had to work through the whole of life. Mary Magdalene is therefore the intended bride of Christ, but she may not enter the bridal chamber until, like Sophia, every particle of life is likewise gathered in. She remains the Sophia in exile, the mouthpiece of the Holy Spirit of God, the apostle of the gnostics.

Mary Magdalene is not only the special companion of Jesus in gnostic tradition, she is also the most fertile questioner among the gnostics and the most wise. She has had experience of everything. Apocryphal allusions to the Magdalene's special relationship with Christ are borne out in many texts: Christ "loved her more than all the disciples, and he used to kiss her on her (mouth) more often than the rest of the disciples. They said to him, 'Why do you love her more than all of us?' The Savior answered: 'Why do I not love you like her? If a blind person and one with sight are both in the darkness, they are not different from one another. When the light comes, then the person with sight will see the light, and the blind person will remain in the darkness.'"[59]

In *Pistis Sophia*, Mary Magdalene asks thirty-nine of the forty-two questions set by the disciples. Jesus shows his preference for her time and again: "Mary, thou blessed one, whom I will perfect in all mysteries of

those of the height, discourse in openness, thou, whose heart is raised to the kingdom of heaven more than all thy brethren."[60] He also calls her "the inheritress of the Light."[61] Mary tells him: "I am afraid of Peter, because he threatened me and hateth our sex."[62] This almost prophetic passage has been proved down to our own time where the successors of Peter, "the Rock," have been ranged against the daughters of Mary Magdalene, guardian of the Black Stone. However, Jesus ends all debate and states categorically, "Mary Magdalene and John, the virgin, will tower over all my disciples and over all men who shall receive the mysteries in the Ineffable. And they will be on my right and my left. And I am they, and they are I."[63] This extraordinary statement creates Mary Magdalene and John the Evangelist as the prime gnostic apostles, just as Seth is the true gnostic ancestor. It is the Magdalene who comprehends the mystery of the wedding chamber and of the two aspects of Sophia. Interpreting a verse of Psalm 84, Mary says: "'Truth sprouted forth out of the earth'—that is the power of Sabaoth, the Good, which sprouted forth out of Mary, thy mother, the dweller on earth. 'Righteousness' which 'looked down from heaven,' on the other hand is 'the spirit in the height who hath brought all mysteries of the height and given them to the race of men.'"[64]

The Magdalene exemplifies the practical voice of Sophia, she who asks the effective question. She also acts as the representative of Christ's syzygy, his intended partner in the sacred marriage chamber.

THE WEDDING SONG OF WISDOM

Gnosticism teaches that divine or pleromic beings have syzygies. This teaching is found in many systems, including those as various as Vajrayana Buddhism and William Blake. It shows how a quality is never itself alone, but accompanied by its consort, who acts as helper. Many of the archangelic gnostic beings have their consorts. Ptolemy applies the system of syzygies to the Gospel of St. John, in an attempt to teach the gnostic way. He proves, by textual breakdown, that the Word is partnered by Zoë (Life), and that humanity is truly partnered by the Church.[65] Origen flatly denies the existence of syzygies, since they are not mentioned in scripture,[66] although he does write about the hierogamy between Israel and Yahweh, the Church and the Logos. We may wonder how much the

doctrine of syzygies owes to Plato's *Symposium*, where the priestess Diotima discusses the manner in which "lovers are people looking for their other halves."[67] The wedding of the divine partners becomes a central clause in gnosticism, where it is exemplified on every level.

We have seen how the partnership of the faithful with their deity is a part of the tradition of both goddess and revealed religion. It is John the Baptist who, on hearing of Christ's increasing ministry, says: "He who has the bride is the bridegroom; the friend of the bridegroom, who stands and hears him, rejoices greatly at the bridegroom's voice; therefore this joy of mine is now full."[68]

The call to the wedding in both the Christian and gnostic scriptures is a recalling of creation back to its beginning and end points. This rolling up of the tapestry of creation is called the *apocatastasis*, sometimes also called "the dissolution of the whole Mixture," in a compelling image from the Pistis Sophia.[69] As we have seen, the gnostic creation of matter is like the stirring together of elements in a cup or womb, recalling Plato's idea of the *krater* wherein the elements of creation are mixed as wine and water.

The image of Sophia and Logos as the divine syzygies is repeated throughout gnosticism. Their partnership starts long before Christ's descent into the world: "And when the anointed Christ was descending into this world, it first put on its sister wisdom (Sophia) and both rejoiced, reposing in one another: this they declare to be bridegroom and bride."[70] Another translation gives this verse as "and Christ . . . first put on his sister Sophia as a robe, and both rejoiced in mutual comfort."[71]

The Gospel of Philip 86:4 says, "If anyone becomes a child of the bridal chamber, he will receive the light."[72] It likewise speaks of the bridal chamber as a metaphor of the Holy of Holies in the temple of Jerusalem. The events surrounding the crucifixion herald a prefiguring of the apocatastasis, when all shall enter the bridal chamber. "Thus, its veil was torn from top to bottom, because certain people from below had to ascend."[73]

This rending of the veil of the temple disperses the mystery of deity, continues the text. "All deity will flee from here, but it will not flee into the holy of holies for it cannot mix with unalloyed light and the fullness that has no defect. Rather it will dwell under the wings of the cross, and

under its arms." This image is one of Sophia, no longer the veiled bride awaiting her bridegroom, but the glorious virgin of light who descends willingly from her place apart to partake in the drama of life's restoration to the light. Her evacuation from the Holy of Holies has opened "the hidden aspects of truth. And the holy of holies was uncovered. And the bedroom invites us in."[74]

As to the end of all things, the apocatastasis, Ptolemy says: "Achamoth . . . will leave the place of the midpoint, enter the fullness, and receive as her bridegroom the savior, who derives from all (the aeons) . . . they are the bridegroom and the bride, and the entire fullness is the bridal chamber."[75] Then all pneumatics will put on their true nature and become brides of the angels. The Demiurge will acquire the position of Sophia on the eighth aeonic level, while the psychics will occupy the seventh level vacated by him. When that is done, "the fire that lurks within the world will flare up, catch fire, overcome all matter, be consumed with it, and enter into definitive nonexistence."[76]

Sophia's desire to know led her into error, according to gnosticism. Desire for knowledge leads to sexuality, the bearing of offspring. Thus was the world began. Its apocatastasis will occur only when everything is folded up into the pleroma, the fullness of Sophia's own creative thought. Then and only then can the Virgin Wisdom enter into the wedding chamber with her spouse. For at the end of the world, sexuality and knowledge are united, and for Sophia it is the beginning of another world.

THE ZONE OF SOPHIA

The question of evil or enchantment by illusion is strong in gnosticism. Sophia stands for all that is holy, virginal: she has integrity. Wisdom 7:25 says "nothing defiled can gain entrance to her." However, this inviolability is shattered when Sophia desires to create of herself in imitation of her Father who also creates by himself. She becomes subject to illusion, producing a misshapen child, Ialdabaoth the Demiurge, who is the creator of all physical life. Sophia, as it were, looses her *zone* or girdle, and the creation ensues. When she gathers it about her waist again, she will cease to be pregnant with life and will take all things unto herself again.

The girdle or belt was anciently the symbol of the virgin who was physically inviolate: the ungirdling of the belt was the action of a loose woman. The anonymous author of *Meditations on the Tarot* sees the zone as surrounding the earth "as a belt of illusory mirages. It is this zone that the prophets and Apocalypse designate 'Babylon.' The soul and the queen of this zone is in fact Babylon, the great prostitute, who is the adversary of the Virgin."[77] But Sophia's zone, like the parakoth of the Jewish temple, guards the entrance to the Holy of Holies, the pleroma. The violation of that sanctuary is rape.

We have here the dichotomy of the raped woman: is Sophia innocent or did she provoke attack? As we have seen from the history of the Shekinah, the temple was overthrown twice, proving that inviolability has its limits. We must ask, is Sophia's decision to create something of her own justifiable or does it lead to imprisonment in illusion? Is her descent really necessary? Whatever lives below the zone is subject to heimarmene or Fate; lives are circumscribed by the wheel of the zodiac and its seven planetary rulers.

The problem of evil in gnosticism is somewhat different for Christians and Jews who may blame Eve for the Fall. Rather "the blame for the misery of existence . . ." may be placed "on a structural error in the cosmos, an error that allowed the crass Demiurge to produce and rule the prison-house of matter that is only a poor replica of the pleroma."[78] This replaces the usual guilt with a "cosmic paranoia" for the gnostics, causing them to behave like a "guerrilla of knowledge fighting from within the darkness."[79] Because the Demiurge has made the world, the Supreme God cannot thus be blamed as the author or allower of evil. However, we must remember that the Demiurge is the son of Sophia, her attempt to create something of herself. This might establish a poor reading of Sophia's performance.

The Demiurge, as we have seen, derives his mythos partially from Hephaestos. We may also trace Ptah, the Egyptian master-maker in this light. The consequent juxtaposition of the fallen Lucifer and the fallen Sophia is irresistible to archetypal mythology. The Morning and Evening Star is both Lucifer and Venus, analogous with Ialdabaoth and Sophia. The pattern of this myth stems from the avoidance of blaming the creator for evil: following the Middle Platonists, gnosticism adopted the irratio-

nal World Soul and clothed Sophia in her garments, while the maleficent World Soul become Ialdabaoth.

It is hard for us to conceive of a doctrine that held birth in the flesh to be the most supreme of misfortunes. Theognis' *Elegies* 425–428 sum up this prevalent Hellenic doctrine succinctly: "Of all things, indeed to earthly men, not to be born and not to see the rays of the burning sun, is best; but once born he should as speedily as possible pass the gates of Hades and lie low, having heaped together for him much earth."[80]

The lament of the fallen Sophia is that of the Goddess of the classical world, a poignantly true indictment of our own time: "They have taken my light from me, and my power is dried up. I have forgotten my mystery that heretofore I was wont to accomplish . . . I am become as a demon apart, who dwelleth in matter and light is not in him."[81] The classical notion that matter was evil and a trap of the spirit was widespread throughout pre-Christian thought.

Gnosticism is often promoted as a religion of sexual equality, but many sects practiced a form of encratism—disdain of sexuality—combined with a cultural loathing of the feminine as much as any Christian sect.

St. Augustine's doctrine on original sin—that Adam and Eve's Fall from Grace was inherited by each successive generation of the human race—brought accusations of Manicheanism against him. Indeed, on this point, there is little to distinguish the later Catholic Augustine from the earlier heretical Augustine. This doctrine has plagued orthodox Christianity ever since and has perpetuated the fearful duality from which we now suffer. The Pelagian view held that original sin was absurd and Pelagians asked the question that Augustine himself was never to answer satisfactorily: "Why do regenerated Christians not beget regenerated children?"[82] It was thus that the doctrine of virgin birth was first developed. Mary received the "immaculate seed" of the Holy Spirit rather than the defective seed of a human father.[83] This reads very like a Marian parallel of the Sophia myth.

Sophia conceived a child that brought about the imprisonment of the spirit in matter: Mary conceived a child that brought about the redemption of the spirit from matter. On some levels, all that has been done within gnosticism is to replace Eve with Sophia.

But we are still a long way from the definition of Mary as the immaculate conception—conceived without sin—which is what the other half of this argument requires in order to work. Indeed it was not until 1854 that the bull *Ineffabilis Deus* was ratified, declaring this very definition. Augustine was attacked by Julian of Eclanum, a Pelagian bishop. "If human nature as represented by the flesh was sinful, then Mary's flesh was sinful and Jesus should have contracted this sinfulness from her. But if only sexual intercourse, that is, male involvement, occasioned the transmission of original sin . . . then Augustine in essence made original sin a problem peculiar to males."[84] This devastating argument works on the classical principle that only male seed transmits the spiritual nature of humanity; the female ovum is solely the provider of the fleshly vehicle. Julian was condemned as a heretic and immediately made his accusation of Manicheanism against Augustine in 418. The zone or belt of Sophia the Virgin, once loosed, could only mean one thing—the proliferation of created life. This, in turn, led to the quest for spiritual restoration, which entailed overcoming the seven planetary forces that rule heimarmene or human fate.

In the Acts of Thomas, Judas Thomas baptizes and confirms some young men with this invocation of Sophia:

> *Come, compassionate mother.*
> *Come, communion of the male.*
> *Come, she that revealest the hidden mysteries.*
> *Come, mother of the seven houses, that thy rest may be in the eighth house.*[85]

Here Wisdom, the house of seven pillars, is conflated with the seven days of the week and the Holy Spirit, as well as the seven heavens; the eighth house is indeed the pleroma that is earnestly looked for since it is a sign of hope when Sophia passes into the pleroma, the last home.[86] The passage through the seven levels is interesting and crucial to our understanding of Wisdom. Sophia herself falls through the seven levels or aeons. These are the planetary steps that must be passed through, purified and comprehended, if we conceive our Sophianic journey as passing back toward the plentitude of pleroma. Within the *Corpus Hermeticum* the Demiurge's seven heavens are given seven administrators or planetary

gods "who enclose the cosmos in their circles." Their administration is called heimarmene or Fate.

St. Epiphanius' full but probably inaccurate account of Phibionite Gnosis gives the following archons as rulers of these seven aeonic levels:

First	Iao
Second	Sakla
Third	Seth
Fourth	Dauide
Fifth	Eloaios
Sixth	Ialdabaoth
Seventh	Sabaoth

The eighth level is, of course, occupied by Sophia herself, for "the luminous mother is in the highest position."[87] This level is seen as "a realm of repose that was given unto wisdom (Sophia) in return for her repentance."[88] This may remind us inexorably of Astraea's exile from the earth. "This mother they call also the eighth, wisdom (Sophia), land, Jerusalem, holy spirit, and 'lord' in the masculine gender."[89] These are some of Sophia's titles.

The zone of Sophia occupies a place midway between the pleroma and the Hebdomad of the seven aeonic circles.

11. *Mother of the Ogdoad.* Sophia is shown here holding up a seven-pointed star. In gnostic cosmology, she overcomes the seven planetary rulers and rises to become "the Mother of the Ogdoad" or Eighth Realm. The descents of Sophia, like the sevenfold descent of Inanna to the Underworld, pass through all levels of experience, making Sophia a potent companion to all souls. This modern rosewood statue entitled *Sophia on the Shore*, by Bryce Muir, was inspired by a vision of Sophia.

PLEROMA	place of origination
OGDOAD	place of withdrawal and waiting of Sophia
HEBDOMAD	place of illusory planetary influence

Sophia tarries at the gateway of the worlds, neither entering into the pleroma nor into the place of illusion "beside the gates in front of the town, at the entrance of the portals she cries aloud."[90]

In the *Odes of Solomon*, composed in about the second century AD, we find Sophia as the Perfect Virgin, a dynamic Savior Goddess once more. She opposes the Corrupter, the limiting Demiurge, and cries out like Wisdom in Proverbs:

O you sons of men, return,
and you their daughters, come.
And abandon the ways of that Corruptor
and approach me.
And I will enter into you . . .
and make you wise in the ways of truth . . .
Through me you will be saved and become blessed.
I am your judge:
And they who have put me on will not be rejected,
but they will possess incorruption in the new world.
My elect ones have walked with me,
and my ways I shall make known to them who seek me,
and I shall promise them my name.[91]

Gnosticism is still a submerged factor in the history of the West. The texts have been generally available only since the 1960s, and their impact is still to be fully determined. Whether they will bring a more dynamic Christianity to the fore is doubtful, for the way of Sophia is not a popular spiritual path, but one for the modern gnostic. Christianity has abandoned its mystical and gnostic dimensions and is on the decline. We turn now to one of the fastest-growing faiths that has its own mystical tradition. Sophia has walked this way as a solitary and veiled figure. As within Christianity and Judaism, she is marginalized so as to be almost invisible, but she is there nevertheless.

9

THE VIRGIN OF LIGHT

Woman is a beam of the divine Light.
She is not the being whom sensual desire takes as its object.
She is Creator, it should be said,
She is not a Creature.

—Jalaluddin Rumi, *Mathnawi Book 1*

LIGHT OF THE EAST

Iran and Arabia are not normally associated with the Divine Feminine, yet it is from the very heart of pre-Islamic belief that we derive important components for our study of Sophia. Nor are these wholly absent from esoteric Islam today, for around the spare simplicity of Islamic spirituality the ethic of ecstatic love and profound desire for spiritual union are inextricably entwined. The basis for this subtle mysticism lies in Mazdaism, the Persian belief in which Zarathustra preceded Mohammed.

In order to understand this chapter, we have to remember that militant Islam, like muscular Christianity, is only one side of the coin. The reverse is a dazzling mirror image of Sophia who, in the persons of Fatima and Mary, upholds the Divine Feminine in Islam.

The famous Islamic *hadith* spoken by Allah, "I was a hidden treasure and desired to be known. So I created the creation in order that I might be known,"[1] presents us with an alternative way of approaching Islam. We have already posited the Orphic notion that aspects of the Goddess such as Inanna, Kore, and Psyche descend into the Underworld in order to have experience of creation at another level. This same notion is true of the Divine Feminine in Islam. Sophia is "the hidden treasure," God's experience of creation, passing down through all levels of life as messenger and mediatrix of compassion. Henry Corbin called this divine

movement "theopathy," or divine empathy. This sums up the mystical approach of Islam to Sophia. She has been sought throughout the arts and sciences and her quintessentia mined from the very roots of spirituality.

Islam has its own hermeneutic studies, its alchemical arts. The great richness of the imaginal world that is the stamping ground of the Islamic mystic and artist is scarcely guessed at by the non-Muslim. There is within Islam a reverence for the sacred at all levels of life, especially as it is seen in the act of creation, whether the contemplation of artistic artifacts or the creation itself. "The creation of concrete forms, in which one can come to contemplate the Divine, is the very reason for the existence of art. The material in the form created by the artist, and the creative process itself, are aspects of the feminine principle."[2]

Esoteric Islam operates mainly by the practice of *ta'wil*, of understanding something on several levels simultaneously. Ta'wil means literally "to take something back to its source."[3] By this means it is possible to write a love poem that is at the same moment a cry of divine passion. When we come to look at the Ka'aba as a symbol, we will see the complexities and gradations of image that are attached to its veneration. By means of ta'wil, we can explore further the hidden correspondences of the Divine Feminine within Islam.

The roots of the gnostic Sophia are to be found in the Middle East, where the prophets Zarathustra, Mani, and Mohammed are all established as the climactic and natural successors to those who came before them, prophets whose wisdom has both tradition and final authority. The lineage of prophets still exists in Islam: "Not only do the Holy Imams form a chain of helpful intermediary beings, but especially Fatima, the Prophet's daughter and Mother of the Holy Imams, assumes a role which makes her a recurrence of Sophia—not only for popular piety but also for the theosophical speculations of Shi'ism, particularly Ismaeli Shi'ism."[4]

The reverence of Muslims for both Jesus and Mary might surprise many readers, but they both appear extensively in the Koran. Of course, neither are accorded divine status. Just as Judaism has its *shema*: "Hear, Israel, the Lord is our God, the Lord is One,"[5] so Islam is uncompromisingly based upon the acclamation: "God is one. He begets not, nor is begotten."[6]

The resistance of both Islam and Judaism to an expression of the feminine has been counterbalanced by the fact that each possesses an esoteric facet—in Sufism and Qabala, wherein the feminine is an integral part of the mystery of that faith. But Islam, while growing partially out of the Abrahamic line of Judaism, derives also from the spirituality which preceded it—Mazdaism.

MISTRESS OF THE BRIDGE

"There is law in Nature. There is conflict in Nature," is a key concept underpinning the Mazdaean or Zoroastrian belief.[7]

The facts about Mazdaean belief are scattered and fragmentary. Specialists are in disagreement about the original forms of Iranian religion, some seeing Zoroastrianism as an aspect of Mazdaism, some seeing Zoroaster as the reformer of Mazdaeanism.[8] It seems likely, considering the long tradition of revealed prophets in Persia, that Zoroaster (also called Zarathustra) was the latest in a long line of prophetic voices. The fusion of Mazdaean and Zoroastrian belief is such that it is difficult to separate one from the other, but it to its earlier beliefs that we now turn to discover Sophia's journey.

The supreme God in early Mazdaean belief is Ohrmazd. To his right are three male deities, whose titles and responsibilities are given here:

Xshatha Variryu	Arta Vahishta	Vohu Manah
(Desirable Reign)	(Perfect Existence)	(Excellent Thought)
Metals	Fire	Animals

To his left are three female deities, given here with their titles and responsibilities:

Spenta Armaiti	Haarvatat	Amertat
(Wisdom)	(Integrity)	(Immortality)
Earth	Water	Plants

Below these divine beings are the *amahraspahds* or archangels, the *yazatas* or angels, and the *fravarti* or female spirits—literally "those who have chosen," who aid humanity. The Zoroastrian concept of spiritual beings or angels was further extended by the Sufi Suhrawardi. Set against

these immortals are the enemy, the demonic forces of Ahriman. According to Mazdaean tradition, the mixture of good and evil will be ended by the *vicharishn* or "separation," whereat the demonic counterpowers will be thrown back into the abyss from which they came. In Zoroastrian belief, the final rehabilitation of creation is called the *frashkart*, corresponding to the gnostic *apocatastasis*.

Elsewhere in Middle Eastern belief, including Manicheanism, the adversaries of the immortals are led by a female demon. In Mandaean belief, Ruha deKudsa or Namrus is the mother of the world, whose sons are the seven planets. She is the mistress of midday heat, the real Queen of the South. She is may be likened to the fallen Sophia, Achamoth, or Barbelo. She is overthrown by Manda dHayye with the mace of light. Namrus and her sons embody the evil forces of the world. This understanding is reflected in the gnostic Sophia who is mother of the seven archons.

The Sophia of this pantheon is Spenta Armaiti who is the immortal responsible for the earth. She is the World Soul, in angelic form. She is "the Mistress of the Dwelling Place," and mother of all created things upon earth. The Mazdaean believer, who was initiated at fifteen years of age, was taught to profess: "My mother is Spendarmat, Archangel of the Earth, and my father is Ohrmazd, the Lord Wisdom."[9] This creed is important, for it invests the believer with the mantle of Spenta Armaiti. The believer becomes both the child of earth and the child of earth's angel. It affirms the individual's assent to fleshly incarnation as well as confirming the soul's immortality. By affirming the immortal powers of Light on earth, the immortals will answer for the soul when it returns. It is at this moment that the Daena is awakened within the believer.

The Daena is the daughter of Spenta Armaiti, the guardian spirit of each person. It is so that Fariduddin 'Attar (*d.*1221), the Persian poet, is able to state: "Of this mother who begot me, I have in turn become the spouse. If I am called Mazdaean, it is because I have made love with my mother."[10] This paradoxical statement brings us directly into accord with the Mazdaean understanding of the transcendent Sophia as Spenta Armaiti, the spiritual mother of all human beings, and the Sophia who is manifest in the soul as the Daena. Spenta Armaiti and the Daena are conceived of as one entity.

The espousal of Wisdom thus remains traditionally embedded within Persian belief and is preserved within Islam through the mediation of many Sufi poets and mystics.

Spenta Armaiti was the mother of Gayomart, the primordial man, who was tricked by Ahriman into accepting death. As Gayomart fell dying, his body, which was composed of pure metal, separated into seven metals which emerged from his body. For forty years, Spenta Armaiti who had gathered together the gold, kept it hidden until a plant germinated from it. This plant formed the first couple who were androgynous.[11] This alchemical creation myth demonstrates Sophia's ability to gather together the essential seed or, in this case, gold of the spirit and make it work effectively. She is the picker up and restorer of pieces, like Isis, showing that, though plans go awry, she will find an effective way to restore all things.

This story also establishes the sevenfold qualities that link the many forms of Sophia into a unity. In Mazdaean belief, the sevenfold qualities are the seven immortals and their creative "matter," the seven metals of Gayomart's body which underlie all created life. To overcome or encompass these seven qualities is the goal of most esoteric or gnostic belief.

The Daena is the daughter of Spenta Armaiti, the Mazdaean Sophia, archangel of the Mazdaean pantheon, and the mother of all creatures. "And through her all the feminine figures of the Mazdaean angelogy and sacred history find their meaning, including the eschatological figure of the Virgin, Mother of the Savior to come, the Saoshyant issued from the race of Zarathustra, the one who will be named *Omnivictrix* (Vispa-Taurvairi)."[12]

The Mazdaean believer looked forward to a fuller union with the Daena at death: "I go to meet my Image and my Image comes to meet me, embraces me and holds me close when I come out of captivity."[13] This assertion was actualized in an after-death encounter when, on the third day after death, the soul makes its journey towards the Bridge of the Requiter or the Chinvat Bridge. After numerous encounters and challenges, the soul then meets a beautiful maiden coming towards it, of whom the soul asks: "Who art thou?" Then the maiden answers: "I am no maiden, but thine own goods deeds, whose thoughts, words, deeds and religion are all good . . . Though I was venerable, thou hast made me yet more

venerable; and though I was honorable, thou hast made me yet more honourable."[14] Then the Daena, for it is she, accompanies the soul over to paradise.

The reverse of this experience lay in store for the evil soul. Instead of the beautiful Daena, an ugly maiden awaits who says: "I am no girl, but I am thy deeds . . . thy evil thoughts, evil words, evil deed and evil religion . . . For though I was disreputable . . . thou hast made me yet more disreputable,"[15] and she accompanies the soul over to hell. Like Maat, the Daena is the just aspect of Sophia. She personifies the soul, accompanying every individual through life and appearing at death as she has been manifest in that individual's life. She is truly the Mistress of the Bridge. With such a companion in mind, each Mazdaean believer strove to live a pure life.

The Daena is not the only eschatological maiden in Mazdaean belief. According to the complex reworking of the Mazdaean faith by Zarathustra, "at the end of the twelve millennia, when our *Aeon* will come to an end, a maiden, acting as the earthly and visible typification of Ardvi Sura (Anahita), in person, will enter the waters of the mystic lake. The Light of Glory will be immanent in her body, and she will conceive 'one who will master all the evils deeds of demons and men.'"[16] She is none other than the Virgin Mother Eredhat Fedhri, the Vispa Taurvairi or "all-conquering woman." Ardvi Sura Anahita is an emanation of Spenta Armaiti, and the Vispa Taurvairi is her earthly representative. This myth is applied to the mother of Zarathustra or Zoroaster (628–551 BC). It is a myth with which we are familiar, and which may be applied to Mary within Islamic tradition.

THE BLACK STONE

Men seek the Ka'aba's black cube
while children game with dice.
Now you are a man of faith
do not turn your face
from its black face.
Why does it lie so still,
so square upon the earth,

this axis of guidance, unmoving
as the hub of a wheel.[17]

It is ironic that the religion that has least exoteric veneration for the Divine Feminine has, at its heart, the black stone once venerated as the Goddess in Arabia. There were three prime goddesses worshipped in pre-Islamic times. Al-Lat, worshipped at At Ta'if near Mecca, was in the form of a white granite stone, around which women made circumambulations. She represented the earth in all its bounty.[18] Menat was also worshipped, though details of her cult are scant. The Goddess Al- Uzza was worshipped in the form of a black stone upon which was a mark called "the Impression of Aphrodite"—a yoni-like indentation. The stone was taken by Mohammed and enshrined in the Ka'aba, a cubic structure covered by a black pall or *kiswah*. The cult of Al-Uzza was served by priestesses, but these are now replaced by the shrine's guardians called *Beni Shaybah* or "Sons of the Old Woman."[19]

According to the Koran, the Ka'aba had been built by Abraham for the worship of the True God, but that the Meccans had enshrined a number of idols, called "the daughters of Allah," within it.[20] The Black Stone has a tutelary importance for all Arabs since it is traditionally the place where Hagar conceived Ishmael, the ancestor of the Arabic people.[21] The original direction towards which prayers were addressed was originally Jerusalem, but Mohammed changed that. He cleansed the Ka'aba of idols, reenshrining the Black Stone, and caused prayers to be directed to the Ka'aba.[22]

It is around the Ka'aba that all Muslims on *hajj* circumambulate seven times. It is the duty of all Muslims to try and make at least one pilgrimage to the Ka'aba in their lives though few are lucky enough to actually come close enough to venerate the stone itself.

The sevenfold circumambulation or *tawaf* of the Ka'aba may be a remembrance of a sevenfold ascent of the ziggurat or holy mountain upon which the Black Stone may once have been prominently enshrined. This would make the original Arabic Goddess "Queen of the Eighth" in truth.

The Ka'aba is the most powerful sacred omphalos in the world. Every mosque worldwide orients its *mihrab* or niche, wherein the prayer-

leader stands to lead the faithful, toward Mecca. Thus Muslims in Russia face southwest, while those in India face northeast; Muslims in China face West and those in England face East.

The Black Stone is a sacred locus that symbolizes the meeting of earth and heaven. It is the seat of the World Soul, the focus of spiritual aspiration for all Muslims who look toward it as alchemists towards their prima materia.

There is a complex symbology attached to each side of the cubic structure of the Ka'aba, which is well documented by Henry Corbin.[23] Gabriel's station is at the northeast corner where the Black Stone is enshrined. In Islam, Gabriel has one wing of light and one wing of darkness.[24] White and black are supremely important in Islamic hermeneutics, for they represent the illumination of the soul. The black light is that of the hidden treasure that will be revealed: this symbolizes divinity before creation. The white light is that which shines when the treasure is revealed.

There are apocryphal Islamic stories as to the Ka'aba's origins. One of these tells how the stone was once the most trustworthy of God's angels who had absorbed the essence of God's pact with the angels. God accordingly placed the angel with Adam in the Garden of Eden that he might be ever mindful of his promise to God. But after the Fall, Adam forgot and God caused the angel to take the form of a white pearl, which rolled toward him. The angel appears as formerly to his companion and reminds him of his promise, whereupon Adam kisses it. God then gives it the form of a black stone, "for such is the appearance it wears in a world given over to the Darkness." Each day Adam bears the stone until he comes to Mecca. Here Adam is instructed by the angel Gabriel to build the Ka'aba and enshrine the Black Stone.[25]

Here the Black Stone becomes an angelic and alchemical touchstone, reminding humanity of its relationship with the Divine. It takes on the appearance of blackness, though it can also appear as a white stone and an angel. This concept is reiterated in the gnostic text, *The Story of the Pearl*. The white pearl is sometimes also called *kuni*, the feminine for the word "be" or "become." In Qarmatian doctrine, kuni was the first divine emanation, while Sufi Ibn Ammar used this name to signify the perfect Houri or Paradise to whom God said, "*Kuni, fa-kanat*" (Be, and she was).[26]

This same word is etymologically related to *cunt*, a euphemism for "white pearl" in Persian love-poetry.

The sevenfold circumambulations of the Ka'aba, undertaken in a state of mystical awareness, reconstitute these original forms, so Ibn Arabi discovered. For him the angelic form was nothing less than a revelation of Sophia herself. The climax of this experience gave him awareness of his diamond body.

Abu Bakr Muhammed Ibn al-'Arabi (1165–1240), known as Ibn Arabi, was a visionary of great stature. His early ability to mystically become or experience states and characters sets him apart from other mystics. His disciple Sadruddin Quyawi wrote of him, "Our *shaikh* Ibn Arabi had the power to meet the spirit of any Prophet or Saint departed from this world, either by making him descend to the level of this world and contemplating him in an apparitional body similar to the sensible form of his person, or by making him appear in his dreams, or by unbinding himself from his material body to rise to meet the spirit."[27]

Ibn Arabi was the pupil of two Sufi female mystics, Yasmin of Marchena and Fatima of Cordova, who seem to have prepared the way for his particular method of theophanic prayer, whereby the simultaneous awareness of many levels of existence and significance was actualized.

At the age of thirty-six, Ibn Arabi made his *hajj* to Mecca where he fell in love with the young daughter of his Persian host. Her name was Nizam Ayn al-Shams (Harmony, Eye of the Sun), and at fourteen, she was the embodiment of physical beauty. She is Ibn Arabi's Beatrice and undoubtedly the catalyst for his experience at the Black Stone, which he encapsulated in his poem *The Interpreter of Ardent Desire*. He writes of her in this poem, "I was unable to express so much as a part of the emotion which my soul experienced . . . or of the grace of her mind or the modesty of her bearing, since she is the object of my Quest and my hope, the Virgin Most Pure."[28] Ibn Arabi, in this chivalric statement, leaves us in no doubt of his intentions, yet he adds the disclaimer, "Whatever name I may mention in this work, it is to her that I am alluding. Whatever the house whose elegy I sing, it is of her house that I am thinking . . . I never cease to allude to the divine inspirations, the spiritual visitations, the correspondences of our world with the world of the angelic Intelligences . . .

this is because the things of the invisible world attract me more than those of actual life, and because this young girl knew perfectly what I was alluding to."[29]

We do not know whether or not their relationship was consummated or whether, like Dante's Beatrice, she was taken from this world untimely, but Nizam is the foundation of ibn Arabi's experience at the Ka'aba. He tells how he was performing the ritual circumambulations of the Ka'aba when he fell into an interior state in which a verse came to his lips. Then a hand was laid on his shoulder. "I turned round and found myself in the presence of a young girl."[30]

The vision of Sophia does not appear in the form of Nizam, the Persian girl, but as "a priestess, a daughter of the Greeks, without ornament, in whom you contemplate a radiant source of light."[31] Ibn Arabi does not evoke the images of his own race, but the classical Sophia of Greek orthodoxy. She is the one who responds to his pious ritual circling of the Ka'aba. It should be pointed out that Ibn Arabi's experience of Western culture was wide, and that he is still known as Ibn Aflatun, or "The Son of Plato."

His mystical dialogue with Sophia concerns the nature of the spiritual journey, the possibility of ultimate knowledge, and the vulnerability of the faithful believer in Wisdom. The juxtaposition of the two images—Nizam/Sophia and the Black Stone—gave Ibn Arabi a total theophanic vision of the transcendent and manifest images of Sophia.

A further experience of circumambulating the Ka'aba led him to encounter an angelic being who said to him, "I am knowledge, I am he who knows and I am what is known."[32] It has been pointed out that these are echoes of Aristotle ("I am Sophia, philosophy and the philosopher."[33]) Led further on, Ibn Arabi is invited to enter the Ka'aba itself. He is told, "Enter with me into the Ka'aba of the Hijr, for that is the Temple that rises above all veils and coverings. It is the entrance of the Gnostics."[34] As he kisses the Black Stone, Ibn Arabi is told that he kisses God's right hand.[35]

Brought into the heart of the Sophianic presence, at one with his true nature, Ibn Arabi comprehended the mystery: that to know oneself is to know the Divine. His sevenfold circumambulations had brought him to the heart of the shrine, the seat of the World Soul herself.

THE GODDESS OF ISLAM

The Prophet Mohammed, according to Surah 53 of the Koran, had a vision on Mount Hira in which he ascended through seven levels and experienced God directly. In this Surah, the reader is asked to consider Al-Lat, Al-Uzza and Menat, saying, "They are not names which ye have named, ye and your fathers, for which Allah hath revealed no warrant. They follow but a guess and that which they themselves desire."[36] The Koran uncompromisingly states, "It is those who disbelieve in the Hereafter who name the angels with the names of females."[37] It further says, "Serve Allah. Ascribe no thing as partner unto Him."[38]

This same vision is depicted in early Persian miniatures as "The Night Journey of the Prophet." In this picture, the veiled Mohammed (whose face is never iconographically depicted) is seated upon a sphinxlike creature. She is Al-Buraq an-Nabi, a winged mule with a woman's head. Like a female Garuda, she carries the prophet between the worlds as his muse, representing in her own person the "animal nature, human mind and angelic inspiration, spanning the rungs on the ladder of creation with ambiguous ease."[39] The textual and iconographic paradox of Mohammed's vision presents the dichotomies submerged within our Western experience of Islam.

For the non-Muslim world, the symbol of the Goddess in Islam remains the veiled woman, her potency an unknown quantity. The power of the veil has been seen by most feminists as an empty one, symbolic of female degradation and dishonor. This, however, is the opinions of outsiders who judge Muslim women by their own social standards. It is frequently galling to Western women that their Muslim sisters regard *them* as constrained and illiberal. The veiling of both women and the Divine Feminine is of great significance, for it means that the feminine becomes the natural medium of esoteric transformation.

Sophia is the mystical companion, the soul within each body, seeking the Divine Beloved. It is she who causes the mystic to proclaim that he belongs to no race or direction of the earth. "My place is the placeless, my trace is the traceless. 'Tis neither body, nor soul, for I belong to the Soul of the Beloved."[40] Certainly the Divine Feminine is so marginalized in Islam that one might be forgiven for believing it to be totally absent.

Both Mary and Fatima are revered in esoteric Islam, for they are both mothers of the Logos, the Word. Fatima inherits the role of Spenta Armaiti in Shi'ism, for she is the mother of a lineage of imams. She is seen as symbolic of the "supracelestial earth."[41] She is considered to be the source of the imam's wisdom because she is *lawh mahfuz* or "the hidden tablet" upon which God has written.[42] One of her titles in Ismaeli Shi'ism is *Fatima Fatir* or Fatima the Creator, which recalls the Sophia *Ergane* of Proverbs.[43]

Ibn Arabi states that universal nature (*Tavi'at al-kull*) "is the feminine or maternal side of the creative act. She is the 'merciful "breathing-out" of God' (*Nafa ar-rahman*)."[44] We may compare Sophia as present as the Divine Sigh of Compassion in Sirach: "I came forth from the mouth of the Most High."[45] This breathing out has the effect of manifesting Sophia to the world, yet Sophia is also the dwelling place of God for, as Ibn Arabi says, "Where was your Lord before creating His Creation? He was in a Cloud; there was no space either above or below."[46]

The natures of both Black Goddess and Sophia are brought out in Islam. The exoteric fulminations about women, so similar to those found in Christianity and Judaism, are, of course, negative polarizations of the devouring goddess, yet this exists side by side with the positive image of the Ka'aba, Islam's Black Madonna. Within Islam, the Divine Male and Female principles are typified by the Pen and the Guarded Tablet. The Pen is God writing upon the *tabula rasa* of the World Soul, which preserves the veiled tradition of Sufism.[47]

The quotation that heads this chapter is the paradoxical foundation for Islam's veiling of the Divine Feminine. Ibn Arabi's exposition of this paradox may help us understand it better:

> *The Absolute manifested in the form of woman is active agent because of exercising complete control over man's feminine principle, his soul. This causes man to become submissive and devoted to the Absolute as manifested in a woman. The Absolute is also passively receptive because, inasmuch as it appears in the form of a woman, it is under man's control and subject to his orders. Hence to contemplate the Absolute in woman is to see both aspects simultaneously, and such vision is more perfect than seeing it in all the forms in which it manifests itself. That is why woman is creative,*

not created. For both qualities, active and passive, belong to the Essence of the Creator, and both are manifested in woman.[48]

This definition must be taken in its mystical context. For Muslims, the feminine principle is active and the masculine principle is quiescent, in the manner of Christ in the womb of Mary. After proper preparation by spiritual practices, the masculine principle grows and is born. "Once birth is given to the spirit, this (feminine) principle remains as Fatima, the Creative Feminine, the daughter of the Prophet, in a state of potentiality within the spirit reborn."[49]

The secret veiled power of the Divine Feminine is thus actively at work within Islam. Its exoteric forms uncompromisingly address the Divine with masculine pronouns, but its esoteric qualities are all feminine.

The Goddess remains the esoteric heartbeat of Islam. She is the beloved of Sufis, "the ultimate image of God the Beloved—the breaker of all images in the shrine of the heart. She is the form leading beyond form, the obstacle to the Way and the Way . . ."[50]

Sophia is herself the "interpreter of ardent desires." The mystical vision of Ibn Arabi portrays the longing of all for Sophia:

The aspirations and desires of all seekers are attached to her, yet she is essentially unknown to them; hence they all love her, yet none blames another for loving her. Similarly, every individual soul and the adherents of every religion seek salvation, but since they do not know it, they are also ignorant of the way that leads to it, though everyone believes that he is on the right way. All strife between people of different religions and sects is about the way that leads to salvation, not about salvation itself.[51]

But Sophia is also the reconciler of differences, for her love belongs to everyone. "She manifests herself everywhere, like the sun; every person who beholds her deems that she is with him in her essence, so that envy and jealousy are removed from their hearts."[52]

The image of the Black Stone that fell from heaven to become embedded in the earth, taking to itself the nature of the World Soul, is the subject of our next chapter. We return to the semiconverted world of Europe to discover the Black Virgin.

10

THE BLACK VIRGIN

O happy gate of blackness! cries the adept, which art the passage to so glorious a change!

—M. A. Attwood, *Hermetic Philosophy and Alchemy*

THE MARIAN TAKEOVER

At the onset of Christianity, the Goddess of Wisdom, who had hitherto played a real part in Western spirituality, now underwent an extraordinary series of transformations.

In 313 AD, Constantine the Great (306–337 AD) issued the Edict of Milan, which gave toleration of worship to Christians. The restrictive social and financial measures that followed his death were sufficient to dismantle the well-established network of pagan worship.[1] By about 380, Christianity had established itself as the Roman state religion. Pockets of paganism in which the Goddess was still worshipped survived, but all in all the cult of pagan deities was effectively outlawed.

Devotion to the Blessed Virgin Mary naturally replaced cults of the Goddess; but while she attracted the worship once accorded to the Goddess, the evidence for this is exceedingly slim. In canonical scripture, there is little mention of Mary; in apocryphal literature, there is slightly more. Within the Church itself, there is little or no evidence for Goddess survival in the shape of a Mary cult. It is not until the fifth century that this began to develop. However, Geoffrey Ashe speculates that "if the Church eventually turned its Virgin into a new Isis or Cybele, the reason was not that churchmen drifted absent-mindedly into doing so, *but that some positive Goddess-making factor . . . was stronger than their will not to do so.*"[2]

St. Epiphanius, scourge of the gnostics, fulminates against such developments. "God came down from heaven, the Word clothed himself

in flesh from a holy Virgin, not, assuredly, that the Virgin should be adored, nor to make a goddess of her . . ."[3] He was to be hopelessly outflanked on this issue by the subsequent cult of Mary, which gathered strength from the time of the Council of Ephesus, when Mary really entered the liturgical life and theological sanction of the Church for the first time, right up until the Reformation, which only refueled the Catholic trajectory of Mary's popularity. "The cult has an intense, mysterious life of its own—the life of the Goddess, mediated through a living daughter of Zion—which the Church has not only been powerless to control but has often submitted to."[4] While we shall be considering the many levels of Mary's part in the Sophianic myth in subsequent chapters, here we consider her pagan and prophetic correlations.

The Mary of the scriptures is none other than Mariam of Nazareth. This name, Latinized as Maria and Englished as Mary, derives from the Hebrew *marah* or bitter (salt) sea. We will remember that Tiamat represented the bitter waters in the Babylonian creation epic. This bitterness of name is retained in Mary's liturgical title, Stilla Maris (Myrrh of the Sea), which was later replaced by Stella Maris (Star of the Sea).[5] Mary thus comprehends a gamut of archetypes from Tiamat to Isis Pelagia, though as a Hebrew woman, her origins are more humble.

Mary stands in the line of Jewish women who still look for the coming of the Messiah as prophesied. "Behold a young woman shall bear a son and shall call his name Immanuel."[6] Here "young woman" is sometimes rendered as "virgin." The only inviolate virgin in scripture is Wisdom herself: "nothing defiled gains entrance into her."[7] She is with God at the beginning of the world, as the prophet Isaiah notes,[8] and she is given the commission to be built or established upon earth after the fashion of Jerusalem or its temple.[9] In this same prophecy, God promises, "I will give you the treasures of darkness and the hoards in secret places."[10] So it is that the veiled and unmanifest Wisdom becomes active in the person of Mary.

Like the gnostic Sophia, Mary carries the stigma of bearing a child whose father is unknown. St. Joseph, though supporting Mary in the early part of her life as Christ's mother, soon dies, leaving Mary alone with her son. The scriptural drama is worked out between Christ and humanity, not, as in the old mythic narratives, between the Goddess and her

son. However, Mary's historical humanity was no disqualification to her receiving divine honor. With the opportunity of clerical hindsight, Mary acquires not only the biblical adornments of Wisdom, but becomes the Daughter of Zion of Isaiah's prophecy, as well as assuming the recently vacated metaphors of the Goddess. And where the prophetic and mythic input for Mary's goddessly continuance is thin, apocryphal scripture supplies the lack.

The *Protoevangelium* tells the story of Mary's parents, Joachim and Anna, and casts Mary in a Persephone-like task of helping to weave the temple veil. To her falls the royal and priestessly lot of weaving the red-and-purple wool with six other maidens.[11] This weaving image is taken up once more by Proclus, who preached the sermon on the occasion of Mary's acclamation as *Theotokos* or Mother of God in 428: she is "the awesome loom . . . on which the garment of union was woven."[12]

This Greek expression *Theotokos*, literally "God-Bearer," was increasingly translated into Latin not as *Deipara*, but as *Dei Genitrix*, God's Mother. This doctrine was enthusiastically expounded by the same Cyril of Alexandria responsible for Hypatia's death at the hands of the mob.

At the Council of Ephesus in 431, where the Goddess had ceased to be worshipped formally only a few years previously, Mary was formally declared to be *Theotokos*, Mother of God or God-Bearer, in clear echo of the Goddess' former titles, for *Mater Dei* was truly the title of Cybele or Rhea. It is almost as if the spirit of Mary, who in apocryphal tradition was taken by St. John to Ephesus, had remained after her dormition to reactivate the mysteries of the Goddess in person.[13] It was, after all, a city with a long history of devotion to the Divine Feminine.

THE BLACK VIRGIN

The continuing cult of the Blessed Virgin Mary from the fifth century until the Middle Ages is based largely on the concept of the Black Goddess as the initiator in the cave, the miraculous Black Virgin.

Ephesus, the place of Mary's emergence as *Theotokos*, has its own black Goddess—Diana of the Ephesians—the one who appears to have many breasts which, on closer examination, prove to be the testicles of bulls draped about her. This custom of offering the virility of beasts to the

Goddess is evidently an ancient one. The custom of bull fighting prevalent in Spain may indeed be a remembrance of the bull-leaping dances that were once offered in honor of the Goddess in Crete. We have noted that the giving of male virility is a prime feature of Cybele's cult, and it is no wonder that Cybele and Diana were frequently conflated.

The image of Diana was said to have been erected by the Amazons. According to Pliny, the image was made of ebony, although some supposed that the original statue had been an aerolith or black stone. Frequently confused with Cybele and Tellus Mater, Diana was a contributory factor to the popularity of the cult of Mary. She was, moreover, black. The black Virgins of many regions stem from aspects of former worship of the Goddess as Isis, Diana, Cybele, Demeter Melainia. The black Virgins of the West are true continuators of the ancient Black Goddess tradition in ways that the orthodox devotions to Mary are generally not.

Black Virgin statues are found throughout Europe, with a notable concentration in Southern France and Northern Spain, though Italy, Germany, and Britain also have theirs. The question of their blackness is always rationalized as the blackening that occurs through the many votive candles burned before them, or extreme ageing of the wood. Other theories have suggested Negroid origin, thus bringing the Black Virgin into an immediate racial context that is not without relevance here, for these statues have their greatest patronage from native and indigenous peoples. We may wonder to what extent the black Virgins of Northern Europe owe their iconography to Sheba or the Shulamite of The Song of Songs ("I am Black but Beautiful") or to preexistent Goddess forms.

Pagan goddesses have their continuation in many ways. Images of the classical and Celtic goddesses remained extant well into the Christian period. The *Matronae*, depicted as three mother goddesses with cornucopias, babies, or bread upon their laps, obviously prefigure the Madonna, as do statues of Isis suckling Horus. The writer of the *Libri Carolini*, representing the official policy of Charlemagne's court, fulminates against those who worshipped pagan images and writes about the very real difficulty in recognizing the Virgin and Child from Venus and Aeneas.[14] Bernard of Angers in the eleventh century is scornful of statues at all, disdaining even the much-venerated statue of St. Foy at Conques "as though it were a likeness of Venus."[15]

A recent example of a pagan statue venerated by Christians is found in the Madonna and Child worshipped at Enna, formerly known as Castrogiovanni, in central Sicily, where until the nineteenth century a statue of Ceres with the infant Proserpina in her arms was worshipped with offerings of grain sheaves, flowers, and soil. The statue was later authenticated, relegated to a nearby museum and replaced by a more conventional statue.[16]

The spread of Christianity throughout Europe was assisted by fervent missionaries who were often sensitive to the native beliefs they encountered. Thus, the Temple of Isis at Soissons was rededicated to the Virgin in the fifth century, and the Temple of Isis at Paris became the site for St. Germaine-des-Prés, where an Isis statue was venerated until 1514.[17] Toulouse' Temple of Pallas Athene was rededicated as the Church of La Daurade, where the present black Virgin is a replacement for the original statue of Athene recovered from a drained lake in 109 BC, when Consul Cepio sought the treasure stolen from Delphi by the Gauls.[18]

There are many stories of how black madonnas were miraculously discovered, and one wonders whether these were statues of previous veneration or not. Between the Gallo-Roman period when such statues would have been made and the Carolingian period when the Romanesque statues appear, it is thought that the making of monumental statuary ceased. Christian missionaries in Europe were assiduous in the removal of pagan statuary, particularly St. Columbanus, who ordered pagan images thrown into Lake Constance.[19] The iconoclast controversy of Eastern Christendom, which briefly outlawed the making of any devotional images, scarcely touched the West, still embroiled in the basic policing of kingdoms. The Second Council of Nicea in 787 restored the use of icons, but art needs rich patrons and it was not until the settled reign of Charlemagne that we see a flowering of such work again.

Traditions speak of the finding of madonnas in caves, such as the Virgin of Montserrat, discovered by shepherds in her hiding place where she had been put for safety during the Moorish incursions.[20] One wonders how many such pagan statues were so concealed only to be renamed. The cave is undoubtedly the prime temple of the Black Goddess. Oracular caves, incubatory underground chambers, and stone vaults are all associated with her worship. Orthodox icons still depict Mary giving birth

in a shepherd's hill cave, where the star of revelation shines down into the darkness of both cave and womb.

There is a long-held tradition of the original Black Virgin of Chartres, Notre Dame Sous Terre (Our Lady Beneath the Earth), having been of druidic derivation. It is true that modern Chartres was the once the area of the Carnutes, a Gallic tribe. We know that Chartres itself was one of the druidic centers of sacred assembly from the writings of Caesar and Pliny. The tradition states that the statue was carved at the orders of a Gallic prince before the birth of Christ, and that it was placed in a secret shrine with other pagan statues and became the focus of a prophetic cult. The statue was known always as *Virgo Paritura* (the Virgin about to give birth) despite the fact that the figure held a child in her arms. It was placed in a grotto beneath the medieval cathedral with its own well and altar. Both these features were immured in the seventeenth century when the clergy attempted to discourage the excessive piety of the faithful. The well was the *Puits des Saints Forts* (Well of the Strong Saints) and had healing qualities. The statue was subsequently unceremoniously burnt in the cathedral square on December 20, 1793, during the French Revolution.[21]

The beauty and mystery of Chartres Cathedral is realized in the notion that the cathedral itself is the cavern of the Virgin Wisdom, decorated profusely with images and symbols of her teachings. It is significant that the foundation relic given by Charles the Bald was the veil in which the Virgin had given birth to Christ.[22]

Chartres is aligned, not to the more orthodox east-west axis, but along a northeast axis so that the midsummer sun lights up the central altar and the length of the nave. The time of greatest light is thus received by the cathedral that housed the image of the Black Mother of the Deep Earth. The black stones venerated in Middle Eastern tradition as symbolic of the Black Goddess were more likely to manifest as trees and caves in northern European tradition. The sacred tree was a boundary and tribal omphalos, the dwelling of the deity. Black virgins are frequently discovered roosting like black hens in trees from which they cannot be moved. Artemis is often similarly associated with trees, notably the willow and cedar.[23] The Celtic Goddess of the Grove, or Nemetona, was worshipped in sacred groves of trees and similar rites are associated with Nerthus of Germanic tribal veneration.

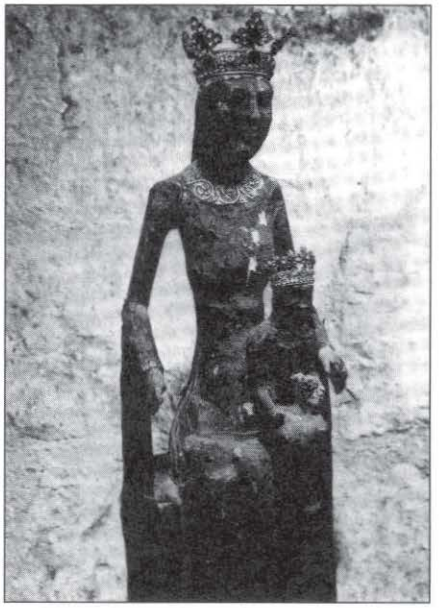
Black virgins are frequently fiercely territorial, refusing to be moved when they have once found the site they are happy with. When the Bishop of Manresa attempted to move the Virgin of Monserrat, to his own cathedral he found that it could not be moved.[24] Another frequent feature is the way in which black virgins see off intruders, as the Madonna of Rocamadour has done throughout her history (see plate 12, p. 196).[25] She is also renowned, along with many other European statues including the famous Madonna of Avioth (who is also called La Récévresse), for restoring to life unbaptized babies. The name Avioth is an acrostic of the prayer, "Hail, Virgin who bringest forth a child," or AVE O Theotokos Virgo.[26] During the Middle Ages, unbaptized children were not buried in consecrated ground and were destined for limbo—the state between heaven and hell. The Black Virgin's ability to resuscitate dead children therefore meant their happy reception in paradise.[27]

The stories surrounding the south of France are particularly interesting. Marseilles was the home of the Phoceans, who founded it in 600 BC and spread the fame of their replica of Artemis of Ephesus. It was here, as elsewhere in Europe, that the Isean festival of the *carrus navalis*, or "carriage of the ship," took place, which celebrated the launching of Isis' ship at the inundation of the Nile. A votive ship in Notre Dame de Sablon in Brussels, complete with statues of the Virgin and Child, commemorates this Egyptian custom.[28] The myth of the boat, whether it is the launching of Isis' sacred barque or of the apocryphal journey of the Magdalene, is still remembered in Marseilles, where bakers make the boat-shaped pastry called *navette* at Candlemas.[29] In French, *navette* also means "shuttle," and it betokens both Kore and Neith, the weaving goddesses. Mary is also the weaver in the *Proto-Evangelium*.[30]

Legend says that Mary Cleopas, Mary Salome, Mary Magdalene, Martha, and Lazarus all fled from Palestine and landed at Ratis in France, the town where Isis Pelagia, Artemis, and Cybele were worshipped. This site, now called Les-Saintes-Maries-de-la-Mer, is famous for its statue of Sarah le Kali—Black Sarah—the patroness of Gypsies worldwide. Sarah was the servant of the saints who fled to Ratis. The Gypsies who congregate in Gard at that time of year annually dip her statue in the sea.[31] Sarah le Kali is not a black virgin at all, for her lineage comes through an ancient Gypsy tradition that probably connects to India rather than to Europe.

Nevertheless, the inclusion of Sarah in the legend of Mary Magdalene reinforces the Sophianic theme of the Black Goddess as the possessor of wisdom and healing.

The potency of the Black Virgin cult has its roots in the native spirituality of Europe: it has rarely sprung out of orthodox Christianity. These empowering statues call out to earthier instincts than those evoked by daily liturgies; they call out also to those who perceive the face of Sophia in the mud beneath their feet as well as to those who see her radiant as starlight. The "official" Sophianic face of Mary is usually perceived in the *Mater Dolorosa*, a cult that has collected its own distinctive imagery. The Western convention is to view the Divine Feminine only in transcendent terms, as a loving mother or sweet-faced virgin. It utterly denies other expressions. Despite this, we see the older understandings arise, albeit unconsciously. This polarization leaves room only for the conventional Madonna and Child or Mater Dolorosa at the foot of the cross, weeping for her son. Upon Mary is polarized all the sorrow of the world, drawing on the saying in the temple, "Truly a sword will pierce your soul." The sorrowful mother of Mediterranean spirituality is well established in the sequence, *Stabat Mater*, written by Jacopone da Todi, a Franciscan of the twelfth century, which remains the epitome of liturgical sorrow. It is sung on the Feast of the Seven Dolours and on Good Friday in Catholic churches.



12. *The Black Virgin*. This twelfth-century statue from Rocamadour in France is one of the very oldest of the original black madonnas of Europe. The statues of the Black Virgin depict the real potency and help that the Blessed Virgin Mary can offer, and are still highly venerated today. The often saccharine images of Mary do not inspire such confidence or veneration. Photo by Jennifer Begg.

Our Lady of Czestochowa in Poland is herself a late form of black virgin icon. As a miraculous image it is reputed to have averted many disasters. She has, inadvertently and significantly, become also a sorrowful mother by the fact that her image is marred by two saber strokes across her cheek, giving her a grievous aspect. She was carried into battle as the Queen of Peace by Polish troops and suffered this outrage at the hands of a Hussite trooper.[32] This face has been critical in welding together Polish identity, especially when members of the outlawed Polish union, Solidarity, were forbidden to wear its distinctive emblem. In retaliation, union members and people in sympathy with Solidarity started wearing Our Lady of Czestochowa on their lapels. The election of a Polish pope, John Paul II, to the Vatican has been influential in bringing this black madonna to a wider audience.

In the *Salve Regina*, the sorrowful mother is addressed: "to thee do we send up our sighs, mourning and weeping in this vale of tears."[33] But the world may be "a vale of soul-making as well as a peril of the soul,"[34] a place to find a glorious dwelling or else a makeshift shelter. Sorrows it may have, but the potent presence of the Black Virgin gives it purpose.

MOTHER OF THE HOUSE OF WISDOM

As the Shekinah became associated with the people of Israel, so did Mary become cognate with the Church as Ecclesia.

The Shepherd of Hermas, a text that was considered canonical to the early Christian scriptures, features Ecclesia for the first time. Hermas, a freed slave, has three visions on his way, significantly, to Cumae. He sees "a white chair of great size made of snow-white wool; and there came a woman, old and clothed in shining garments with a book in her hand, and she sat down . . . and greeted me."[35] She reads to him from her book and relates, in words that echo both *Timaeus* and Proverbs, how God created the world and the church "by his own wisdom and forethought." The Greek originals are Sophia and Pronoia—the gnostic causes. Her two subsequent appearances cause Hermas some puzzlement, since she appears successively younger each time. He is told that her appearance parallels the state of his soul, which has been youthened by Christian hope. After the second vision, he inquires of an angel whether she is the Sibyl.

The angel replies, "(She is) the Church . . . she was created the first of all things. For this reason is she old; and for her sake was the world established."[36] Finally, Hermas sees Ecclesia attired as a bride. This is her final manifestation, though Hermas has many other allegorical visions to guide his Christian progress.

This text shows Ecclesia, like Wisdom, as preexistent, as an old woman. During the visions, she assumes younger manifestations until finally she appears as the bride adorned for her husband. Hermas' reasonable association between his vision and the Sibyl is no mistake, since he travels to Cumae, the abode of the Sibylline oracle, and the author clearly intends to draw upon the reputation of the Sibyl of Cumae to support his own Ecclesia. Like a sibyl, she interprets Hermas' visions.

As we explore the ways in which Sophia becomes attached to the Christian tradition, it is advisable to be aware that Mother Church, Ecclesia, can be a crabby old woman who likes to leave Sophia out of things if she can. "Mother Church . . . did not much like to be known that she divided the responsibility (of caring for the world) with her twin, though sometimes her better nature prevailed and she admitted in bursts of generous homage that she couldn't possibly manage without Sophia."[37]

The idea of a prior maternal figure haunts Christianity; it may be the shadow of a pagan goddess, or it may be the extraliturgical presence of black virgins. Even in the symbolism of Ecclesia, we find a corresponding image of Synagogia or Synagogue, who precedes and opposes Ecclesia, often spiking her effectiveness by insistence upon former tradition. Synagogia represented for Christians the Judaic tradition, often seen as threatening.

Throughout pre-Christian European spirituality, the Goddess was always present as the Great Mother. Cybele, Rhea, and Danu reigned, among others. Medieval Christianity did not allow this role to lapse, but substituted St. Anne, the mother of the Virgin. This cult did not arise until 600 AD in the Eastern churches and until 800 in the West. It had an amazing development in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries. St. Anne was the patron of fertile childbearing, and her status of matriarch remained unchallenged. Clients of St. Anne reported, "She always grants him what he requires of her," and "anyone who is in distress and calls in devotion to St. Anne becomes restful and confident."[38] She is iconographi-

cally depicted teaching the Virgin from her book of wisdom. She has a sovereign, primordial quality about her, which is enhanced when we realize that if Mary is the Mother of God, St. Anne is his Grandmother. St. Anne has been accepted in Brittany perhaps more than in any other place, where she doubtless found fertile images in which to seed. The Bretons derive their origins from Britain where the ancient ancestress of the gods is called Don or Danu. High places in Britain are frequently named after St. Anne.

The education of the Virgin was a frequent subject for iconographic depiction, showing St. Anne teaching Mary to read. When we look at a statue of St. Anne with the Virgin on her lap, we are seeing Mary Sophia seated in the lap of the Black Goddess, learning from the Book of Life. At the turn of the Christian millennia, we now sit in the lap of Mary and learn to read the Book of Wisdom.

The idea of goddess as enclosure is at the heart of the Sophianic myth. The seven-pillared temple of Proverbs 9 provided the model of the Church of the Holy Spirit, a sapiential Church. Ecclesia, as the Church became familiarly represented, appears in Christian iconography as a woman of great beauty, a bride of Christ, an image developed fully by St. Hildegard.

Mary is herself the Ecclesia of the Trinity, as a statue at the Musée de Cluny shows. The statue is really a three-dimensional triptych, and Mary opens up to reveal God the Father supporting the cross on which hangs God the Son, while the pendant dovelike Spirit hovers over the crucified. Like the icons that depict Mary as Theotokos, revealing the child immanent in her womb, this statue confirms the idea of Mary as dwelling place or Ecclesia. She surrounds and encompasses God as easily as she assumes the concepts of Mystical Body of the Church and Christianity's World Soul.

St. Isidore of Seville (560–636 AD) summarizes Mary's role as Ecclesia. "Mary signifies the Church who, although espoused to Christ, conceived us of the Holy Ghost and gives birth to us as a Virgin."[39]

Ecclesia's Trinitarian origins are here lauded by Gerhoch of Reichersberg: "Glory be to the Father, who created her matter from nothing through the Word; and to the Son, who together with the Father built her from the foreordained matter; and to the Holy Spirit, who has already

consecrated her foundations and in the end will yet consecrate her whole structure."[40]

This theme of matter that will be redeemed in a transcendent form is echoed in the antithesis of the mourning Jerusalem and the celestial Jerusalem. Mary/Ecclesia is a two-fold structure: the geomantic guise of the Black Virgin who is the prima materia, the bricks of the wall and the heavenly Jerusalem. Sophia is the one who proves matter with its formation, as cocreator of life, like the qabalistic hypostasis, Binah, whose magical image is Mother of Form but who has a daughter, Malkuth, who manifests her mother's image in the world. Thus the Black Virgin appears most often in crypts, not on the main altar, for she is the withdrawn powerhouse from which all needs are answered. The manifest answer appears more often as the transcendent Virgin of the Lady Chapel, and it is usually she who receives the thanks.

The temple of the Black Goddess is hidden beneath the church of Sophia. To find that holy house and dwell within it has been the ambition of many mystics. It is also an image that has been utilized throughout Christianity.

In her song, *Columba Aspexit*, Hildegard of Bingen praises her patron saint, Maximin, in audacious Masonic imagery that pictures Sophia as the nurturer in the crypt:

Inter vos fulget hic artifex	*This architect shines among you,*
paries templi	*this temple wall,*
qui desideravit alas aquile	*he who longed for eagle's wings*
osculando nutricem Sapientam	*kissing Wisdom, his nurse,*
in gloriosa fecunditate	*in the glorious cincture of*
Ecclesie.	*Ecclesia.*[41]

The holy houses of both Walsingham in Norfolk and Loreto in Ancona, said to be replicas of Mary's own house in Nazareth, are the focus of significant Marian pilgrimages. The house of Loreto is supposed to have flown from Nazareth to its present site in 1294. Walsingham is an earlier devotional site, established in 1061 by Lady Richeldis after a vision.[42]

Metaphors of Mary as temple for the Holy Spirit or Wisdom are complex for the nonliturgical mind to grapple with. This tradition is not just a veneration of Mary because of her chastity, emptiness, or receptiv-

ity; a kind of tabula rasa or vacant house is not intended here. Indeed, the image is persistent up to our own time. The recent encyclical *Lumen Gentium* 53 says that Mary has had "conferred upon her the highest charge and dignity, which is to be the mother of the Son of God and therefore the preferentially loved daughter of the father and the temple of the Holy Spirit." The restatement of Mary as Theotokos, God's Seat or dwelling, enthrones the notion of humanity—of whom the Virgin is a full member—as the dwelling place of the Divine. But this mystery cannot be fully accommodated into goddess spirituality because the Goddess of Wisdom has her own divinity and is not human, though she may choose to take human form.

Like the Shekinah, Mary as Ecclesia becomes the container of creation, a kind of World Soul in her own right. She also takes on the throne symbolism of Isis.

The Litany of Loreto addresses the Blessed Virgin as "Seat of Wisdom, House of Gold, and Health of the Sick."[43] As we have seen, the Hellenic name of Isis derives from the Egyptian Au Set or throne. Both Isis and Mary, despite their seeming independence, are literally the power behind the throne. Mary is said to be the throne itself. This idea of establishing power from the lap of the Goddess of Wisdom runs throughout Christian symbolism, though it is not acknowledged as such. One medieval inscription on a statue of the Virgin reads, "In gremio Matris: residet sapientia Patris," or "On the lap of the Mother sits the Father's wisdom." Here, of course, Jesus represents Wisdom.

In the mid-fourth century, St. Epiphanius inveighed against a set of female Thracian heretics called Collyridians, who worshipped Mary as Queen of Heaven. "They adorn a chair or a square throne, spread a linen cloth over it, and, at a certain solemn time, place bread on it and offer it in the name of Mary; and all partake of this bread."[44] This extraliturgical practice seems to be an echo both of the Eucharist and of earlier devotion to the Semitic Goddess Asherah, against whom the prophet Jeremiah similarly inveighed.

A distinctive form of madonna-and-child statue called "the Throne of Wisdom" or *sedes sapitientiae*, developed around mid-tenth century AD. These Romanesque statues exude a hieratic stillness and innate authority that is absent from the more naturalistic madonnas of the Middle Ages.

The Virgin wears a tunic covered by a paenula, a full overgarment, with intricate pleating. Her head is usually mantled with this garment or separately veiled. She holds the manlike child on her lap and has the attitude of a queen. This statue is the Western icon of the *Theotokos* or God-Bearer. She is seated on a stool or throne that often has seven pillars about its back, in token of Wisdom's temple.

Patristic writing had early identified Mary as the throne of God, but whether this tradition was based on an unconscious imitation of Isis as the throne of the pharaoh is speculation. John of Damascus (675–749 AD) recalls the vision of Isaiah 6:1 when he addresses Mary as "Hail, throne lifted up on high in glory, living throne, representing in thyself the throne of God."[45] Both Peter Damian (*d.*1072) and Guibert de Nogent (*d.* 1125) allude to the throne of Solomon described in I Kings 10:18–20. Peter Damian likens the ivory to Mary's virginity, and after describing the gold that sheaths the throne, concludes, "In like manner God sheathed the Virgin and was sheathed in the Virgin."[46] This extraordinary subtle image of containment and inspiriting evokes the idea of Mary as dwelling place or temple.

The image of the throne was very important to Eastern iconography, where it was called the *etimasia*, where it specifically represented the throne of Christ's second coming. Normally the book and cross were placed upon it as emblematic of Christ's action. By analogy, in the Throne of Wisdom iconography, Mary would parallel the throne of the *etimasia*, while Christ, holding the book, is actually present. The significance of this will be discussed again in chapter 14. The oracular or prophetic chair is a reminder of an earlier Sophianic vocation, that of sibyl.

THE WAY OF THE BLACK MOTHER

The voice of the Black Goddess may have been temporarily stifled, but her actions were clear enough through the medium of the black virgins of Europe. It is interesting to see that at the turn of the millennium, everyone suddenly evinces an interest in what the Black Goddess has to say. It is then that the old priestesses and sibyls are consulted, those who are still in touch with the earth and speak her unflinching truth to fearful ears.

During the transition from Goddess to God's Mother, the Black Virgin became the voice of the people in a particular way. She answered their needs most directly by miracles of healing and material provision; and when all was lost, she was the one who received the soul into her warm lap at death. She was the intercessory Virgin who held open the doors of heaven, the Recévresse whose way was dark but welcoming. "We know thee not, nor the way of thee, O Queen! But we bring thee what thou lovedst of old, and forever: The white flowers of our forests and the red flowers of our bodies! Take them and slay not, O Slayer!"[47] So writes Fiona MacLeod in her play, *The Black Madonna*. The primeval worship offered to the Black Mother is both simple and profound. Something in the human psyche understands that, while God may turn a deaf ear and the angels may be about more important tasks, the Black Virgin will always listen to them. She is near, she is a neighbor. She will aid in necessity.

With the veneration of the Black Mother goes the apophatic spirituality developed by Dionysus the Areopagite—a way of unknowing, but not of unwisdom. The Black Virgin is our Western image of Kali. She may appear as a mother and child, but her awesome power is just as dynamic.

Latterly, we have need of the Black Mother. "When the heart of the matter is death—whether nuclear or viral—it is to the dark guardian spirit of the earth and of our true nature that we must turn. As least we in the West now have an image for her."[48] The primal and urgent needs of our time evoke the Black Goddess among us.

We have seen how the role of the pythoness suffered diminution and was subsumed into the cult of Apollo. Similarly, the sibyls were also turned to Jewish and Christian use. The old voices of the earth did not cease to speak the plain truth.

The Christian sibylline tradition arises out of the ancient model. The influence of the Christian sibyl can be traced to Virgil's *Fourth Eclogue*. The sibyl still sits in her cave to be consulted, just as the Black Virgin inhabits her crypt—the submerged, instinctual, and forgotten Goddess of Wisdom.

"Foremost among the ladies of sovereign dignity are the wise sibyls, most filled with wisdom . . . (God) placed in them such a profound and advanced prophecy that what they said did not seem to be prognostica-

tions of the future but rather chronicles of past events which had already taken place, so clear and intelligible were their pronouncements and writings."[49] So wrote Christine de Pizan. During the Middle Ages, the sibyls enjoyed a prestige that was not frequently accorded to women actually fulfilling a prophetic vocation. Because of their legendary existence, the sibyls were frequently made into mouthpieces for all manner of prophetic utterance. Because the sibyl lives from before all time to the end of time she may thus utter prophetically.

The original sibyl was from Erythrae in Ionia, but her archetype was replicated many times, until many places boasted their own divine voice. The voice of the sibyl has ever been a true voice of the earth, of the Black Goddess. Hers is a hard and warning voice, for she is diagnostician of the times.

The Sibylline books were kept by the Vestal Virgins, but both Jewish and Christian traditions boasted their own Sibylline books. The Christian sibyl orphically declaims, "The world is my origin but my soul have I drawn from the stars."[50] These sibyls draw upon their native traditions, as well as foretelling the apocalyptic fate of the Jewish and Christian traditions. But there are other voices of the Black Goddess in northern Europe. These stem from the primal pre-Christian traditions. The mouthpieces of the Black Goddess are invariably female elders, *shamankas, volvas*, ancient priestesses of the old ways who guard the ancestral realm of knowledge.

In the Irish text *The Second Battle of Mag Tuiread*, the Goddess Morrighan is asked to come proclaim the victory of the Tuatha de Danaan after the defeat of their rival gods, the Fomorians. The Morrighan is a black goddess, responsible, like Kali, for reeving in the bodies of the slain. In this text she acts like a sibyl and black goddess combined. As the mediator between all worlds she proclaims the victory "to the royal hills of Ireland, to the armies of the *sidhe*, to the principle rivers and their estuaries. 'What is the news,' say the hills and rivers to her, and she replies:

'Peace up to heaven;
Heaven down to earth,
Earth under heaven,
Strength in everyone.'"

Then she begins prophesying the end of the world:

I see a world which displeases me:
summer without flowers,
cows without milk,
women without modesty,
men without courage . . .
trees without fruit,
sea without fish;
bad advice in elders,
evil judgment from judges . . .

A bad time:
son betrays father,
daughter betrays mother.[51]

Having given her news to the land, the Morrighan gives back the prophecy of the land itself to the Tuatha de Danaan. The admonitory voice of the Black Goddess makes it clear: "You may have triumphed briefly, but this is still to come, beware."

The tenth century Icelandic *Voluspa* gives us a clear prophecy about the ending and beginning of the world. Odin wakens the *volva* or sibyl from her mound to question her about forthcoming events. She tells him that the world will end in winter, rocks and mountains will fall, volcanic eruptions will devastate the land until only the ash is left. "The sun will be dark and there will be no stars in the sky. The earth will sink into the sea."[52] This is the prophecy of Ragnarok, the Scandinavian apocatastasis.

But her prophecy is not entirely without hope: "The earth will rise again out of the water, fair and green. The eagle will fly over cataracts, swoop into the thunder and catch fish under crags. Corn will ripen in fields that were never sown."[53] She tells how some of the gods will survive, as will two humans—Lif and Lifthrasir (Life and Life's Desire)—who hid themselves deep within the world-tree, Yggdrasil. Then the gods will sit down and "turn by turn, they will call up such memories . . . as are known to them alone." Slowly everything will reconstitute itself into a new pattern: "Lif and Lifthrasir will have children. Their children will

bear children. There will be life and new life everywhere on earth. That was the end; and this is the beginning."[54]

Let us take a brief respite from the Mediterranean and sojourn awhile with the Sophia of the North, the matchless lady of Celtic and Arthurian tradition, the Grail Goddess.

11

THE GRAIL GODDESS

. . . and the kingdom became dead and desert, for they lost the voices of the wells and the damsels that were therein.

—The Elucidation

THE RACE OF KUNDRY

The traditions of northern Europe that cherished the black virgins also preserved their native pagan survivals of the Goddess of Wisdom. These survivals or heresies acted as Sophia's safety net in this time of transition between native and Christian belief. The method of transmission was potent and popular, for Sophia took the way of the story that spoke to every heart: the quest for the empowerment of the Grail.

The Grail legends are popularly thought to derive solely from Christian apocryphal sources with the Grail itself analogous to the cup of the last supper or to the chalice in which Joseph of Arimathea caught the blood and water from Christ's wounds while he hung on the cross. However, although the Christian legends were later added to the Grail tradition, the Grail itself derives from much earlier pre-Christian sources. Its guardian is none other than a Black Goddess who has the interests of the earth at heart: this Goddess of Wisdom has the ability to change into a transcendently beautiful woman. Only fleeting glimpses of this Sophianic figure remain in the Christianized legends, which have a tendency to separate her into two distinct characters, but the original Black Goddess who is also Sophia can be glimpsed in Kundry,[1] the Black Maiden,[2] and the Bald Damsel,[3] among others. The character of Kundry is familiar from Wagner's opera based on Wolfram von Eschenbach's Grail text, *Parzival*. Wagner, in the tradition of the German romantic movement, was guilty

of diminishing her power and enslaving her to the evil Klingsor, something that has bedeviled most appearances of the Black Goddess, who is relegated to the service of evil, the Devil, acquainted with malignant witchcraft, and so on.

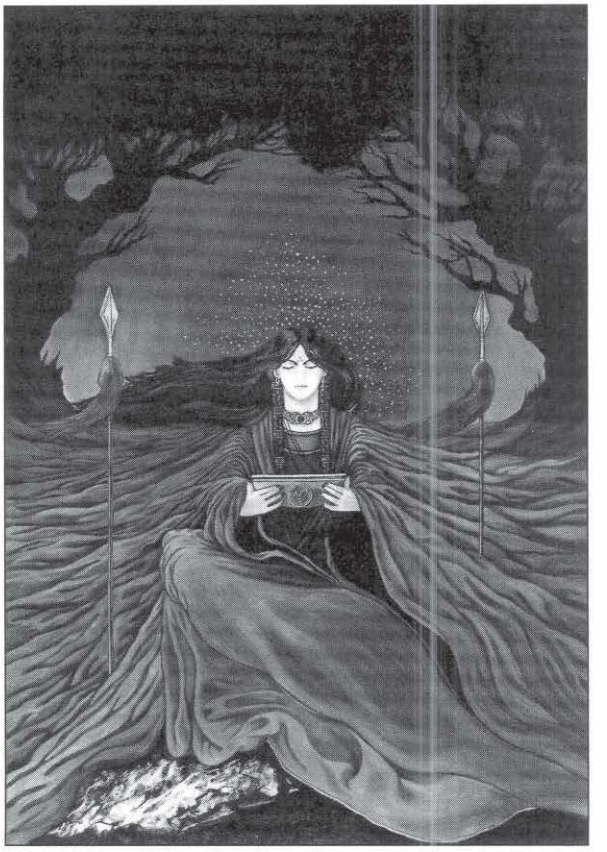
Kundry appears as the Dark Woman of Knowledge in northern mythology, a figure of skillful wisdom. She is the Grail messenger, dark faced and mysterious, who admonishes the Grail seekers and finally arrives in her white wimple of golden doves—the Sophianic sign of the Grail's achievement—and is hailed as a delivering goddess.[4] She is based on one of the most ancient European goddesses, the Cailleach (pronounced "KAL-yak"). This Scottish Gaelic word is about the only respectful term meaning "old woman;" others carry the derogatory connotation of "hag," "crone," etc.

The Cailleach is the Black Goddess. St. Adamnan's *Life of St. Columba* relates that the River Lochaidh in Lochaber, Scotland was sacred to the Nigra Dea, the Black Goddess.[5] Rites were performed in her honor until very recently. "At the well of St. Declan, Ardmore, County Waterford, about a century ago masses of people assembled annually on December 22nd, crawled beneath a hollowed stone and then drank of the well. It was surmounted by the image of a female figure which is described as being *like the pictures of Callee (Kali), the black goddess of Hindustan.* The Catholic priests actually whipped the folk away from the spot, but to no purpose."[6] "There shall always be some great Cailleach among them" is said of the people of the Corco Duibhne in West Kerry. It is a true saying among the people of northwest Europe, for the Cailleach is the grandmother of the European native tradition—the experienced matriarch who initiates her grandchildren into wisdom.

The Cailleach is an established character within Celtic folk tradition, sometimes a hag, sometimes an admonitory maiden. She is a teacher and instructor in wisdom. She is but one aspect of the goddess of the land who, in the Grail legend, is manifest as the Wasteland. The land is nearly always called after a goddess. The Romans always recognized the genius loci and accorded respect to Britannia, perceived as the goddess of the land. This figure, attired in the attributes of Minerva, still graces the British fifty-pence coin. The goddess of the land, or Sovereignty, as she is called, literally empowers the one who will aid the land and accept it

exactly as it appears. Hence, Sovereignty always appears first in her challenging and often judgmental Cailleach aspect, although she may also change into the transcendently lovely Grail bearer whom most of the Grail seekers would seek to marry, in the old marriage-of-the-land scenario.

The Black Goddess shows her changing faces in the Celtic goddess of the land. The Cailleach transforms into the beautiful maiden as Sovereignty. She has the secret of the well of youth, which she keeps guarded near Loch Ba on Mull; it keeps her endlessly young. As the Cailleach has lived many centuries, she has hundreds of children. She usually manifests at wells, which she guards, not allowing any to drink until they have given her a kiss. Of course, most refuse. But the man who kisses her receives the accolade not of knighthood but of the Goddess of Sovereignty herself, the Grail Keeper, the Queen of the Hallows.[7]



13. *The Grail Goddess.* The native British Goddess of the Land is shown here as the guardian of the Grail. In Celtic tradition, empowering cups and cauldrons of rebirth are commonplace manifestations of the Goddess's power. Misuse of the earth creates a wasteland. In Christian tradition, the Grail became associated with the cup of the last supper, itself a redemptive cup. The two traditions were interwoven to create the Arthurian way of wisdom: the Grail Quest. Picture entitled *Goddess of Sovereignty*, by Stuart Littlejohn.

Marriage to the Cailleach underlies most Celtic quest stories. *The Marriage of Gawain and Ragnall* is a later medieval variant of the story that is now well known. In protecting Arthur's honor, Gawain undertakes to marry the hag, Ragnall, who answers the question of what women most desire. On their wedding night, he embraces her and she turns into a beautiful maiden. Gawain is given the choice of having her fair by day at and foul by night, or foul by night and fair by day. With the intuition of a goddess initiate, he bids her choose. This is the answer to the question, for women desire sovereignty over men.[8]

The ancient analogue of this story is the sacred marriage of the Celtic king to the land, a theme that is found from India to Ireland in different tales. The candidate king is tested in a forest and encounters a hag guarding a well. He desires water with the urgency of the parched, but she will not permit him one drop until he offers to kiss or lie with her. If he does so, she will change her Cailleach face into that of a radiant maiden who, as the Goddess of Sovereignty, bestows the land's guardianship into his care. The king must accept the land as it really is, with all its imperfections and problems; his contract with the land through the medium of the Goddess of Sovereignty is sealed in the water from the well that she guards, itself an analogue of the Grail.[9]

This question is a very important one for our time: "What do women most desire?" Has the answer changed in our age? One of the most important questions of the Grail quest is, "Whom does the Grail serve?" Whoever can answer that question is usually the Grail winner. However, the juxtaposition of the two questions is significant here. The Grail does not serve the self-server; neither are women available on the demand of men. The energy available from both Grail and Woman must be freely and honorably offered in *an appropriate way*. It cannot be stolen or appropriated or won by trickery. The answer lies in the nature of the exchange. The Grail, like Sophia herself, cannot remain in the presence of injustice and hatred. Women do not usually have Sophia's option of disappearing. The conditions under which they can fulfill their desires *must first be prefaced by freedom to act for themselves*. When this is granted, the answer to both questions can be seen as "love." The medieval story of *Gawain and Ragnall* looks back to the old Celtic king-making stories in its answer of "sovereignty over men." This answer can truly only be given by the God-

dess herself, unless women are prepared to enter into a manipulative and power-over contract with men similar to the one under which they have suffered at male hands. The sovereignty of Ragnall's answer is the basic freedom of independence.

We may compare this experience with that of Tannhauser at Venusberg, the place where the Norse Holda or Hel becomes associated with the classical Venus, the hidden goddess in the mountain who knows everything and whose embrace confers the transmission of knowledge.[10] The hidden goddess similarly lies dormant in our society, waiting for seekers who will learn from her wisdom. This is why so many Celtic kingly candidates have to embrace the Cailleach.[11] If they do not actually lie with her, there are other challenges to face.

The Black Goddess was one of the original Grail guardians when the Grail was still a cauldron. She was a queen of the Underworld who had to be encountered in a battle of knowledge and motherwit. The successful initiate became the new knowledge holder for that generation. The prime figure associated with this myth is the British Goddess Ceridwen who brews a cauldron of knowledge to give to her ugly son, Afagddu. She sets Little Gwion to tend it, but some of the hot liquor splashes out onto his finger. When he puts it into his mouth to cool it, he receives all knowledge. The story tells of his transformations in many animal shapes until he finally becomes a grain of wheat and is devoured by the furious Ceridwen in the form of a black hen. Nine months later, Gwion is reborn of her womb as the seer-poet, Taliesin.[12]

This myth is an allegory of initiation into wisdom. The empowering draught that Gwion imbibes from the cauldron is like that fleeting sip of the Grail achieved by Grail seekers. In both instances, the vessel is withdrawn or its contents are rendered worthless, as in the case of Ceridwen's cauldron, where the remaining contents become poisonous. Ceridwen is shown as the initiatory Mistress of Life, Sheila na Gig, the hag with the cauldron whose womb becomes the tomb of Gwion and the womb of Taliesin, whose cauldron becomes the cup of rebirth and enlightenment.

The notion of a vessel of redemption runs throughout esoteric thought. The gnostic *krater* or spirit-filled bowl of Poimandres[13] and the alchemical *vas* are both analogues of the Grail and the cauldron; all are wombs wherein rebirth takes place.

The Cailleach takes her name from the *caille,* or veil, which also typified the later Celtic priestess—the nun—whose prophetic duty remained to observe the rites, to keep the fire burning. On the Celtic wheel of the year, the Cailleach cedes place at Imbolc (Candlemas) to another aspect of the goddess of the land who represents the Celtic face of wisdom.[14]

Brighid as both Goddess and saint links the pagan Celtic and medieval Christian traditions in much the same way that the Celto-Arthurian stories of the wisdom-bearing cauldron and Grail do. Brighid acts the bridge between the Celtic and Christian cultures, shared by each as a common metaphor of the Goddess of Wisdom.

The Irish Goddess Brighid was the patron of healing, poetry, and smithcraft. These triple aspects associate her with both practical and inspired wisdom. She was the healing in the draught, the inspiration in poetry and the warmth of the smith's fire. Brighid had many aspects. As warrior-maiden she is still nationally venerated as a symbol of justice and authority in Britain. In northern Britain, Brighid was worshipped as Brigantia. A Romano-British statue from Birrens, Northumberland, shows her with the attributes of Minerva—the shield, spear and *gorgoneion*, crowned with the mural crown of Cybele.[15] This image was assimilated into British tradition as Britannia, the Roman personification of Britain, who still appears on British coinage.

The Romans fused Minerva with another British Goddess at Aquae Sulis, modern Bath, where the hot healing mineral waters of the Celtic Goddess Sulis rise to feed the Roman baths. Sulis Minerva and Brighid have a lot in common. The classical writer, Solinus, writes of the "hot baths, finely kept to the use of men, the sovereign of which baths is that of the Goddess Minerva (Sul), in whose chapel the fire burneth continually, and the coals do never turn into ashes, but as soon as the embers are dead, it is turned into balls of stone."[16] Minerva or Athene was patron of women, weaving, and spinning. Her peplum or mantle was exhibited as an object of veneration at the Acropolis. Brighid is invariably also called the Mistress of the Mantle, a palladium garment that is invoked frequently in Celtic prayers.

Perpetual fire is a symbol of the northern Sophia. To be a fire keeper is still an honored title among native clans and was a role that usually fell

to women. There are many rituals concerning the making and keeping of fires in Celtic tradition. In all of them, Brighid is invoked to help this procedure. Brighid's fires continued to be fed at Kildare, the monastic city of St. Brigit, where a thorn hedge forbidden to men enclosed the sacred fire. Gerald of Wales in his *Itinerary of Ireland* speaks of the sacred fire at Kildare that had never been extinguished since the saint's day. The fire was tended by nineteen nuns, and on the twentieth night the last one said, "Brigit, guard your fire. This is your night." And Brigit was responsible for keeping the fire enclosed and alight.[17]

The continuous occupation of the site by a strong abbess who was believed to be mystically attuned to the Goddess/saint remained until 1132 when an abbess of Kildare was raped by the troops of Dermot MacMurrough. Dermot wanted one of his own kinswomen in Brighid's shoes, and the rape was perpetrated in order to disqualify the reigning abbess. The ordination of Brigit had caused a stir in orthodox circles and ever after empowered her abbatical daughters. After the twelfth-century rape, Kildare was not as powerful.[18] The fires were at last quenched by Henry VIII's men at the Reformation.

St. Brigit's shrine at Kildare is probably a Christian survival of an older college of native vestal priestesses, many of whom were scattered about the land as guardians of sacred wells, hills, caves, and trees in much the same way that the Greeks had sibyls and priestesses dedicated to the numens of the land. There are many such sisterhoods in British traditions, usually nine in number, like the Sisterhood of the Cauldron of the Underworld, Annwn, who breathe over it and cool it with their breath. There are also the Nine Witches of Gloucester who give Peredur, the Celtic Perceval, his weapon training.[19] The Avalonian sisterhood of Morgen, later called Morgan le Fay, and her eight sisters are also part of this tradition.[20]

The sibyls and prophets of Christian tradition are paralleled by the Celtic tradition of *bansidhe* and *filidh*, the Woman of the Fairy Hills and the Seer-Poet. These mystical sisterhoods and brotherhoods preserve the poetic function of the Goddess Brighid. By their prophetic storytelling and fire keeping, by their remembrance of the words, songs, and actions of ancient tradition they keep alive the Sophianic lore of northwest Europe. Like Plato's daimons, they inhabit the realms between the worlds, sometimes numinously overlaying certain places in our world wherein

we can hear the initiatory story of Wisdom, told over and over without end in the perpetual choir of their chanting.

THE GRAIL MAIDENS

If we are looking for the hidden face of Sophia, no better place to find it than in this dense, covert story, which was nonetheless one of the most important and popular stories of the Middle Ages. The Church, while giving no sanction as such to the Grail tradition, nevertheless never banned it. Its storytellers were too skillful for the story of the wandering Grail to die.

The twelfth-century Renaissance polarized the crystal clarity of rational thought against the "dense symbolic undergrowth of Arthurian romance."[21] In this forest scenario, the *Celtica terra* of the cosmologist-poet Bernardus Silvestris, many extraordinary scenes are enacted. The druidic groves of Britain and Gaul become the places of Arthurian empowerment, the Grail quest.

The Grail legends arise out of the oral tradition of storytelling and spirituality of the forests of northwest Europe, and their greatest exponents lived in the Celtic countries. Here the spoken word had a currency and immediacy that the written word was not to achieve until the era of mass literacy.[22]

One of these myths is retained in the mysterious medieval Grail text *L'Elucidation*.[23] It concerns the Damsels of the Wells who, in a time prior to King Arthur, would emerge from the wells and offer food and a drink from their golden cups and so minister to travelers. However, King Amangons raped one of the damsels. His men followed his example and raped the others, so that no well maidens would issue forth as before. They also stole the gold cups for their own service. From this time, the land was laid waste and desolate and no one could find the Court of the Rich Fisherman, or earthly paradise. At this time also was lost "the voices of the wells," the voice of the goddess of the land.

After Arthur had instituted the Round Table, this story of Amangons' outrage came to the ears of the Knights of the Round Table who swore that they would not rest until they had avenged the Damsels of the Wells and erased the kin of Amangons from the earth. Despite their good inten-

tions, they could not hear the voices of the wells nor see any damsels. They set off in quest of these evil knights and eventually came upon a mysterious company wandering in the forest, comprised of knights and maidens. Capturing one of their number, the knights listened to the story. The mysterious company were the descendants of the Damsels of the Wells and of King Amangons and his men. They were fated to wander the earth until the finding of the Court of Joy, where the Grail should be achieved.

The knights then realized the fruitlessness of their vengeance quest: to kill Amangons' kin was to kill the children of the damsels also. They thereupon decided to quest for the Court of the Rich Fisherman and find the joy that was prophesied. One knight did win through to that hallowed place and asked the Grail question correctly, whereupon the wasteland was restored to its former fruitfulness.

This profoundly moving story serves as the pre-Christian prequel to the medieval Grail legend as we know it. The Damsels of the Wells are the sibylline "voices of the wells," voices of Sophia in her aspect of World Soul. This inability to hear what the earth is saying has typified our own century. Only now are a few ecologists and mystics listening hard to hear what she says, and to win through to the Court of Joy, so saving us from Wasteland.

The descendants of the damsels and Amangons can only wander and tell their story until others are inspired to act. In this way, they represent the voices of the wells but, because of their mixed ancestry, they are powerless to bring the Grail to manifestation and heal the wasteland. They are only messengers who are themselves in need.

The Damsels of the Wells are the original Grail guardians, and their nourishment is freely available. Dwelling in wells and rivers, they are the sisters of Tiamat. After their rape, not only are their spiritual services no longer available, but the rivers of the land dry up and all becomes the barren Wasteland. These watery damsels, familiar to us as ladies of the lake, korrighans or Melusines, are the signature of water. As Wolfram remarks, "We see by means of water."[24] The visionary ability of the Goddess to help us communicate with what really matters is desperately lacking from our world, which is without the assuaging waters of imagination and insight, qualities needed for the task of restoration. It is only by an

initial kenosis of suffering and loss, the experience of Wasteland, that we can turn to the satisfaction of the Grail's plerosis.

The Grail and its Celtic analogues frequently appear as the assuager of physical need and hunger. It serves the food that one most desires. If food for one is put into Gwyddno's cauldron, food for a hundred will be taken out of it; no coward can eat of the cauldron of Diwrnach. This simple answering of bodily needs is the task of the Grail Goddess, who disdains duality; if something is good for the body, it is also good for the soul. The object of the Grail quest is not the possession of a physical cup that can then be displayed in a museum. It is a more subtle, less definable quest. If we look deeper into the earlier Grail legends, we find that the object of quest was not the physical cup but the cup's bearer. The Grail and the Grail Maiden were able to give the same experience, in a nondual sense. Parzival's pagan half-brother, Feirfitz, seated at the banquet that celebrates the Grail's achievement, cannot see the Grail at all, only Repanse de Schoy, the Grail bearer.[25] Similarly, Peredur, the Celtic Perceval, falls into a reverie upon seeing the blood of a wild duck lying in the snow as a raven feasts on the body. The combination of the red, black, and white put him in mind of "the lady he loves best"; since he is a virgin, he must be thinking of the Grail Goddess to whom he becomes contracted in the person of the empress, his wife.[26]

We trivialize the Grail quest if we think of it only in terms of a spiritual attainment. It is nothing other than Sophia's sign of wholeness, where duality is restored to unity, where the fragmentations of the Fall are mended.

The Christian paradigm of the Fall surrounds the fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil. In Celtic tradition, there is no such duality. The apple is rather the gift of the Blessed Islands of the West, of Avalonian healing. Wisdom must be acquired first hand, it must be tasted, and thus both Fionn MacCumhaill, the Irish hero, and Taliesin, the poetic protégé of the British Goddess Ceridwen both acquire their prodigious wisdom by means of tasting. Both Peredur and Feirfitz end up marrying the Grail bearer, tasting their Grail at first hand in the manner of the Celtic sacred marriage. It is only the later Grail legends that stress the attainment of a heavenly vessel that gives healing to the wasteland and, in the case of Galahad, a nirvanic attainment in the otherworldly city of

Sarras. The necessity for sexual experience as knowledge still underlies the earliest myths: it is a pre-Christian Celtic response of people unacquainted with sin, wherein the Blessed Otherworldly Islands, worldly visitants and faery people couple without guilt.

The loss of paradise and the absence of Wisdom's empowerment are the twin themes underlying the Grail quest. Loss of paradise betokens a fall into dualism. The achievement of the Grail is the reassimilation of humanity into creation in a loving bond of kinship. Consequently, the themes of spiritual and blood kinship are strong within the Grail legends. Those who have supped from Ceridwen's cauldron or from the Grail are knitted together by ties stronger than those of blood kinship; they are brothers and sisters of the cauldron or the Grail Family, kindred of Sophia.

These analogues are blended into the later medieval Christian Grail legends, which symbolize the Grail as the physical cup used by Jesus. We should mention here the Mary Magdalene and Joseph of Arimathea traditions; these saints are the joint bearers of relics of Jesus' crucifixion, which, say apocryphal traditions, were brought to the south of France and Britain respectively. Joseph brings the two cruets in which he collected the blood and water from the body of Christ to Glastonbury. These two substances, anciently symbolic of the basis of all life, are blended more subtly into the myth of the Magdalene, who is said to be a living Grail, her womb nurturing the child of Jesus.[27]

This myth is represented by Sara le Kali, Black Sara, the patroness of Gypsies. If any stem from the race of Kundry, then it is she. Supposedly the servant of the two Maries—Magdalene and Cleopas—she is venerated in rituals all her own at Les-Saintes-Maries-de-la-Mer in Gard, France, where Gypsies come from all over Europe to worship. The nomadic Gypsy, like Sophia and the Shekinah, does not settle anywhere for long. The incorporation of Sara le Kali into a Catholic pilgrimage church is but one stopping place on the way to enlightenment. Perhaps the Romany clan is kin to the company of knights and damsels wandering in the forest, always looking for its spiritual mother?

In *Parzival*, "maidens are sent openly, men secretly" to serve the Grail and mediate its call. We notice the immediate reversal of the veiled Sophia of the East here. In Celtic tradition, women are openly given in marriage that the Grail tradition may be furthered. Men retain the with-

drawn role in northern tradition, whereas women perform the practical and manifest role of the Grail. Together they form the Grail Family, which is the extended family of Sophia's lovers. It is so that the Goddess is seeded in all of us, to be rediscovered and activated after a long winter of the spirit. The simultaneity of image involved in the Grail's appearance—as cup, woman, Goddess, cauldron—is as confusing as its sudden withdrawal; for as soon as the Grail seekers of that time manifest it for their generation, it forthwith disappears or is said to be guarded between the worlds. The Grail's withdrawal is like Sophia's retirement to her place of waiting.

The effect of the Grail is therapeutic, for by its achievement both king and wasteland are simultaneously healed, and the marriage contract between king and land is complete. The Grail is not achieved for the benefit of one person, but for all people of that time. Its recurrence in the cycles of time is like the reappearance of Sophia, who may come as radiant initiator into bliss or in the guise of a sorrowful widow on the road. Her features may be discerned in the faces of all who suffer injustice, famine, and oppression; they are seen in every polluted stream, barren field, and diseased tree, as well as within each hopeless human face.

The Grail represents the presence of the healing Goddess of Wisdom who comes to make all things right. While injustice and greed prevail, the land reflects the inner state of the Goddess—it becomes a wasteland, the healing power of the Grail is withdrawn, and the Black Goddess, in the form of Kundry, the Black Maiden, and others, travels the land in solitary pilgrimage to exhort all people of good heart to seek the Grail and manifest it in their lives. The Goddess of the Grail roams the earth in many guises, ever seeking to manifest her healing. It is an indictment of our times that all we behold is the face of the Black Goddess when we look towards the earth. However, the prophecy of the Grail Goddess's return also recurs in our age.

The Celtic spirit remains firmly rooted in the Divine Feminine, ever looking toward a manifestation and restatement of Sophia. Gaelic tradition says that St. Brigit is the foster mother of Christ and the midwife-companion of Mary. She certainly upholds this role of midwife to the rebirth of Sophia among us, as Fiona MacLeod wrote in the early years of this century about a prophecy current on Iona that "foretells now as the Bride of Christ, now as the Daughter of God, now as the Divine Spirit

embodied through mortal birth in a Woman . . . the coming of a new Presence and Power . . . I believe that though the Reign of Peace may be yet a long way off, it is drawing near: and that Who shall save us anew shall come divinely as a Woman . . ."[28]

Speaking further about this prophecy that the Holy Spirit would come as Woman, MacLeod writes: "She would rise suddenly in many hearts, and have her habitation among dreams and hopes."[29] It is so that Sophia arises in many hearts now, in fulfillment of the prophecy.

The Grail is a prime symbol of Sophia; it is ever virgin like inviolable Wisdom, for the distillation of all Wisdom's experience lies only in the first sip that confers knowledge and empowerment

The guardianship of this tradition remains within the native European tradition as well as within mystical Christianity. From these springs rise the clans of the ancient craft of paganism that is still operative today. The radiant spirituality of the Grail is here transposed to the green spirituality of the cauldron, in which nature is Goddess. This earthy corrective to the often-unearthed concepts of orthodox spirituality has never been a Christian heresy but a true survival of the native tradition.

The sisterhoods of the cauldron did not suddenly cease to be. The skills of healing, divination and prophecy continued to be taught and inculcated, as well as born as a gift in many people. The clan of the ancient spiritual crafts had descendants who are still among us today. Despite the often phony claims of modern Wiccan revivalists to be the continuators of the old pagan crafts, there are still some who live according to the wisdom of their ancestors.[30] This clan is not a single blood-linked family now, of course. It is as fragmented as the offspring of King Amangons and the Damsels of the Wells. Yet it continues to offer the nourishment of those ancient wells and it listens still for the voice of the goddess of the land.

The pagans who are kin to Wisdom (as she prefers to be known in the north) are often those who have reawakened from the spell of sleep to resume an ancestral occupation. Few are literally descendants of the old clan. Wisdom kindles in them by exposure to the old places of holiness, where the earth speaks clearly. They are the modern prophets and sibyls of ancient Wisdom traditions.

The Grail is still guarded by wise ones who listen to the Damsels of the Wells and hear the voice of the Grail Goddess in every land.

12

VIRGO VIRIDITAS

O most noble Greenness, rooted in the sun,
shining forth in streaming splendor upon the wheel of Earth.
No earthly sense of being can comprehend you.
You are encircled by the very arms of Divine mysteries.
You are radiant like the red of dawn!
You glow like the incandescence of the sun.

—Hildegard of Bingen, *Item de Virginibus*

And it thus appears that the entire world is like a single mirror full of lights presenting the divine wisdom, or as charcoal emitting light.

—St. Bonaventure, *Collationes in Hexaemeron II:27*

WOMAN, FALL, AND NATURE

If the paradigm of failure in the Grail legends is the Wasteland, then for Christian mystics it is the Fall. The mythic story of Adam and Eve's expulsion from the garden underlies the Christian understanding of creation. Because Eve was seen as ultimately responsible for the Fall, so women were viewed accordingly.

The theophanic vision of the Christian mystic deals in prime qualities—wholeness and order—ways of restructuring that which is broken. The instinct of the mystic is to heal, to bring together that which is divided, to assent to the message of Sophia. However, because the story of Fall lies behind the Christian ethic, mystics have a great problem. Is Woman ultimately responsible for the Fall? How should she be viewed? Can any good come out of Woman? In the Litany of Loreto, the Virgin is addressed as "Morning Star." This innocent title has a mystical counterpoise, for it is

also given to the Prince of Darkness before he fell. Lucifer is thus opposed to Mary just as the Woman Clothed with the Sun is the eternal opponent of the Beast with seven heads in Revelation 12. The mythic necessity for an adversary who polarizes demonic evil with Deity's good has generally taken the line of least resistance in the West, and this role has been assigned to Woman. The real counterpoise of Christian life is between Eve and the Woman Clothed with the Sun who, in the Bible, represent the two female images at the beginning and end of time respectively. These dual metaphors of the Divine Feminine represent the integrity of Sophia, for she is the unheeded herald of unification and resacralization of life. However, this is not historically how she has been seen, for the enemy of creation is understood to be Woman, she who is a receptacle for evil.

Christianity has chosen to polarize the Divine Feminine with Eve as the marring Black Goddess and Mary as the mending Sophia. The gnostic descent of Sophia has here been transposed into Eve's fall from grace, while the associated return to grace has been attached to Mary who, though she transcends her humanity, is not yet a goddess. However, it is centrally important to the Christian mythos that, if humanity caused the Fall, then it should also have the opportunity to make amends, a task that Mary undertakes on behalf of all. Reversing the story of the Damsels of the Wells, we find that for the "people of the Book" their progenetrix and mother of physical life and spiritual death is Eve.

In the medieval imagination, Eve was the prime image of Woman, seen as Pandora who opened the box of tricks and let loose havoc upon the world. The effect of the Fall was generation and sexuality. Eve was the gateway of generation.

Eve's fall was seen, in medieval terms, as a sexual failing; her fallen condition is emphasized by God's dictum "in pain shall you bring forth." Mary's motherhood is free of such taints, even to the creation of a new theological concept to cope with this. Mary remains a physical virgin. Sometimes, she is seen to conceive through her ear rather than by conventional methods. Even Hildegard of Bingen speculated that Mary gave birth through her side, rather as Buddha's mother is said to have done. These procedures circumvent the earthy gateway of the Black Goddess in favor of mystical virginity and its preservation. This avoidance is a feature of Western creation mythology: Eve is created from Adam's rib in Gen-

esis, Athene is born of Zeus' head, and Sophia comes from the mouth of God. The reversion of the birthing procedure to the male body, while not unknown in the animal kingdom, is bizarre when applied to humanity, however metaphysically we view it.

In the myth of Pandora, the famous box that she opened was originally a large storage jar, the kind the Greeks used to store wine or as a funerary vessel. *Pithos*, a jar, was mistakenly translated *pyxis*, a box, by Erasmus. This jar, like the cauldron of Ceridwen, was the womb of the Goddess herself, giver of life and receiver of the dead.[1] The pre-Hesiodic myth may thus be seen in a different light. Pandora does not inflict evils upon humanity by her curiosity. Rather she opens the womb of the Goddess and gives birth to many possibilities.

But did the Christian Fall have a similar beneficial purpose? Medieval speculation could not remain aloof from the problem of evil. As we have seen, the abduction of Kore and the tasks of Psyche can be seen as productive learning experiences. Rather ignoring Eve's contribution to this process, the Easter liturgy triumphantly proclaimed: "*O Felix Culpa* (O happy fault of Adam!)" The Fall provides an opportunity for growth, reassimilation, and learning that creation did not supply, since everything was in its completion. This theme is taken up by the mystic Julian of Norwich whose vision of the Christly Wisdom concluded that "love was his meaning."[2] and that "in falling and in rising we are preciously kept in the same love."[3]

Is this the guiding hand of Sophia manifest, she who leads us on tortuous paths until we see and manifest wisdom in our lives? We have already seen how Eve's eating of the apple was interpreted by the gnostics in another light, so that the whole Fall became a Sophianic triumph. The orthodox Christian interpretation, in common with the Jewish and Islamic views, is that Eve is little better than the serpent who tempted her.

Eve's name is interesting. When she and Adam leave paradise, he calls her *Hawwah*, usually interpreted as meaning "Mother of All Living." However, *hiwya* in Aramaic means "serpent."[4] Islamic legend credits Eve with being fashioned from the feet of the serpent.[5] The serpent may be seen as the voice of the Black Goddess, the voice of earth's motherwit, Eve's daimon, not her demon.

Eve, like Pandora, is the Mother of the Desire to Know. Of all the

trees in paradise, only the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil is forbidden. Perhaps God, knowing human nature, purposely forbade its consumption? The serpent's beguilement pivots on the temptation "you will be like God, knowing good and evil."[6] And Eve sees "that the tree was to be desired to make one wise."[7] Like Sophia, Eve wants to know, and in order to do that she must first experience.

The threefold punishment of God itemizes the ills of humanity: the serpent must go on its belly and will be the enemy of Woman's descendants; Eve and all women will suffer childbirth pains and will be subject to Man; Adam and all men are condemned to toil all their days.[8] This passage has been vindicated historically because it has been taken as divine sanction for the subjugation of Woman. Even in our own irreligious age, that sanction still has potency, even though loss of paradise also meant work and not play. The Sophianic freedom to play has been denied us. The gnostic conception of the Demiurge or Craftsman, the Divine Technician, condemning creation to a world of work is in strict contrast to that of Sophia, the Creative Imagination, which liberates us to a world where work becomes play. The world of childhood, the paradisal state of innocence, is a time of play. But the Fall is about loss of paradise, it is about acquiring consciousness of good and evil. Only human beings have this blessed/cursed understanding, for animals inhabit a consciousness that is paradisal, and thus they stand apart from our eternally dual perspective. It is for this reason that many native spiritual traditions lay so much stress on the healing powers and otherworldly mediation of totem animals. The concept of guilt has no part in native spirituality but, as in North America, was introduced to tribal society by missionaries.

The Christian disdain for the Divine Feminine was reflected upon nature also, since most images of nature were feminine. Nature, once epitomized as Demeter, Ceres, Rhea, Isis, or Cybele, the focus of spectacular cults toward the end of the pagan era, faded into folk-memory. The Church father, Lactantius, inveighed against the pagan conception of nature as mother of all: "Nature, removed from divine providence and power, is absolutely nothing."[9] Nature becomes creature, not creator in Christian orthodoxy. It is not until we come to the allegorical goddesses of medieval writing that nature comes again to sing her *planctus*.

Wendell Berry writes, "Perhaps the great disaster of human history

. . . is the conceptual division between the holy and the world, the excerpting of the Creator from the creation."[10] The perceived inferiority of the natural world, like the status of women, made it ripe for exploitation: a disdainful rapine that now threatens our very existence and for which we need a corrective creative theology, one that may well be offered by Sophia.

Sophia's connection with nature is continually restated in medieval writing, as though loss of the Divine Feminine was an unconscious craving. As we have seen, Sophia has her practical manifestation, and just as women share the fate of the Goddess, so too do nature and the created world by comparison with its origins. We have seen how Sophia comes from the All for the all; she enters the experience of matter as the inspiriting soul. The roots of Sophia's association with nature go back to the creation, through the classical and Orphic schools in which Persephone is the Weaver of the Web.

In the West, nature is conceptually seen as chaotic, requiring the ordered reasoning of Spirit. Women are metaphorically seen as earthy and creative, not in control of their biological functions. Men stand aloof from these processes and are therefore associated metaphorically with the world of the Spirit.

The Sheila na Gig, the Creating Goddess, is the *fons et origo* of pagan culture and the devil's gateway, according to misogynist theologians. The medieval duality about creation was echoed even in allegorical depictions of Venus, who was understood to be present in two manifestations. "We read there are two Venuses, a legitimate goddess and a goddess of lechery. We say that the legitimate Venus is . . . the equal proportion of worldly things, which some call Astraea and others natural justice. For she is in the elements, in the stars, in times, in animate things. But the shameful Venus, the goddess of sensuality, we call concupiscence of the flesh because she is the mother of all fornication."[11] This statement recalls the gnostic Sophia Prunikos. Set against the shameful Eve was the chaste Mary, the Second Eve.

THE GREEN VIRGIN

The hopeful feminine metaphor of Christians is Mary, for she re-

deems Eve's mistake. "O Maria, Redemptoris (O Mary of creaturely kind), Creatura, Creatoris (who created our Redeemer)," wrote Adam of St. Victor (*d.*1180). The dichotomy of that statement sums up Mary's predicament in our world today: neither goddess nor ordinary woman, she inhabits a limbo with Eve, polarizing a set of characteristics that have been the playthings of theologians. Eve is disobedient; she conceives her children in sorrow after listening to the words of the serpent, she loses paradise and brings death. Mary, by contrast, is obedient; she conceives after hearing the word of the angel, she reopens paradise and the gates of eternal life. The monastic and ecclesiastical structure was such that even mystics of forthright integrity were able to sidestep, explain away, or else skirt round the problem of Woman. Theologically, the Virgin saved what Eve marred. As a Portuguese *cantiga* goes, *Entre Ave et Eva gran departiment et.* Between Ave (as in Ave Maria—Hail Mary) and Eva, there's a world of difference.

This famous antithesis echoes those we have already discovered: Ecclesia and Synagogia, Sophia Stellarum and Sophia Nigrans. Mary is the achieved archetype from which Eve has fallen; Eve loses, Mary restores paradise. Mary as Second Eve is an idea introduced by Justin Martyr in 155 AD, that has informed Christianity at all levels. Between Fall and Redemption, at its very heart is the theology of the Incarnation. God became man that man might become God, runs the Athanasian Creed. Mary is therefore venerated because she is the Mother of her Creator. This concept was little different from the classical mystery schools, in which the mother begot a savior son. In Mary's case there is one distinct and unique feature: Mary, however many myths and associations she acquired, was a *human* creature. This uniqueness is linked to the other exclusive feature of Christianity: that its savior becomes a human being and dies before being resurrected. In the mysteries, the protagonists of the salvific story are almost always gods, though the stories of Psyche and Lucius Apuleius depict the human quest. Mary's humanity is the most important feature that she bequeaths to her son, enabling him to take part in the divine drama. She gives him human birth, and thereby the ability to die: a solely mortal capacity.

The Sophianic role is to penetrate to the heart of matter, to accompany creation on its journey. Mary's fiat—her assent to become Christ's

mother—is a harmonic of Eve's action, by which she wished to be wise as a god. It is almost a natural corollary that Christ should subsequently taste death, enter into the Underworld and burst the locks of its gates. The concept of divinity entering mortality to the extent of experiencing death is an important initiation for Western human consciousness. It means that divinity has interpenetrated mortality and points to the possibility of mortality interpenetrating divinity. This last scene in the Christian drama is played out in the Assumption of the Virgin into heaven, where Mary enters, body and soul, into heaven to become the bride of God, the representative of humanity, the Church incarnate.

The fourth-century father, Methodius of Patara, writes, "Out of His bones and flesh the Church was born; . . . indeed for her sake the Logos left His Father in heaven and came down, to cleave to His Wife; and . . . he slept in the ecstasy of His passion, choosing to die for her that He Himself might cleanse her in the bath and present her to Himself a Church glorious and without blemish."[12] St. Augustine saw this restoration happening in "the bridal chamber, that is in the womb of the Virgin, (where) divine nature united itself to human nature when the Word became flesh for us."[13]

Hildegard of Bingen's *Scivias* II:6, depicts Ecclesia holding a chalice in which to catch Christ's blood at the crucifixion. This redemptive blood does not fall upon the earth, therefore, but is reserved sacramentally for all baptized Christians. Initiation into the pagan mystery schools was usually reserved for people of established status, whereas Christianity might be professed even by a slave. Mary, by giving birth to the Logos who will redeem the world, is seen as the Mother of All and we are all kindred of Mary.

The loss of paradise was keenly felt by medievals. In compensation for this, their writings abounded in figures depicting or representing the fructifying and eternally innocent nature of creation. These paradigms and archetypes are clearly figured in the Grail literature. In the writings of Hildegard we see the fertile waters of Sophianic grace irrigating the ground of the spirit, to bring forth a vision of the Green Virgin.

Hildegard of Bingen (1098–1179) was one of the most extraordinary polymaths of the Middle Ages, a mystic and visionary whose unusually detailed and creative theology is outstanding. She is one who lived

under the "shadow of the living light" of Sophia's radiance. The great abbess's work shows a bewildering multiplicity of luminous images of the Divine Feminine: Caritas, Sapientia, Ecclesia, Scientia Dei (Knowledge of God), etc. While Hildegard shows a great flexibility in the use of these diverse images, she nevertheless rarely strays far from the orthodoxies of her age. Hers is the allowable diversity of the artist or mystic, whose individual vision is colored by poetic perceptions that are not quantifiably orthodox.

Her images of the Divine Feminine are always coworkers with the Divine Masculine, with the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. They are sometimes complimentary qualities or else they are hypostatizations of the Divine Masculine. She frequently presents them as subservient to God. However, the images are strong, passionate, and visionary.

Significantly, Hildegard's mystical work comes through most strongly in her songs. She believed that "singing of words reveals their true meaning directly to the soul through bodily vibration."[14] The peregrinatory modes and wild leaps of cadence in her music present Hildegard's vision more clearly than words can. Wisdom appears in many places in Hildegard's work, but no better portrait is given than in *Scivias*.[15] Wisdom is crowned, dressed in a gold tunic, girded with gems.

> *She has been joined in God and to God in the sweetest embrace in a religious dance of burning love . . . This beautiful image was looking into the world for people. This is because she loves people greatly. As a result, she always guides and protects with her own protection those who wish to follow her and to stand firm with her . . . Her hand had been placed reverently upon her breast, (because) she directs her work in such a way that no one is able to resist her work with any other prudence or power . . . Her secrets are naked and manifest to God alone.*[16]

This description clearly refers to Wisdom calling aloud in the street and looking for her lovers. It is also typical of Hildegard to recognize the nuptial relationship of God with his Wisdom, to whom she is joined in a cosmic dance. She sees Wisdom as the bride of God: "Let my Word be a bride to you for the restoration of my people. You may be their mother, regenerating their souls through the salvation of the spirit and water."[17]

The nuptial imagery of Hildegard appears in her portrait of Caritas, who says: "I am the most loving consort of the throne of God, and God hides no counsel from me. I keep the royal marriage bed, and all that is God's is mine as well."[18] In the same work, *Liber Vitae Meritorum*, Hildegard called Sapientia "a most loving mistress in [God's] lovely embrace."[19]

Hildegard's songs express the full virility of Wisdom's power. In *O virtus sapientia*, she conceives Wisdom as a three-winged entity simultaneously interpenetrating the heavens, the earth, and all places. Sophia encompasses the cosmos, just as Wisdom does in Sirach 24:5–6. Wisdom is pervasive, inspiriting, and a giver of vitality.

This brings us to consideration of Hildegard's extraordinary vision of spirituality bringing greenness (*viriditas*) to the soul.[20] We now speak of greening the earth, but the equally urgent task is that of greening the soul, allowing the deep compassion of Sophia to arise within us. Without this, nature is laid waste. This spiritual greenness allows Sophia to appear as the Red Queen, the dynamic and elemental vitality of the Goddess.

Hildegard's elemental awareness refreshingly rises above the medieval disdain for the flesh. Caritas says:

> *With wisdom I have rightly put the universe in order. I, the fiery life of divine essence, am aflame beyond the beauty of the meadows. I gleam in the waters, and I burn in the sun, moon and stars. With every breeze, as with invisible life that contains everything, I awaken everything to life. The air lives by turning green and being in blood. The waters flow as if they were alive . . . And thus I remain hidden in every kind of reality as a fiery power . . . I breathe life into everything so that nothing is mortal in respect to its species. For I am life.*[21]

This paean of self-praise is scarcely distinguishable from the boast of Wisdom[22] or from Isis' speech in Apuleius. *The Book of Divine Works* further speaks of how "creation was, so to speak, Wisdom's garment because Wisdom clothes her own achievement in the same way as we human beings are aware that we are wearing clothes."[23]

Hildegard's view of Mary is a mixture of conventional theology and an idiosyncratically mystical lyricism. She is described in terms of a sav-

ior goddess in Hildegard's song *O Virga ac Diadema*, where Mary is conceived of in terms of Isis collecting the dismembered remains of Osiris.

Unde, o salvatrix	*O female Savior who pours out*
que novum lumen	*a new light*
humano generi protulisti	*upon the human race,*
colligi membra filii tua	*gather the members of your Son*
ad celestem armoniam.	*into heaven's harmony.* [24]

Yet sometimes the garment is soiled. For as the soul is clothed in flesh that may sin, so may the garments of Wisdom, or Ecclesia. Sapientia washes her garments clean in the blood of the lamb.[25] Ecclesia has no such recourse, save through the urgings of the visionary Hildegard, who acts as her mouthpiece in a letter to the priest, Werner of Kircheim. Denouncing the simony and greed of certain clergy, and decrying other acts that defile the sacraments, Hildegard describes her vision of a beautifully radiant woman in gorgeous robes:

> *But her face was smudged with dust and her dress was torn on the right side. Her cloak too, had lost its exquisite beauty and the tops of her shoes were soiled. She cried to high heaven with a loud, plaintive voice . . . Hear me, O heaven, for my countenance is sullied. Mourn, O earth, for my robe is torn. Tremble, O abyss, for my shoes are soiled. The foxes have their holes and the birds of the sky have their nests, but I have no helper, no consoler . . .*[26]

These images, suggestive as they are of Boethius' Lady Philosophy, whose garments are likewise rent by philosophic dissention, we are reminded of the blackened countenance of the primal face of Wisdom, who reappears in unlikely places as the Black Virgin, the despised cornerstone of alchemy, the prima materia, whose wisdom remains veiled.

The darkness of Sophia is represented in Synagogia, whom Hildegard understands as a precursor of Ecclesia, who completes the work of wisdom. Hildegard has a vision of Synagogia, whose image in medieval tradition is frequently set in opposition to that of Ecclesia. "She came into existence from the beginning when her sons were coming to their full strength. And she foresaw the mysteries of God in darkness. But she did not appear fully."[27] This might well prove prophetic in the light of god-

dess spirituality today, which is uncovering a wealth of insights into the Divine Feminine as the veil slips from the head of Sophia.

Hildegard makes prolonged parallels between Sophia and Mary:

> *O form of woman, sister of Wisdom,*
> *how great is your glory.*
> *For in you there rose a life unquenchable*
> *that death shall never stifle.*
> *Wisdom exalted you to make*
> *all creatures fairer in your beauty*
> *than they were when the world was born.*[28]

Here the motherhood of Mary is the fulfillment and culmination of creation. Just as Wisdom created the world with God, so, with the inspiriting seed of God, Mary recreates it for salvation. The text echoes Proverbs 7:4: "Say to wisdom: 'You are my sister,' and call insight your intimate friend."

Hildegard calls upon the warrant of the sapiential books to furnish a preexistent Divine Feminine principle. As the *Speculum Virginum*, a manual for nuns, states:

> *If all things existed in the Wisdom of the Word of God, waiting to be unfolded in their different species according to their preordained nature, manner, and order, how could the Mother not preexist with the Son, whose conception and birth opened the way for the whole rational creation to be sanctified, unified and restored to peace? How could she be absent, in whom an eternal decree had laid the foundation of an eternal building, the celestial Jeruslem?*[29]

Here Wisdom as Mary is seen as preexistent with her Son. This concept is based on a reading of Wisdom as cocreatrix, with an understanding of Mary as a type of Wisdom. It is a staggering statement that comprehends the beginning and end of creation in which Mary, as the New Jerusalem, has fulfilled the promise of Wisdom, rather as Hildegard conceives the fulfillment of Synagogia by Ecclesia.

Hildegard's exegesis of the Fall in the Garden of Eden is related to the fact that in both Hebrew (*hokmah*) and Latin (*sapere, sapientia*) the word for wisdom means "to taste."[30] This "tasting" of Wisdom, whether

Eve with her apple or Taliesin with the draught from Ceridwen's cauldron, is essential to our knowledge. The first thing a young child does with a proffered object is to put it into its mouth. If it is not food, then it immediately becomes a plaything, something that stimulates the creative and wise centers of the body. The Green Virgin can thus be seen as the playful Wisdom who allows us to experience life, as Mary allows her son to experience death and transformation, as Eve with the apple—the unappreciated ancestress who gave us knowledge of wisdom.

LADY PHILOSOPHY, LADY OF THE WHEEL

The medieval opinion of the Divine Feminine was subject to the paradoxical changes that life, nature, and Goddess presented. Death, destruction, and violent change were neatly polarized either upon the devil or upon Eve and Woman as her representative. It was unthinkable to accord these functions to God, source of all good. These dichotomies were occasionally explored in safe allegorical forms by the philosophical and mystical schools of the Middle Ages.

All texts and stories about Sophia testify to her fundamental unity with the stuff of creation. She is the prima materia from which life emerges. Yet she is also the creator or cocreator and is thus as one with the Divine. Can Sophia be simultaneously creator and deconstructor of creation?

The Irish philosopher, John Scotus Erigena (810–877 AD) attempted to answer this question in his *Periphyseon,* which includes a fourfold division of nature:

1. Nature that is not created but which creates—the Deity.
2. Nature that is created and which creates—the world of Platonic forms. ("The angelic nature was established before every other creature, not in time but in status.")[31]
3. Nature that is created and does not create—the things perceivable by the senses.
4. Nature that neither creates nor is created—the Deity to whom all things must return.

All is nature; all is natural. In this holistic fourfold division of creation, the Deity has a creative and destructive persona. It also partakes in

the imaginatively creative realms of angelic and daimonic appearances as well as in the created species of the world. This may perhaps be helpful to bear in mind as we trace the track of Sophia through the complex theologies and philosophies in which she has been trussed up.

The medieval period saw many literary and allegorical flowerings of the Goddess of Wisdom. She appeared in the guise of Natura and Philosophia. In a world that lacked a Divine Feminine principle, Sophia was a legitimate feminine archetype to help eke out the sparse dramatis personae of the poet, playwright, and mystical theologian: Boethius' Lady Philosophy, Prudentius's Queen Sapientia (in *Psychomachia*), the *Marriage of Philology and Mercury* by Martinanus Capella, etc. Personifications of the Divine Feminine during the Middle Ages served to make accessible abstract concepts, making it difficult to separate philosophical and poetic personifications.[32] Wisdom retained her feminine guise, appearing iconographically, poetically, and theologically individually herself.

The patron of philosophers and virgins, Katherine of Alexandria, was martyred during the reign of Maxentius by being broken on a wheel that subsequently broke itself. She was thereafter beheaded. She had refused to marry the Emperor because she was "a bride of Christ." She became the patron of all craftspeople who used the wheel, such as millers, wheelwrights, but most especially, of spinsters. This is a fascinating turn of events, for Katherine resonates to the spindle of necessity in Plato's *Myth of Er*. The classical idea of heimarmene or fate is transcended by the wise figure of Katherine.

Katherine's wheel, now more familiar at fireworks displays, is like the wheel of Fortuna, a figure who exercised the medieval imagination in no small way. Fortuna was directly derived from the Roman goddess whom we now call Lady Luck. The changing fortunes of humanity were represented iconographically by the turning of her wheel, upon which the great were elevated, only to be eventually demoted. This wheel was none other than the round of existence itself, whirled by the Goddess: those who are upon it must expect the cyclicity of the wheel to affect them. To have "flown out of the weary wheel," to break forever the cycle of existences, was the ambition of the Orphics. By triumphing over torture and philosophical debate, Katherine overcame the wheel of Fortuna to become a patron of wisdom.

However, the one continual plaint against the Goddess throughout time is her mutability, her changeability. This quality has been perceived as dubious rather than helpfully cyclic. Any attempt to spike her wheel from turning obviates the purpose of life. Whoever wishes to stop Fortune's wheel pinions the wings of Sophia.

The virgin integrity of St. Katherine refuses a spouse and so she is martyred. Her death is a triumph, not a defeat, but it is nevertheless a rather final way out. Similarly, women are said to be changeable, ever changing their minds ("their female privilege"). To realize the cyclicity of our access to knowledge is wisdom. To be without wisdom is to be disempowered. but it is only in emptiness that wisdom grows in us. Katherine's wheel turns round and another part of our potential understanding is stimulated.

Katherine's historically attested pagan counterpart, the Neoplatonic philosopher, Hypatia (375–415 AD), was also martyred, rather more messily at the hands of an Alexandrian mob. On the suspicion that she had inflamed the Alexandrian prefect against the Christians, the mob tore her from her chariot, stripped her naked and scraped her flesh off with oyster shells, in an attack as vicious as any Christian martyrdom.[33] Both Katherine and Hypatia represent the learned woman whose practical wisdom is to communicate her skills with the efficacy of Athene.

In Anicius Boethius' (480–524 AD) *The Consolations of Philosophy,* Philosophia appears as the opponent of Fortuna. Written during his imprisonment, *The Consolations* owes more to Stoicism and Platonism than to the Christianity that Boethius professed. Lady Philosophy herself appears to comfort him in his cell. She is of mature years and very tall, so that she appears to reach the sky. "Her clothes were made of imperishable material, of the finest thread woven with the most delicate skill. (Later she told me that she had made them with her own hands.)"[34] Embroidered near the hem is the letter *Pi* from which rises a ladder terminating in the letter *Theta*; the Greek characters indicate her patronage of both philosophy and theology. Her garment is torn and she tells Boethius that on the death of Socrates, mobs of Epicureans and Stoics tried to seize the inheritance of wisdom. "In the fight, the robe was torn which I had woven with my own hands. They tore off little pieces from it and went away in the fond belief that they had obtained the whole of philosophy. The

sight of traces of my clothing on them gained them the reputation among the ignorant of being my familiars."[35]

This allegory of Philosophia is one that might well be transferred to the Goddess herself, scraps of whose greatness were apportioned or abandoned during the very time in which Boethius was writing. Philosophia's struggle with the false philosophers is reminiscent of the terrible death of Hypatia. Philosophia comes as a nurse to physic Boethius and give him medicine for his soul. She warns against trusting in the Goddess Fortune, whose wheel casts one down while raising another up. Philosophia tartly points out, "You have discovered the changing faces of the random goddess. To others she still veils herself, but to you she had revealed herself to the full. If you are satisfied with her ways, you must accept them and not complain."[36]

Boethius is anxious to demonstrate God's benevolent government of the universe and its essential unity under the divine will. Therefore, Philosophia appears as a mouthpiece, not an actress in this drama, despite the orthodox depictions of Wisdom in the Bible that might have served as models. It is not until the twelfth century that the writers of the School of Chartres bring the Goddess back in the form of many allegorical figures.

The mutability of the Goddess had little place in the Middle Ages. It was time for Sophia to make a number of orderly scheduled appearances, to become the mistress of scholasticism, the Goddess of education.

THE SEVEN PILLARS OF WISDOM

In Proverbs 9, Wisdom sends out her handmaiden to invite everyone to her feast of wisdom. These seven virgins, inherited perhaps from Manichean cosmology, are the assessors of Wisdom. The Middle Ages transformed them into the daughters of Sophia, the Sophianic examining board of the Seven Liberal Arts. It was the English cleric Alcuin (735–804 AD) who associated Wisdom's house with seven pillars as analogous to the Seven Liberal Arts. These consisted of the *trivium*: Rhetoric, Dialectic (logical thought), and Grammar; and the *quadrivium*: Music, Arithmetic, Astronomy, and Geometry. These formed the basis for Western academic education up until the sixteenth century. These handmaidens of Sophia are depicted on

the right-hand doorway of the *Portail Royal* at Chartres. The central image is of the Black Virgin, copied from the original pagan statue in the crypt, for according to Albert the Great (1200–1280) Mary herself was the possessor of the Seven Liberal Arts. As Black Virgin of Wisdom, Mary is surrounded by seven female figures representing the Liberal Arts who are accompanied by seven historical exponents of each art:

The Liberal Arts	Their Exponents	Planetary Sphere
Grammar	Donatus	Moon
Dialectic	Aristotle	Mercury
Rhetoric	Cicero	Venus
Music	Pythagoras	Sun
Arithmetic	Pythagorus	Mars
Geometry	Euclid	Jupiter
Astronomy	Ptolemy	Saturn

This is the classical *Klimax Heptapulos,* the sevenfold ladder that underlay the Mysteries of Mithras and the many gnostic sects, elements of which passed into alchemical usage.[37] The purification of the soul through the seven planetary experiences was common to many cultures and traditions. This spiritual journey became a mundane study; an ascent through the seven academic studies necessary for complete wisdom. John Erigena defined the seven liberal arts as the organs of wisdom:

> *Grammar* is the art that protects and controls articulate speech.
> *Rhetoric* is the art that carries out a full and elaborate examination of a set topic under the headings of person, matter, occasion, quality, place, time, and opportunity, and can be briefly defined: rhetoric is the art that deals acutely and fully with a topic defined by its seven circumstances.
> *Dialectic* is the art that diligently investigates the rational common concepts of the mind.
> *Arithmetic* is the reasoned and pure art of the numbers that come under the contemplations of the mind.
> *Geometry* is the art that considers by the mind's acute observation the intervals and surfaces of plane and solid figures.
> *Music* is the art that by the light of reason kindles the harmony

> of all things that are in motion; that is knowable by natural proportions.
>
> *Astronomy* is the art that investigates the dimensions of the heavenly bodies and their motions and their returnings at fixed times.[38]

These seven handmaidens of Sophia, like caryatids on Greek temples, supported the structure of the academy.

The seven planetary powers of pagan tradition become the seven gifts of the Spirit in Christianity: Wisdom, Understanding, Counsel, Fortitude, Knowledge, Piety, the Fear of God. These qualities are also to be found on the qabalistic Tree of Life. Christianity manifests them through the seven sacraments: baptism, confirmation, confession, marriage, communion, ordination, and anointing—the seven gateways through which Christian initiates enter the Church.

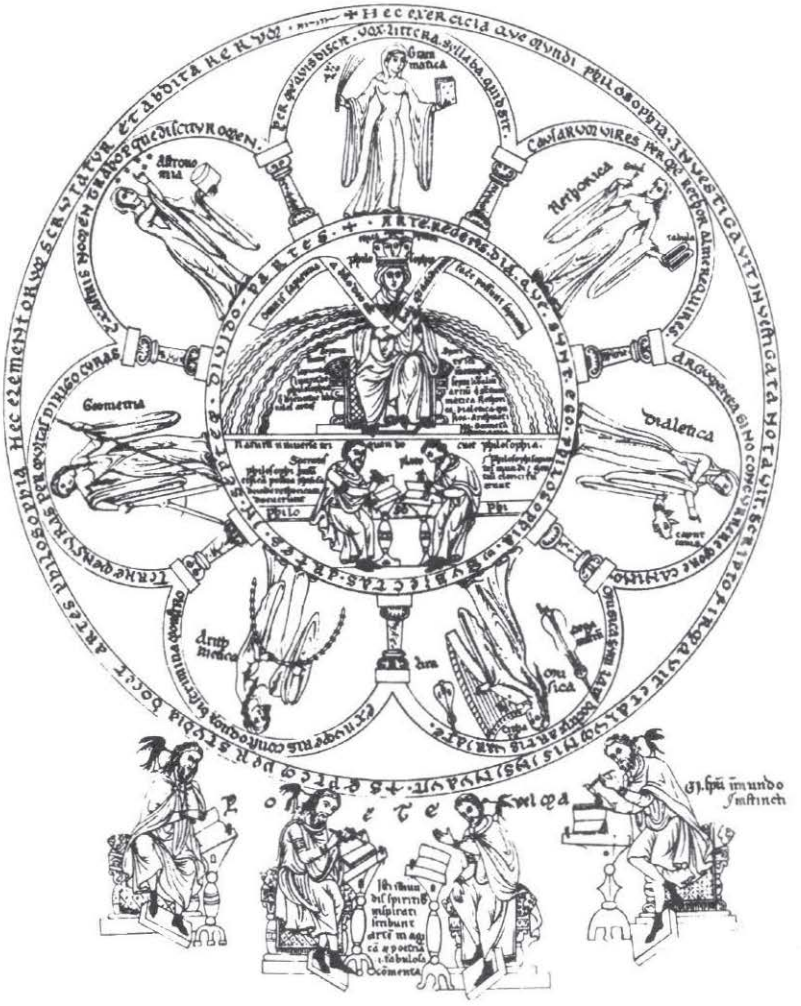
The seven pillars of Wisdom's temple make their appearance in another guise within Christian mystical tradition, becoming the seven swords that pierce the heart of the Virgin in her aspect of Mother of Sorrows. Devotion to Our Lady of Dolours was widespread and constitutes a continuation of the cult of the Black Madonna.

The Seven Liberal Arts are somewhat less liberal in our own day and are subject to more fragmentation. Some have forgotten that they are the handmaidens of Wisdom, and have attempted to become dictators. As the many fields of science and art gravitate more and more toward their own cliquey centralizations, so the traditional arts and sciences no longer appear as sisters so much as rivals, each shrieking defiance at the other and further destroying the fabric of nature.

In an era when the Goddess appeared "by kind permission of the management," the academics of the School of Chartres show a tendency to break through the wall of silence surrounding the Divine Feminine and present nature or the World Soul in sympathetic terms.

THE CHARTRES SCHOOL

The Middle Ages tend to be categorized as a stultifying period of restrictive mentality. When we look at the School of Chartres, which had



14. *Philosophia.* Sophia is here shown crowned with the three-faced Trinity, while streams of nourishing wisdom flow from her breast. Below her Socrates and Plato sit upon the bench of philosophy. About Sophia, as though standing in the colonnade formed by her seven-pillared temple, are the seven liberal arts: Grammar, Rhetoric, Dialectic, Music, Arithmetic, Geometry, and Astronomy. According to the conventions of medieval education, the liberal arts are the true daughters of Sophia. From twelfth-century manuscript *Hortus Deliciarum* of Herrad of Landsberg. Formerly in Bib. Nat., Strasbourg, destroyed 1870.

its flowering in the early twelfth century, we may be astounded at the complexity and beauty of its vision.

The underlying principle of the Chartres School was the *opus sapientiae*, the work of wisdom, which related the physical world and the sacred realms in mysterious kinship. While its members frequently resorted to overdetailed summations of theoretical knowledge, this was mostly redeemed by the great works that derived from its impetus—the sacred architecture of the great cathedrals, music, scientific speculation, and a wise nurturing of all the arts were the result.

Plato's *Timaeus* and Boethius's *Consolations of Philosophy* were both key works for the Chartres School. Both in turn influenced new generations, infecting them with a veneration of Wisdom. Hugh de St. Victor in his *Didascalion* defines philosophy in a very Platonic way as "the love of that Wisdom which . . . is the living Mind and the sole primordial Idea or Pattern of things."[39] Boethius's great prayer, *O Qui Perpetua,* [40] asks to see into the heart of things and know their nature and implicit order. This spark of knowledge is our motherwit, the kindling spirit at the heart of every enterprise, and it reveals itself in the guise of the Platonic World Soul or as the Holy Spirit in the Chartres School. Within many of the writers of this movement, a kind of syncretic elision of the two occurs.

The *Timaeus* provided the seedbed for the Chartres School to engage in virtually unlimited scientific speculation, since God the Creator was envisaged as the creator of matter and the sustainer of the creation's vital energy. The Platonic World Soul was perceived as the providential goodness of God itself, while the *archetypus mundi* (image of the earth) was seen as the divine wisdom. "When divine power and wisdom and goodness are beheld in the creation of things we fear one so powerful, worship one so wise and love one so benevolent," wrote Guillaume of Conches in his gloss on *Timaeus*. This philosophy associated three aspects of God as *opifex, archetypus* and *anima* (the efficient, formal and final cause) with the persons of the Trinity. It was by this means that the elision of World Soul and the Holy Spirit came about.

The Chartrian's interest in the World Soul can be seen as a natural curiosity about creation. Certainly it stands poised midway between philosophy and theology as a being of uncertain character, and was, as such,

incorporated in the works of Bernardus Silvestris and Alain de Lille as Natura and Genius.

Bernardus Silvestris' *Cosmographia* is one of the complex and beautiful testaments to Sophia and her indwelling spirit in the Chartres School. It is mythologized creation narrative in which God is absent. Creation stems from the Goddesses who, though they are subject to God's will, act in a seemingly independent way. In surpassing beauty and delicacy of image, *Cosmographia* unfolds the chain of being. In the first book, called *Megacosmos* or Macrocosm, nature makes complaint to Noys that Silva (or Hyle), the prime matter, is in a confused state and deserves to be more finely ordered. Noys, who stands, Minerva-like, for Divine Providence, is the most Sophianic figure in this text. She immediately separates the elements, creates the nine hierarchies of angels after the fashion of Dionysus the Areopagite, arranges the stars, the Zodiac, the seven planets and the winds, before creating life itself, from rocks to vegetation. The second book, called *Microcosmos,* deals with the preparation for Silva's final ordering, the creation of humanity. Noys sets nature to search for Urania, queen of the stars, and Physis, the mistress of earthly life. Nature treks from the highest heavens to the deepest earth to find these two Goddesses, and Physis forms humanity.[41]

Nature begs Noys to know her true Sophianic function, and is told, "Quicken what is inert, govern what moves at random, impose shape and bestow splendour."[42] Bernardus manifests the twin poles of Sophia very clearly. The transcendent Noys is set against the disorganized Achamoth-like Silva; the transcendent Urania is polarized with her earthly counterpart, Physis, and the power of Noys with the weakness of Entelechia, who is the soul in matter.

Bernardus' Wisdom is Noys, who is described as "the intellect of supreme and all-powerful God, a nature born of His divinity," though in his narrative, the Deity does not appear as a named character. Noys is the mediator of God's will, and she brings forth Entelechia who, as the World Soul, is described in very Platonic terms as a sphere of vast size, perceivable only by the intellect. The true affinity of Entelechia is with the stars, and so, hidden in matter, she is often sluggish and less powerful than in the celestial realms. She continually labors to repair her dwelling place, says Bernardus, and, using an extraordinary image, he says, "The rites of

hospitality were maintained, but she would neither cooperate with nor suffer willingly any unbidden intruder within her tabernacle."[43] Bernardus seems to imply that Entelechia is the temple of humanity, but that her innate virginity cannot be sullied. The inviolability of Sophia and her ability to find a temporary dwelling place is a feature of her myth, as when the Temple of Jerusalem was destroyed and the Shekinah took up her dwelling in the hearts of all her faithful. "The life and well-being of the universe depend on sovereign and ancient causes: spirit, sentience, a source of motivation, and a source of order. Noys and the divine exemplars live eternal; without their life the visible creation would not live everlastingly."[44] "For as Noys, if forever pregnant of the divine will, she in turn informs Entelechia with the images she conceives of the eternal patterns, Entelechia impresses them upon nature, and nature imparts to Imarmene (Fate) what the well-being of the universe demands."[45]

Noys bestows three gifts upon her daughter goddesses: Urania receives the Mirror of Providence, in which resides "the intellect which is the creator and destroyer of all things."[46] Nature receives the Table of Destiny, in which is "the sequence of those things which come to pass by the decrees of fate." And Physis receives the Book of Memory, in which "the combined workings of Providence and fate could be deduced."[47] With the help of these gifts, the three goddesses are enabled to fashion humanity. The gifts act like mirrors in which the nature of humanity is foretold, circumscribed, and ordered.

The work ends with Physis making limbs "of which the universe has no need: eyes to keep watch in the head, ears for sound, feet to bear him and all-capable hands."[48] Here humanity receives, as it were, the organs of motherwit. Bernardus conceives of the universe as an animal, after the manner of Plato's *Timaeus,* in which "one may not detect the substance of animal life apart from the soul," but where "animal understanding and awareness thrive, and draw nourishment from their antecedent principles," by which Bernardus means the goddesses of his creation narrative.

In Alain de Lille's *De Planctu Naturae,* we hear of the lament of nature for humankind's abandonment of her law. Alain's Natura is described as a goddess, her crown set with zodiacal and planetary jewels, her garment embroidered with the variety of life-forms, yet, like Boethius'

Philosophia, her robe is rent where humanity is stitched. Although Natura is not given sacramental powers of restoration in this poem, she nevertheless points to the divorce of humanity from nature as a token of the Fall. Alain's ethic is informed by a virile Ovidian response to sexuality. Natura is the vicar of God but Natura makes her subvicar, Venus, with Hymen and Cupid, who together regulate the renewal of the human species by generation. Alain attempts an imaginative reconstruction of the nature of human sexuality before the Fall, in which Hymen is attended by the virtues, including *Largitas* (Liberality) whom nature addresses thus:

> *O maiden through whose noble architecture the human mind is made a palace for the Virtues . . . through whom the far off times of the Golden Age live anew, through whom men align themselves by the bond of heartfelt affection . . . such a binding conformity unites our minds in trusting peace that not only does our love seek to vest itself with the appearance of unity but indeed . . . it aspires to an identity of essence.*[49]

Largitas is thus seen as a deep emanation of nature herself, the bond by which the effect of the Fall may be overset. Alain uses an image pertinent to Sophia's creative action. He describes how *Veritas* (Truth) was begotten of Natura and Genius, "not by the carnal passion of Aphrodite, but by the loving kiss of Natura and Genius at the moment the eternal idea greeted matter: while meditating on the mirror of forms, the idea kissed matter through the intermediary image."[50] Truth is thus the daughter of nature in this text, and Wisdom is transmitted by the cosmic kiss of nature and Genius, who in this text governs the idea.

In the same way that Eve and Mary were compared, so too are nature and Mary, both of whom are virgins who brought forth abundantly according to their nature. The multiplicity of forms stems from nature, while Mary brings forth the summation and completion of the human species.

The idea of nature as God's deputy or vicar is manifest in Chaucer's "The Physician's Tale," where nature says of herself:

> *For he that is the former principal*
> *hath maked me his vicaire general,*

To forme and peynten erthely creaturis
Right as me list, and ech thing in my cure is
Under the mone, that may wane and waxe,
And for my werk right no-thing wol I axe.[51]

The creative skills of nature were stressed by Jean de Hanville in his *Architrenius*. He also brought out her mutable and indiscriminate qualities.

> *Whatever you behold is Nature: she labors at her forge, an omnifarious artisan, and creates anything at a nod, and spreads abroad a miraculous array of new events. She has power to alter the moral course of events; prodigal, she litters the world with huge and monstrous shapes. She is ever changing the manner of her conception and with fantastic fertility gives shape to abnormal being by a fearful labour.*[52]

Here nature is seen as a prodigious workwoman, but without the grace of Wisdom in Proverbs, laboriously churning out factory goods in an indiscriminate way.

Alain de Lille, recalling the reflective nature of Wisdom in his *Anticlaudianus*, speaks of the activity of *Ratio* (Reckoning) and the mirror in which she perceives

> *. . . how divine idea begets terrestrial form, transcribes formlessness into human progeny, and sends into exile those forms which it destines for the world; how the offspring become degenerate and put off the likeness of the father, grown forgetful of the countenance of their ancient parent; how in the universe a "phantasm" of the idea is reflected, and its unsullied splendor is perceptible in this shadowy reflection; how the stream which descends from the fountain of form loses its original radiance in the tide of material existence.*[53]

In contemplating the tapestry that she weaves, Proserpina in Claudian's (370–404 AD) *De Raptu Proserpina,* depicts how Mother Nature made order out of the primordial chaos: "In this cloth she embroidered with her needle the concourse of atoms and the dwelling of the

Father of the gods, and pictured how mother nature ordered elemental chaos and how the first principles of things sprang apart, each to his proper place."[54]

The image of Wisdom as a weaver and Goddess of Justice is awakened in this image, for the raiment of nature is ripped by human frailty; thus, the veil of the temple is torn in two so that the ages may be rewoven.

In the last analysis, the School of Chartres shows that by a reunion with nature, humanity may return to God. By the observation of natural laws, by balancing our own ecology with wisdom, so too our planet may afford us a world fit to live in and bring us to an experience of primordial spirituality.

In both Alain de Lille's *De Planctu Naturae* and Bernard's *Cosmographia*, nature is seen as complaining, either of humanity or of the disorganized state of matter. She attempts to reconcile the Black Goddess with the Transcendent Goddess by means of evoking pity and compassion. This planctus is echoed throughout medieval literature and occurs in the medieval poem *Quia Amore Langueo* where the Virgin complains to God of humanity's misfortune. Here, Mary shows herself as the *Virgo Viriditas*, the Green Virgin, the mother and mediatrix of creation, whose Ave is the Christian antithesis to the Fallen Eva. The poem's chorus recalls verse 5 of Song of Songs, "I am sick with love."

> *I seek thee in weel and wretchedness,*
> *I seek thee in riches and poverty;*
> *Thou man behold where thy mother is,*
> *Why lovest me not, since I love thee?*
> *Sinful or sorry, however thou be,*
> *So welcome to me there are no more;*
> *I am thy sister, right trust on me,*
> Quia amore langueo.[55]

Mary as Sophianic advocate stands as in her first iconographic depictions, hands raised *orante*, mediating the needs of creation to the Divine Nature. Her song has not ceased in our time, her voice now reminding us that she cannot sustain her appearance as *Virgo Viriditas* without our help. And she turns, *orante*, toward the earth and pleads:

Now man, have mind on me forever,
Look on thy love thus languishing;
Let us never from other dissever,
Mine help's thine own, creep under my wing;
Thy sister's a queen, thy brother a king,
This line's entailed, soon come thereto,
Take me for wife and learn to sing:
Quia amore langueo.[56]

Part Three

THE RED QUEEN

13

THE VEILED GODDESS

Symbols . . . are merely veils of light rendering visible the "Divine Dark."

—Anna Kingsford, *Kore Kosmou*

LADY OF THE PERFECT BLACK

Sophia will lodge with any who receive her with a good heart. We should, therefore, not be surprised to find her within the very depths of magic, Hermeticism and alchemy. Here the moonlit Diana of the pagans associates with the Black Isis of alchemy and meets the green Venus of the Rosicrucians.

The Goddess has always been a way shower of the mysteries, leading to spiritual illumination. As her image was subsumed in orthodox spirituality, it became enhanced within the offshoots of classical mystery schools of the ancient world, who bequeathed their esoteric legacy to Hermeticism, alchemy, and ceremonial magic. Here Sophia found a permanent lodging.

There has been a fragmentation of the esoteric and mystical traditions in the West: orthodox spiritualities have usually retained the mystical content for themselves and rejected the esoteric or magical parts as inappropriate. But they are a unified whole that cannot be split apart. Effective mysticism *is* esotericism.[1]

Magic is often understood to mean cheap spells, illusions, and deception. The true magician is *theurgist*—literally "god worker"—who mediates the operation of the divine in human affairs with the selflessness of the mystic. Theurgy is the term used by Iamblicus to described magic, for by this means the qualities and powers of the gods are archetypally applied to the realms and actions of humanity. In this respect, the magi-

cian acts solely as a burning glass or focus for the gods to effect a phenomenal action. This very process is, in the context of spirituality, identical to that of a priest and congregation at prayer for one intention.

At the end of every magical action, the energy is sent to its required end, perhaps to the healing of a person or situation. It is common practice to send the remaining energy of the ritual to any need throughout the world, often by means of invoking the World Soul, nature, or the Goddess, depending on the philosophy of the assembled group. Sometimes a female practitioner is allotted the task of personifying the World Soul or angel of the planet Earth, that she may mediate the work more thoroughly. That this is the purpose of magic may surprise some, whose ideas are confused by occult practices as reported in the popular press. Unless the observer of a ritual is also experiencing these things, it is impossible to gain a clear impression what is going on; hence, the confusion.

Esotericism is primarily about the harmony between the seen and unseen realms, the Great Above and the Great Below, Heaven and Earth. Because it operates by means of symbolic language, it is also called occult or hidden, like the veiled Sophia.

The work of completion or perfection is the work of Sophia. In one form or another, she is the creator or cocreator in the major Western cosmologies; she is also the mistress of creation's restoration or completion. As we will see below, the planetary gods, so important to Hermetic philosophy, omit the Goddess of Wisdom from their canon. The sevenfold schema of planets, shown here with their corresponding Greek deities, represent the sevenfold ladder of experience, so often associated with the Sophianic myth:

Sun	Helios/Apollo
Moon	Artemis/Selene
Mars	Ares
Mercury	Hermes
Jupiter	Zeus
Venus	Aphrodite
Saturn	Cronos

The secret of magical work is the completion and perfection of creation. Like the notes of a scale, these sevenfold qualities are unresolved.

The leading note causes us to listen for the completion of the octave, which is resolved by Sophia, who is both the ground note of earth and the transcendent note of heaven. To this list, then, we may add Athene/Sophia as the octave of resolution, for she crowns the Great Work. Sophia is the companion of the soul who, like Psyche, passes through the experiences represented by these planetary qualities. These symbolic correspondences are the signatures of the earth. "The Earth is a loom in which the planets weave their vibrations. The vibrations may be thought of as musical notes that become concretized in the loom; transmutation is thus a changing of the planetary note."[2]

Magicians and Hermeticists have always been tuned to this sevenfold resonance, ever seeking the accompanying wisdom of Sophia in their work. The prayer of Giordano Bruno (1548–1600), the Hermetic monk who suffered the orthodox penalty for esoteric dissent, must remain that of all esotericists: "The divine Sophia have I loved and sought from my youth; I have desired her to be my spouse. Ever have I loved her beauteous, radiant form. Ever have I prayed that she might be sent to abide with me, that she might work with me to the end that I might know what I lacked and what in me God would find acceptable. And since she had ever known and understood, had guided me in all my life's activity, I am persuaded that even after death she will ever keep me safe, wrapped securely in her watchful, constant love."[3]

Because of the revival of the texts known as the *Corpus Hermeticum* during the fifteenth century, we see a rediscovery of and interest in things Egyptian, in pagan mystical thought. The impulse to reappraise these texts came for the first time after the sack of Constantinople by the Turks in 1453. Manuscripts that had been housed in Byzantine libraries and scriptoriums, the remnants of undesirable paganism consigned to dusty shelves, flooded into the West. After the long bread-and-water fast of Christian doctrine, the early Renaissance sustained itself upon the meatier fare of the classical philosophers and syncretic mystics.

The *Corpus Hermeticum* is considerable, possibly arising from as early as the third century BC in Egypt. Manetho, a Hellenic Egyptian historian, preserved the tradition that Thoth-Hermes had imparted a heritage of teachings in his own family.[4] The *Hermeticum* belies traces of Egyptian myth, Platonic philosophy, and gnostic beliefs. The present corpus

dates from about the first three centuries of the first millennium AD, but was edited in Byzantium in about the eleventh century before emerging in the West following the fall of Constantinople.

The purpose of the *Hermeticum* is the old mystery teaching, which we will meet again in Eastern orthodoxy: "This is the goal, the aim of those who have gnosis: *to become God.*"[5]

The purpose of Hermeticism is gnosis, or knowledge. In many ways, it restates the gnostic principle, yet usually outside the orthodox structures of the Church. "First you must tear up the garment you are wearing, the fabric of ignorance, the base of evil, the bond of corruption, the dark wall, the living death."[6] However, although it sometimes uses the language of dualism inadvertently, Hermeticism does not despise matter.

God works through nature, says Trismegistus to his student Asclepius,[7] and through her, He is the maker of all things, so that while "nature fell along with Adam and Eve, as her guardian we perform the Great Work to lift her up again—to free the *Anima Mundi* from her incarceration in matter."[8] The Hermeticist who makes this his or her work is told by Hermes, "You are holy who did not blacken nature. You are holy who has become the image of all Nature."[9]

It is here that Sophia met herself again. The fully developed and radiant mother of the philosophers rediscovered her Egyptian persona in Isis, in the queen of the alchemical process. The function of Isis as wonder-working Goddess was continued into the Christian era, where she became subsumed in the Hermetic texts. "I have discovered and carved with chisels the secret hieroglyphs of inventive Hermes, engraving for my initiates the awe-inspiring Sacred Word."[10] In this role, Isis takes on the teachings of Thoth, the great Logos of Egyptian tradition, and Hermanubis—a fusion of Hermes and Anubis—as messengers of esoteric wisdom. Isis is an initiator. She was called *Mystis* or Lady of the Mysteries, which recalls Wisdom 8:4 where Sophia is called "an initiate in the mysteries of God's knowledge."

Isis was regarded as the vessel of creation, who provides the forms and matter of creation. As a divine womb or alembic, she becomes Alchymia, Lady Alchemy, the Queen of the Great Work, in subsequent alchemical literature. She is the Black Goddess incarnate, in whom the radiant Sophia waits to be rediscovered. A magical papyrus calls upon

Isis. "Pure virgin, give me a sign of the fulfilling of the charm, lift the sacred mantle, shake thy black destiny."[11] Another papyrus text says of Isis, "Thy kingdom resides in that which is utterly black."[12] Initiated by Hermes into "the rite of the Black (Perfection)," she is queen of the land of Chem, queen of the utmost black, mistress of the alchemical process.[13]

The Hermetic Corpus is arranged as a series of dialogues between a teacher and pupil. In one of these texts, Kore Kosmou (The Virgin of the World), Isis, instructs her son, Horus, about the ordering of the world. She describes how the Demiurge created nature. "And there came forth from his voice a Being in woman's form, right lovely, at the sight of whom the gods were smitten with amazement . . . he conferred on nature the government of all things in the world below . . . and God filled his august hands with the abundance of seeds which Nature supplied, and gripping the handfuls firmly said: 'Take them, thou holy Earth, take them, all-honored one, thou that art destined to be mother of all things.'"[14] God then blends his breath with fire and creates the different kinds of souls; each kind occupies one grade of the great round heaven in a similar manner to the spindle of Ananke. The gods then create the limitations of the creation, which will guard and limit it from excess. Each deity gives something: the sun gives light by day and the moon light by night, as well as bearing silence and sleep. Cronos gives Diké (justice) and Ananke (necessity). Zeus gives peace. Ares gives struggle, anger, and strife. Aphrodite gives love, pleasure, and laughter. Hermes gives wisdom. "To those same stars is assigned the race of men; and we have in us Moon, Zeus, Ares, the Lady of Paphos, Kronos, Sun and Hermes. Wherefore it is our lot to draw in from the ethereal life-breath tears, laughter, wrath, birth, speech, sleep and desire."[15] This is a Hermetic way of understanding personal astrology. Indeed modern astrology works in a similar psychological way, following the old gnostic method of overcoming the rulers of the personal horoscope.

Thus the seven planetary powers bestow their qualities upon humankind and the whole of creation. Just before human souls are embodied, they are told, "The destruction of your bodies then will be the starting point for a rebirth, and their dissolution, a renewal of your former happiness. But your minds will be blinded, so that you will think the contrary, will regard the punishment as a boon."[16] Here we encounter the theme

that closely pursues the Sophianic myth—that involution, the fall into matter, is not misfortune, but an opportunity for experience.

The Elements then complain to God because they are polluted by humankind, but God tells them that a great one will come "who shall keep holy watch on men's deeds. He shall be judge of the living . . . and a terrible king of the dead."[17] This is none other than Osiris who, with Isis, will bring divine worship to earth and who, to avoid the pollution of the elements with corpses, would teach the art of mummification.

Isis describes how the land of Egypt is superior to other realms by explaining how the Earth "lies in the middle of the universe, stretched on her back, as a human being might lie, facing toward heaven . . . her head lies toward the South of the universe, her right shoulder toward the East and her left shoulder toward the West; her feet lie beneath the Great Bear, and her thighs are situated in the regions which follow next to the South of the Bear."[18] Likening both the earth and the dwelling place of the soul to herself she says, "The right holy land of our ancestors lies in the middle of the earth; and the middle of the human body is the sanctuary of the heart . . . headquarters of the soul."[19]

The *Kore Kosmou* is related entirely by Isis who describes the creation with the eye of one who was there present, just as Sophia is present in Proverbs 8. Her skillful relation is like a verbal tapestry, not unlike that of Persephone's weaving.

Whether Isis was also responsible for the promulgation of the Emerald Tablet, attributed to Hermes Trismegistus, is not known. This alchemical Rosetta Stone has virtually been the sole basis of all Hermetic work:

1. In truth certainly and without doubt, whatever is below is like that which is above, and whatever is above is like that which is below, to accomplish the miracles of one thing.
2. Just as all things proceed from one alone by meditation on one alone, so also they are born from this one thing by adaptation.
3. Its father is the sun and its mother is the moon. The wind has born it in its body, its nurse is the earth.
4. It is the parent of every miraculous work in the whole world.

5. Its power is perfect if it is converted into earth.
6. Separate the earth from the fire and the subtle from the gross, softly and with great prudence.
7. It rises from earth to heaven and comes down again from heaven to earth and thus acquires the power of the realities below. In this way you will acquire the glory of the whole world, and all darkness will leave you.
8. This is the power of all powers, for it conquers everything subtle and penetrates everything solid.
9. Thus the little world is created according to the prototype of the great world.
10. From this and in this way, marvelous applications are made.
11. For this reason I am called Hermes Trismegistus, for I possess the three parts of Wisdom of the whole world.
12. Perfect is what I have said of the work of the sun.[20]

This "work of the sun," of transmutation, is taken by all Hermeticists as the Great Work, whatever their chosen field of operation. It may also stand as a compressed myth of Sophia and the Black Goddess, the gnostic passion of Sophia reworked as the history of matter, the myth of Psyche's quest for her Eros. Clauses 7 and 8 of the above represent the central core of Sophia's own myth. The work of the sun is nothing other than the realization of Sophia as the Red Queen, winged and radiant as the sun.

The chief protagonist of the Hermetic and alchemical work is Hermes himself, the subtle Mercurius, whom alchemists defined as both the soul and the spirit. Like the wind-borne Holy Spirit or Eros, he gives quicksilver swiftness and enthusiasm for the work. He is even identified with the World Soul by Avicenna: "He is the spirit of the Lord which fills the whole world and in the beginning swam upon the waters. They call him also the spirit of Truth which is hidden from the world."[21] This quality of Hermes/Mercurius is that of Sophia herself, in her guise as androgyne, the daimonic messenger of the soul.

In his *Twelve Keys*, Basil Valentinus identified the Soul or Spirit of the World with *"an earth-spirit which is life itself,* endowing all created things with strength, yet itself intangible and invisible as the reflection in

a mirror. It is of course found in 'our earth'—the prima materia—and is the 'root of all bodies,' or substances."[22]

The Lady of the Perfect Black in Christian tradition is, of course, Mary. Not only are many of her images black, but she is herself a human creature, the materia prima of the redemption. It is as *Stella Matutina,* Star of the Morning, that she rises in the heavens with all the promise of restored creation at the summit of her Assumption.

When the influence of the Goddess has been submerged in everyday life, Hermeticism has acted as an esoteric safety valve. The northern Protestant world of the post-Reformation produced an esoteric order, the Rosicrucians, whose focus was upon the initiatory experiences of their mystical founder, Christian Rosenkreutz, a Christly figure who gained the "treasures of darkness" and secreted them in his vault. One of the prime Rosicrucian texts shows how Rosenkreutz took the initiation of Venus, who represents the subsumed and sleeping Goddess in the allegorical world of the Rosicrucians. Probably drawing on the Renaissance text, *The Dream of Porphilo, The Chemical Wedding of Christian Rosenkreutz* is about the awakening of the adept through the planetary agency of Venus as mistress of love. The *Chemical Wedding* derives part of its myth from that of Venusberg, the place where the Germanic Goddess, Holda/Hel, appears as Venus. Here, Tannhauser wishes to remain forever, like Arthur with his Avalonian consort, Morgan.[23]

The *Chemical Wedding,* written in the early seventeenth century by an anonymous Rosicrucian writer, is an allegorical myth concerning the progress of an ideal adept, personified by Christian Rosenkreutz, through the Great Work.[24] Significantly, the psychopomp of this drama is a dynamic virgin, Alchymia, who conducts Rosenkreutz throughout his adventures. These adventures cover seven days, each one assigned to one of the planetary qualities. On the fifth day, the hero is vouchsafed the privilege of entering the chamber where the naked Lady Venus lies sleeping. He uncovers her, thus enacting the thing that initiates are strictly warned not to do—unveil the Goddess. In this act, Rosenkreutz, whose name means "rose cross", is revealed as an adept of high degree: those who look upon the Goddess unveiled are stricken with death, madness, or transformatory wisdom.

Venus is the mistress of love and desire, the one who gives life its

impetus. This aspect of the Goddess has been so overemphasized in our own time that the cult of beauty has turned upon itself and gone sour. Ugliness terrifies us, but beauty also has become indistinguishable from mediocrity. The veiled Goddess is an image of the Black Goddess, she who cannot be looked upon. But when her veil is drawn, the Goddess reveals herself to be beautiful. This vision does not provoke sexual desire, although that lies at the root of all longing, but an intense and profound understanding of beauty as wholeness and perfection. The veiled Venus stands for the undivided beauty of archetypal origin, the potential pleromic experience of Sophia.

In this text, Venus lies sleeping in the depths of a castle. Here truly is the submerged Goddess whom every magician and esotericist must encounter, for she is the initiatrix of the Great Work. Rosenkreutz' reward/punishment for this act of uncovering the mystery of the Goddess is to become the porter of the castle, succeeding to the role of the current porter, Atlas, who previously uncovered the Goddess. Here lies one of the great truths of esoteric work, that whoever penetrates to the heart of the mystery thereafter becomes its guardian. It is by this means that all esotericists are sons and daughters of the Goddess, the guardians of her mysteries, taking conscious responsibility for nature. In every generation the torch of the initiator passes from hand to hand, that the mysteries of Sophia may be guarded and transmitted until the time when human guardianship is no longer needed, when the Rose of the World shall bloom upon the cross of the elements, when the Mistress of Life leads us home.

LADY ALCHYMIA

Alchemy is the proper craft of Sophia, for she transforms one thing into another, allowing the true gold of creation to shine through the prima materia. "Sophia is, will be, and has always been the elixir of life; the philosopher's gold, the oneness and essence of the physical world-self, the Quinta Essentia."[25]

Alchemy is an art that seeks to realize the eternal perfection that constitutes creation, the Mistress who redeems creation is Sophia. The purpose of alchemy is the reconstitution of nature into its primal and holy state. The physical chemistry of alchemy may indeed produce gold

from lead, but that is not the prime purpose of alchemy, whatever traditions have arisen as a result of that myth. The production of gross gold is merely a byproduct of what is really a spiritual process, rather as the miraculous feats of mystics, such as levitation, healing, bilocation, are the result of the mystic's union with the divine.

The practice of alchemy is established in many cultures. Considering our earlier look at the Islamic toeholds of Sophia, it is not insignificant that many alchemical processes and indeed, much of medieval science, were preserved and transmitted by Islamic tradition. In Islam, science is viewed in the light of the Divine, and is considered a holy art, in stark contrast to the practice of science in the West.

The transubstantiation of the natural species of bread and wine into the body and blood of Christ is the alchemy of the Catholic Mass. The transubstantiation of base matter into pure gold is the preoccupation of the alchemist. From the point of view of Wisdom, Sophia strives to be recognized in all creation, and her alchemy is worked within the soul itself. For all people, this has meant a foundation in the mysteries themselves.

To make the sun shine at midnight was the initiation of the mystery schools. To make light shine in darkness, or to draw light from darkness, is the initiation of alchemy. It is the gift of the perfect black. Just as the knight or candidate king embraced the ugliness of the Cailleach at the well, thus allowing her the freedom of transmutation, so also, we embrace the work of the prima materia that the gold may shine forth.

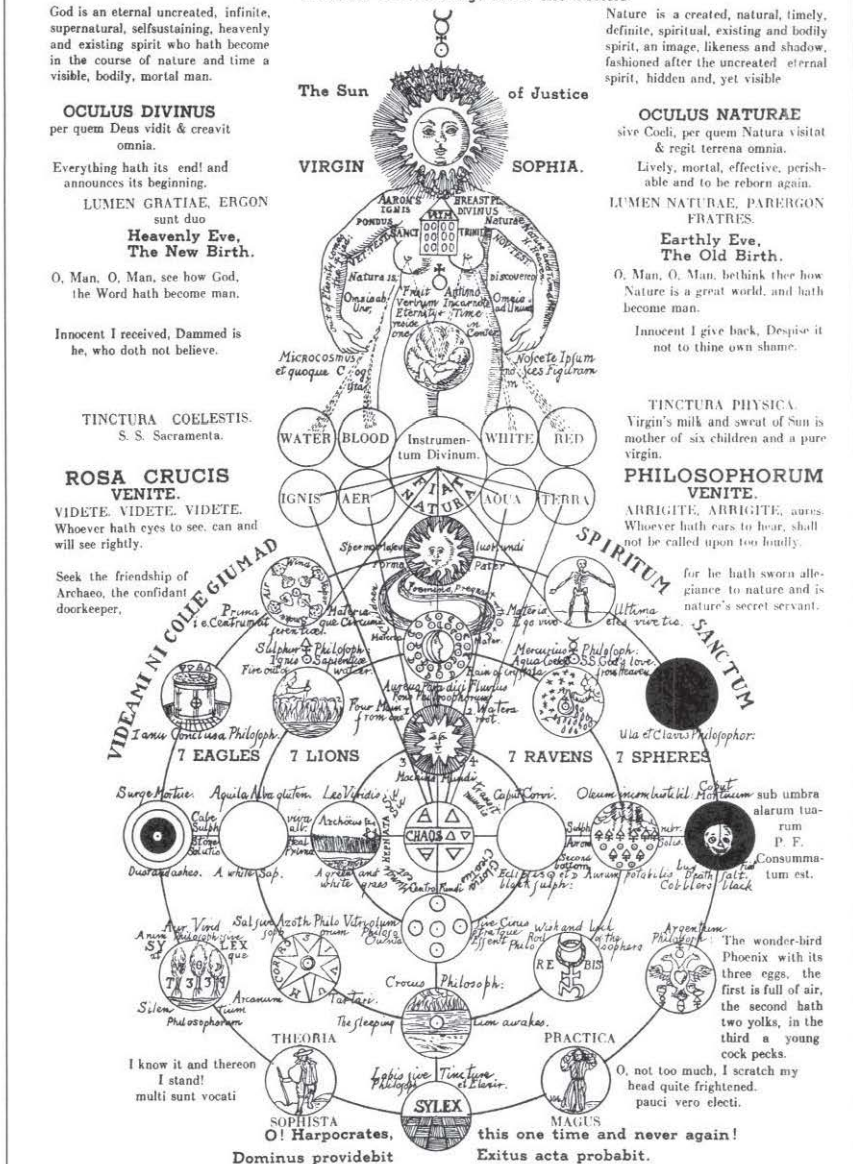
Gnosticism had its own alchemy. "No matter what we eat, whether meat, vegetable, bread or anything else, we are doing a favor to created things by collecting souls from all things and transporting it with us to the above."[26]

The approaches to alchemy are indeed forbidding. Like an unscalable

15. *Alchemical Virgin*, opposite. Sophia is represented as the inspiration of the alchemical Great Work. Her body represents Nature, while God in the form of Jesus as the Sun of Justice, is her head. Sophia provides the four vehicles of the alchemical process—the elements. As the instrument of the Divine Will, she presides over the sevenfold working out of all matter from the roots of Chaos upward. Combining the natural and divine approaches, she shows herself a common path of wisdom. Time and eternity wait in her womb. Taken from the *Secret Symbols of the Rosicrucians*.

The Heavenly and Earthly Eve, Mother of all Creatures in Heaven and on Earth:

The Star of the Kings from the Orient.


God is an eternal uncreated, infinite, supernatural, selfsustaining, heavenly and existing spirit who hath become in the course of nature and time a visible, bodily, mortal man.
Nature is a created, natural, timely, definite, spiritual, existing and bodily spirit, an image, likeness and shadow, fashioned after the uncreated eternal spirit, hidden and, yet visible
The Sun
of Justice
OCULUS DIVINUS
per quem Deus vidit & creavit omnia.
OCULUS NATURAE
sive Coeli, per quem Natura visitat & regit terrena omnia.
Everything hath its end! and announces its beginning.
Lively, mortal, effective, perishable and to be reborn again.
VIRGIN
SOPHIA.
LUMEN GRATIAE, ERGON sunt duo
LUMEN NATURAE, PARERGON FRATRES.
Heavenly Eve, The New Birth.
Earthly Eve, The Old Birth.
O, Man, O, Man, see how God, the Word hath become man.
O, Man, O, Man, bethink thee how Nature is a great world, and hath become man.
Innocent I received, Dammed is he, who doth not believe.
Innocent I give back, Despise it not to thine own shame.
TINCTURA COELESTIS.
S. S. Sacramenta.
TINCTURA PHYSICA.
Virgin's milk and sweat of Sun is mother of six children and a pure virgin.
ROSA CRUCIS
VENITE.
VIDETE. VIDETE. VIDETE.
Whoever hath eyes to see, can and will see rightly.
PHILOSOPHORUM
VENITE.
ARRIGITE, ARRIGITE, aures.
Whoever hath ears to hear, shall not be called upon too loudly.
Seek the friendship of Archaeo, the confidant doorkeeper,
for he hath sworn allegiance to nature and is nature's secret servant.
VIDEAMI NI COLLE GIUMAD
SPIRITUM SANCTUM
7 EAGLES
7 LIONS
7 RAVENS
7 SPHERES
CHAOS
sub umbra alarum tuarum P. F.
Consummatum est.
The wonder-bird Phoenix with its three eggs, the first is full of air, the second hath two yolks, in the third a young cock pecks.
I know it and thereon I stand!
multi sunt vocati
O, not too much, I scratch my head quite frightened.
pauci vero electi.
THEORIA
PRACTICA
SOPHISTA
MAGUS
SYLEX
O! Harpocrates,
Dominus providebit
this one time and never again!
Exitus acta probabit.

cliff face, it offers no handholds to the uninitiated. The veiling of the alchemical processes is analogous to the veiled Neith or Isis. Alchemy was protected from the profane by the simple expedient of pied and symbolic language; the whole proliferation of technical jargon guarded it well.

Modern chemistry does indeed evolve out of alchemy, but the purposes of the two are quite variant. "Whereas chemistry deals with scientifically verifiable phenomena, . . . alchemy pertains to a hidden reality of the highest order which constitutes the underlying essence of all truths and all religions."[27] It would be true to call alchemy the skillful ecumenism of spiritual sciences.

Paracelsus, perhaps one of the most straightforward commentators on natural sciences and one who used his knowledge for healing, had little time for those who muddied the clear stream of wisdom: "That Greek Satan has sown in the philosophic field of true wisdom, tares and his own false seed, to wit, Aristoteles, Albertus, Avicenna, Rhasis, and that kind of men, enemies to the light of God and Nature, who have perverted the whole of physical science, since the time when they transmuted the name of Sophia into Philosophy."[28]

Again and again we come back to Sophia's association with the mystic seven. From ancient times, the *Klimax Heptapolous,* the Seven-Gated Stair, was the way of Wisdom. By purification of the seven levels of created life, perceived of variously as the seven planetary qualities and metals, the initiate of the mysteries attained to interior wisdom and effective action. We have seen how the gnostics utilized this understanding. It is truly an alchemical process that finalizes and completes the soul.

In an anonymous alchemical book, *The Book of Thirty Chapters,* we read about an alchemist who dreams of a guide: "I rose up and went off with this person. Soon we arrived before Seven Gates so fine that I had never seen the like. 'Here,' my guide said to me, 'are found the treasures of the science you seek.' 'Thank you,' I replied. 'Now guide me so that I may penetrate into these dwellings where you say are found the treasures of the universe.' 'You will never penetrate there,' he answered, 'unless you have in your power the keys of those doors.'"[29]

Each of the doors is associated with the seven metals; by working alchemically with each of them, the alchemist accordingly unlocks the nature and mystery of each of the seven planets. Why is this so? Because

there is the same correspondence between astrology and alchemy as between heaven and earth, as between the despised and the transcendent Sophia. These mystical associations have become conventionalized through esoteric practice, because they observe the law of the Emerald Tablet: "That which is below is like that which is above." The correspondences of planets with metals are conventionally given thus:

Metal:	Gold	Silver	Quicksilver	Copper	Iron	Tin	Lead
Planet:	Sun	Moon	Mercury	Venus	Mars	Jupiter	Saturn

Each subtle vibration of the planet affects its corresponding metal. In dealing with the seven metals, alchemists were undergoing the same spiritual initiation as Mithraists, Gnostics, Orphics, and followers of Sophia.

What lies beyond these seven doors of the treasure-palace of the alchemical work? One alchemical work says that a divine mirror is discovered. "When a man looks at himself and sees himself in this, he turns away from everything that bears the name of gods or demons, and, by uniting himself with the Holy Spirit, becomes a perfect man. He sees God within himself . . . This mirror is set up beyond seven doors . . . which correspond to the seven heavens, beyond the sensual world, beyond the twelve mansions."[30]

The stages of the alchemical process are variously and confusingly described as being three, four, seven, eight, or twelve in number. The lack of information and the purposeful occultation of these processes make commentary difficult. Bald statements such as "alchemy consists of the extraction of pure Sulphur, Mercury and Salt from the raw material; the fusing of these materials into a new and unknown substance called 'the Philosopher's Stone,'"[31] seem initially helpful. Certainly sulphur, the hot, active spirit of alchemy, and quicksilver (mercury), the receptive and passive soul, were indeed considered central to the alchemical process. Salt corresponded to the basic constituents of the body.

"Wherever there is metal, there are Sulphur, Quicksilver, and Salt—spirit, soul and body," says Basil Valentinus.[32] It is by the marriage of sulphur and quicksilver, conceived of metaphorically as male and female, king and queen, that the alchemical process is concluded.

Whatever the physical or chemical structure submitted to the alchemical process, it first had to be reduced to the prima materia. By anal-

ogy, we may say that this corresponds to finding the basic common denominator of matter—that which is common to all creation. This recognition is the first step in reconnecting the chain of existence. Without this realization, we may not proceed.

The links of Wisdom's chain are forged through each of the alchemical processes. It is an interior process also, as Basil Valentinus' acrostic for the alchemical Vitriol suggests: "*Visita interiora terrae; rectificando invenies occultum lapidem* (Visit the inner earth; through purification you shall find the hidden stone)." The alchemical process returns us immediately to the original state.

The major stages of the alchemical work are *nigredo* (blackening), *albedo* (whitening), and *rubedo* (reddening). Sometimes, between the albedo and rubedo a change of color is inserted—the *cauda pavonis*, the peacock's tail. We have here again the three sacred colors of the Goddess, typifying her major phases. According to the Hindu teachings on the *gunas* (fundamental tendencies), which also reproduce these colors, black corresponds to *tamas*, the downward movement that "flees the luminous Origin"; white (*sattva*) represents the upward aspiration towards the Origin; and red (*rajas*) represents the tendency to "expansion in the plane of manifestation."[33]

If we consider the three main alchemical processes, we may virtually posit an alchemical mythos of Sophia:

Nigredo (Blackness) Sophia falls from her original condition into the gross matter of earth and water. She falls to earth and her tears make the earth fertile.

Albedo (Whiteness) Sophia's struggle to return is typified by air. She becomes like the wind, and is blown about invisibly.

Rubedo (Redness) Sophia is established in fire, her original state. This is the inner fire that warms and inspirits us all.

However many sequences involved in the alchemical work, they are repetitions of the purificatory processes. When expressed in a sevenfold sequence, the alchemical processes are like the myth of Sophia.

1. *Calcination* The purgation of the material into powder. Sophia is subject to material existence.

2. *Sublimation* The removal of spirit from matter. Sophia is divided into Sophia Nigrans and Sophia Stellarum.
3. *Solution* The matter is dissolved into a water that does not wet the hand. Sophia's power is extracted in a primary way.
4. *Putrefaction* The matter is subjected to vigorous disintegration by heat. Sophia is unconsciously subsumed into many ideologies.
5. *Distillation* The heated matter gives off vapors that are condensed and reabsorbed in the vessel. Sophia's power works through many ideologies and is reabsorbed by them.
6. *Coagulation* The matter is deprived of humidity and forms a solid. Sophia begins to be consciously perceived by many people.
7. *Tincture* The matter is transformed into its holy and primal state. Sophia is understood by many to be of one holy blood and kinship with humankind.

This alchemical sequence is offered as a means of exploring the Sophianic myth, for there is no doubt that, taking the alchemical initiation of the planet earth as a whole, we are living in the time of the tincture. This sequence may be taken to represent the return of Sophia through the seven planetary or alchemical experiences, or it may be personally applied to the individual spirit. A similar mode of experience may be paralleled by the seven sacraments of the Church, which are seven means of purifying the soul. The seven chakras of the subtle body are likewise gates to the entry of Sophia, and this is work of many Eastern disciplines and spiritualities. The tincture, or Elixir, produced at the end of the alchemical process has the ability to turn the gross human body into "an incorruptible body of light."[34] The purification and realignment of the chakras is solely to figure forth our subtle body, sometimes called the astral body, so that it takes crystalline or diamond form, like the sparks that run through the carbon-based charcoal of our physical bodies. The diamond of varja body is the aim of Varjayana Buddhism.

But before that body of light can be attained, the adept has to work to reconcile and integrate the elements missing from the individual and

cosmic spirit. This work is then nothing less than the resacralization of matter, the integration of the feminine and masculine, the craft of Sophianic restoration.

AURORA CONSURGENS

Aurora Consurgens is an alchemical manuscript attributed to St. Thomas Aquinas, but more likely the product of an anonymous cleric working sometimes between the thirteenth and fifteenth centuries. It is a strange fusion of theology, sapiential quotation, and alchemical lore. Consider the beginning where Wisdom calls aloud, as in Proverbs, "Nought is more base in appearance than she, and nought is more precious in nature than she, and God also hath appointed her to be bought for a price."[35] This is a description of the Black Goddess herself in her form of prima materia of the alchemical work. She is likened to a firestone, alluding to the *ignis noster,* or fire of the soul that kindles the Great Work within the breast of each alchemist. Wisdom is called "a gift and sacrament of God and a divine matter."[36]

"Divine matter" may seem an odd juxtaposition, given that throughout history, matter has been seen as lacking in divinity. The text identifies Wisdom "with the soul of the dark earth, the impure prima materia. Alchemy, accordingly, lays upon man the task, and confers upon him the dignity, of rescuing the hidden, feminine aspect of God from imprisonment in matter by his opus, and of reuniting her with the manifest, masculine deity," concludes von Franz in her commentary on the *Aurora.*[37]

Throughout the text, Wisdom speaks of herself as the basis of the alchemical process, to be treated and recognized in many ways. It is indeed by the ascent of the alchemical ladder that Sophia resumes her former appearance.

The *Aurora* speaks of seven women, exiled and imprisoned together, who yearn after one husband. These are fragmentations of the composite Sophia, the spouses of the seven planets that are fallen. They await the seven gifts of the Holy Spirit, by which we may understand the alchemical processes.

But it is as Mistress of the Elements that she is accorded first place in this text: "Let him hear what the spirit of the doctrine saith to the sons

of the discipline concerning the earthly and the heavenly Adam . . . When thou hast water from earth, air from water, fire from air, earth from fire, then shalt thou fully and perfectly possess our art."[38] This part of the text refers symbolically to the doctrine of the elements. Air and fire are, according to Aristotelian thought, the higher elements; water and earth are lower elements and are, needless to say, associated with the female. Figured in this text is a hint at the admixture of the elements, of male with female, of Christ, the Second Adam, entering into union with his Wisdom. The alchemical riddle may run thus:

water from earth = dew, distilled from the female alone, the moist matrix of life

air from water = steam, distilled from the female by the male, the energy of creation

fire from air = gas, distilled from the male alone, the life-giving breath

earth from fire = a forged metal or fired mold, wrought by the female from the male, the child or offspring of union

In token of this understanding, Wisdom says of herself, "I am the mediatrix of the elements, making one to agree with another; that which is warm I make cold, and the reverse; that which is dry I make moist, and the reverse; that which is hard I soften, and the reverse. I am the end and my beloved is the beginning. I am the whole work and all science is hidden in me."[39]

Aurora Consurgens gives into our hands the keys of the mystery: that Sophia is the matrix of life, the end of which is to understand and balance the elements, whether it be in the alchemical process ("the work" mentioned above), in the creation of a child, or the birth of an idea. Here Sophia appears as Athene Ergane, the workwoman who is not only the mediatrix of life but also our understanding of it.

THE NUPTIALS OF THE WOMB

That which is continually hinted at and prefigured in gnostic, qabalistic, and esoteric texts—the nuptials of God and Sophia—is actually depicted in the alchemical process where images of the alchemical process show the cohabitation and conjoining of alchemical king and queen.

Many spiritual disciplines require that the operator be assisted by a partner. In the Tibetan tradition, the *terton,* the finder of wisdom-bestowing caches hidden in the earth by divine beings, must be accompanied by his *yogini* or consort.[40] Similarly, Judaism regards as unbalanced any man who attempts qabalistic work without a wife. Again, the inner tantric tradition of the West, enshrined within alchemy, requires an alchemist to have his *soror mystica,* or mystical sister. The complete degradation of this tradition is seen in the conjuror's attractive assistant whose sole duty is to hold hoops and strike admiring attitudes. The union of the practitioner and consort is very important, for between them they produce a third and special thing. In the case of alchemy it is nothing other than the Son of the Philosophers—*filius philosophorum.*

The protagonists of the alchemical sacred marriage are Sol and Luna, the emblems who represent the spiritual and metallic qualities of the alchemical process, as well as many other dualities—heaven and earth, male and female, etc. Their meeting results in a series of relationships that are both painful and proving. Finally they conjoin to bring about the last phase of the work, which is nothing less than the rebirth of the world itself, the remaking of creation.

In the sixteenth century text, *Rosarium Philosophorum,* the penultimate alchemical stage is represented by the Coronation of the Virgin, in which Mary is brought into heaven and honored by the Trinity; the last stage is represented by Christ rising triumphantly from the tomb. The Christian analogues of the alchemical work are dealt with in more detail in chapter 17, but we may note here that Christ and Mary enter the wedding chamber of heaven as the Hindu Shiva and Shakti embrace to end creation that it might be remade.

Vladimir Soloviev wrote of the *coniunctio* of the syzygies thus: "Only in this . . . chemical union of two beings which are of the same species, of equal worth and yet completely dissimilar in form, is the creation of a new person possible (both in the natural order as well as in the spiritual order) . . . Such a union we find in sexual love, and therefore we grant it an exclusive significance as *the requisite and irreplaceable basis of all future perfection.*"[41]

Corbin, in his assessment of Jung's *Answer to Job,* sees the descent of Jerusalem as "an equivalent to Sophia: she has cosmic attributes mak-

ing her the anima mundi, the primordial female Anthropos and male Anthropos, *Heaven above, heaven below* . . . The vision is a part of and an anticipation of the *hieros gamos* of which a divine Child is the fruit. It announces the union of opposites, the reconciliation of nature and spirit. The divine child, the *filius Sapientiae,* begotten by Sophia in this heavenly marriage, is also a *complexio oppositorum.*"[42] "The *filius Sapientiae* is the one through whom the Holy Spirit brings about the divine anthropomorphis, a God of love into a man of gentleness. He is begotten by an 'unknown father' and by the Sophia-Sapientia."[43] Sophia's task is to reconceive us, giving us spiritual rebirth.

The tikkun or apocatastasis of alchemy is the coniunctio, the transmutation of all things and their final union. Rumi wrote a fitting invitation to the wedding chamber of the alembic:

Dearly beloved!
Let us go toward Union.
And if we find the road
That leads to separation,
We will destroy separation.
Let us go hand in hand.
Let us enter the presence of Truth.
Let it be our judge
An imprint its seal upon our union
For ever.[44]

The image of the alchemical king and queen in congress is the highest human conception of union. We return to our pivotal word *knowledge* once more, where sexual union and sacred knowledge are one and the same. The mystic's union with God, the alchemist's production of the elixir or living stone, are symbols of this union. The Islamic alchemist Sheikh Ahmad Ahsa'i, bids us to contemplate "the living stone" of the alchemical process: "Meditate and understand this Sign . . . for such a body is precisely the Sign of the dwellers in Paradise, 'for they have bodies in which exist all the attributes, laws, and actions of bodies, but such bodies enact the actions of Spirits and pure Intelligences; they perceive what the celestial Souls and angelic Intelligences perceive, just as the latter perceive through their own essence what Souls and bodies perceive.'"[45]

This is nothing less than a description of the production of the diamond body of light, into which the physical body is transfigured by the study and practice of the mysteries. The alchemical way is one method of knowing what the angels know, or being married to Sophia. The last end of the work is the production of the philosopher's stone, which is an alchemical reprise of the Black Stone sacred to the Lady of the Cubic Stone herself, Cybele, the Ka'aba, the Black Virgin transformed into fiery gold. "Alchemy is the soul-price of the cosmos: it teaches us to relate the infinite to the mundane, to find the presence of the divine in the daily circle of being. The process is a spiritual code used . . . by those who seek the Stone."[46]

Alchemy is the process that reverses the Fall. The soul's descent into matter is a wise journey where much is learned; alchemy is the soul's return journey, in a state of knowledge, where the Red Queen is encountered.

RENDING THE VEIL

Sophia stood for many centuries upon her pedestal, the darling of philosophers and theologians. In the ideological debacle of the Reformation, the complicated scaffolding of medieval theology was thrown down. Throughout Europe powerful factions stated their case: there was no point in venerating the Mother of Christ, she was merely a creature. The Black Virgins were thrown upon pyres, the shrines of the Virgin's healing and counsel were destroyed, the kind customs and comforting prayers were abolished. So passed the spirit of Sophia out of the world, exiled once again.

As the spiritual consequence of this dethroning, humankind found other ways of limiting the power of the Divine Feminine. The object of this assault was nature herself. Yielding nature, Dame Kind, whose body endlessly produced that we might live, was to be vivisected by the new science. Thus began the rape of nature.

The Hermetic dictum, "Nature takes delight in Nature, Nature contains Nature, and Nature can overcome Nature,"[47] was drastically reinterpreted by Cartesian science. Francis Bacon spoke of nature as "a common harlot," as a fertile female slave, a subservient creature who could be ex-

ploited by mankind.[48] Hermetically, nature was Uroboros, the serpent that bites its own tail. The material realization of this image hovers near us as we enter the twenty-first century and find the serpent of scientific temptation already waiting in the garden, willing us to explore the manipulation of matter. Adam and Eve were made the stewards of creation before they were evicted from Eden. The question before us now is *"quis cusodit custodies?"*—who guards the guardians?

Vladimir Soloviev wrote, "It is time men realized their oneness with Mother Earth and rescued her from lifelessness so they also can save themselves from death. But what oneness can we have with the earth, when we have no such oneness, no such moral relationships among ourselves?"[49]

This alienation of nature permeates the latter days of our history. It has gone hand in hand with a distrust of femaleness and the exploitation of all forms of creation, from the rape of world mineral and tree resources to the vivisection of animals and the attempt to recreate human life in laboratories. The loss of our sense of the sacred has thus inflicted sufferings on the four kingdoms that constitute our created world: mineral, vegetable, animal, and human. Regardless of the so-called benefits of in vitro fertilization, there is something deeply repugnant in this tampering with the stuff of life. It seems to be a truly black alchemy, whatever "beneficial" by-products it may have for infertile couples.

The manipulation of matter will not necessarily give us access to the roots of wisdom. There may be wiser routes, as Rupert Sheldrake's theory of morphogenetic fields has observed. His thesis is "that memory is inherent in nature."[50] It is clear that certain natural organisms have habituated into certain repetitive patterns that determine their individuality as a species, but which are nevertheless crucial in keeping that species in touch with all its members, past and present.

If we may put this metaphysically, wherever Sophia has walked, the path of Wisdom is found. And, as everyone knows, it is easier to walk along an existing path than to make a new one. These chreodes, as Sheldrake calls the pathways of evolving change within morphogenetic fields, exist in all life forms. This presents us with a staggering new concept: that the indwelling soul of earth, the anima mundi, is not immutable, lodged eternally in the mind of God, but open to evolutionary cre-

ativity. Therefore manipulation may not be necessary; the changes we seek may already be unfolding within nature.

"Environmental changes, like genetic mutations, impose new necessities on organisms. Necessity is the mother of invention: but the inventions themselves are made by organisms."[51] Ananke, or necessity, is the mistress of the fates, they who spin, weave, and cut the thread of DNA in each of us. The adaptation of the planet earth itself, metaphored as Gaia, the Greek Earth Goddess, is the basis of James Lovelock's theory. Gaia, he says, is an independent organism with the power to adapt to necessity. The Black Goddess is the regulator of life on earth. Let us hope that Sophia will give us the wisdom to adapt to the necessary changes that lie ahead of us. The volva of Scandinavian tradition reminds us that life renews itself endlessly, in every widening spirals.

Although the theory of morphogenetic fields is essentially about the law of physics, it is a theory that holds good also for metaphysics. Indeed, we can see immediately how morphogenetic fields give us a view of Sophia in nature. If the collective memories of every species were pooled, we would arrive at the totality of Wisdom. This is the true body of the Black Goddess, signed in the patternings of our skin, woven into the cortex of our brain, twisted into every strand of DNA. The wisdom of Sophia is present in every spark of inspiration that leaps to conflagration within us. The kindling of that wisdom occurs when a morphic resonance is stimulated

What lies at the heart of the earth itself but the secret fire that warms our planet in maternal love? It is the volcanic fiery heart that keeps us alive, sometimes manifesting in unusual ways that we symbolize as dragon, serpent, and fiery lights.

We saw how Christian Rosenkreutz lifted the veil of the Goddess and lived; but shall the initiates of science lift the veil of Persephone and behold the naked universe with both reverence and responsibility? The aim of alchemy had been to transmute everything to true gold, just as the aim of religion had been to purify the soul to its innate integrity. These intrinsic values are the eternal currency of Sophia, who is the presence that connects both heaven and earth, the Divine and nature.

We pass from the world of alchemy as the Age of Reason determined to view the world in a material light: there are no gods or spirits.

The definition of inert elements into absurd metaphorical images has to stop.

However, while science was gearing itself for the progressive strides of the Industrial Revolution, other fields began to sense the beauties of nature, the loss of the Divine Feminine. The very products of the Age of Reason turned their backs upon its materialist concerns and began to speak out in prophetic, poetic and revolutionary ways. And so the spark of Sophia was kindled once more.

14

THE WOMAN CLOTHED WITH THE SUN

I have no pen to describe the Heavenly Kingdom; neither can I express it, for the earthly tongue is much too insufficient to do it. We will defer it until we come into the bosom of the Maiden.

—*Three Principles,* Boehme

THE MIRROR OF NATURE

At the Reformation, the cult of Mary lost its impetus. Its trajectory remained ghettolike in the southern Catholic countries of Europe, while northern Europe gloried in the cleaner lines of scriptural wisdom. For the Goddess of Wisdom, the Reformation might have seemed a hard blow to recover from. Mary was, after all, almost her only representative in an embattled realm. The Protestant return to scriptural sources brought Sophia stage center, focalizing the goddessly power of Mary.

But after the long extravagance of the Renaissance and the contrablows of the Counter-Reformation, a new simplicity reigned. Wisdom took off her masquing gown and went attired in a dove-gray mantle. Her gifts of wisdom never ceased to flow. We see them coming a few steps nearer to the human condition, her voice manifesting through women themselves.

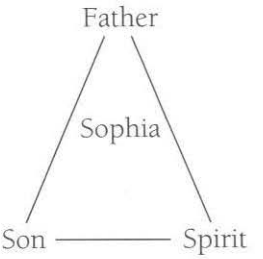
Wisdom is free and unconfined by traditions. In the dismantling of the Catholic tradition by the Protestants was a careful nurture of the mystical concept of Wisdom. The Protestant and nonconformist traditions have nurtured the mystical and prophetic lines of Sophia. The bridging figure of this tradition is Jacob Boehme (1575–1624), who was born in German Silesia, the son of poor peasants. As a shepherd boy he had his

first visionary experience. He climbed to the top of the Landes Krone, a local mountain, and there saw "a vaulted entrance of four red stones leading into a cavern."[1] Inside the cave was a vessel full of money. He fled in panic and was subsequently unable to find the place again. This vision was a prefiguring of the treasures he was to uncover. He became a shoemaker, married, and had four sons. In 1600, he fell into a trance upon looking into a burnished pewter plate that reflected the sun. In his ecstasy he saw into the very heart of nature itself and felt totally in harmony with creation.

He went on to write many books and treatises and suffered considerable persecution, for his natural philosophy seemed at variance with the Christianity of his day. This persecution, however, also brought him many friends and patrons, who helped support him and gave him access to hitherto undreamed of knowledge. It was while struggling with his deficiencies in ancient languages that he made another breakthrough. He found he was able to spontaneously intuit the meaning of unknown words. Dr. Kober, a student of Paracelsus' doctrine of signatures, tested him, and Boehme was able to divine from the form and color of plants their hidden properties. One such intuition set him off on his search for Wisdom. When he heard the Greek word for *idea,* he exclaimed, "I see a pure and heavenly maiden!"[2] This was the foundation for his acquaintance with Sophia.

Boehme practiced a form of theosophy—a natural knowledge of God. Boehme's theosophy was not identical to Theosophical principles as practiced today, which incorporate Eastern philosophy. Rather, Boehme's theosophy was based in observance of the natural world, a deep intuition for the medieval and qabalistic concepts of theology. He remained a devout Lutheran throughout his life; his theosophy was supraconfessional. It was a blend of qabalistic understanding with Neoplatonism, gnosticism, magic, alchemy, and the mystical theology of Thomas Aquinas. Any attempt to simplify Boehme's thought is doomed to failure, since his concept was as complex as the systems that informed it.

For Boehme, Sophia is the mirror of God's will. "There is nothing in heaven or earth which did not, at the beginning, become manifest in this mirror."[3] For him, Sophia is a maiden because she does not engender, she merely receives and reflects. She is the "visibility" of God, in which the Trinity of Father, Son, and Spirit ever behold and discover themselves.



The Father's energies are concentrated in the Son, but Spirit breathes them forth. The Divine Visibility, as Boehme calls Sophia, unifies the three energies and plays with them in an infinitude of ways.

Boehme's response to the hypostases of the Trinity (who theologically have three persons but are indivisible) is to create a quaternity, in much the same way that Jung was called to do. Again and again, we will see the problems that this realization has caused among orthodox theology. Sophia is the *doxa,* or Glory of God, almost appearing as the Platonic "beauty" of the "Good." She sits in the heart of the temple, the virgin priestess of the seven lamps of fire, which are the "seven Spirits of God," burning eternally before the throne.[4] The Maiden Wisdom stands before God "as if in a vision, a morning dream of Eternity, which prophetically reveals to Him what He can become, what he can make Himself."[5]

In this way, Sophia represents the creative faculty, summoning the uncreated into creation. It is this vision that William Blake shared with Boehme and that focuses the understanding that "all effective magic depends upon desire and imagination."[6] For Boehme, nature was hidden within God and was enabled to manifest through desire and imagination.

Wisdom is described as a fertile mirror. "The Wisdom is the true Divine Chaos, wherein all things lie, i.e., a Divine Imagination in which the ideas of angels and souls have been seen from Eternity in a Divine type and resemblance, yet not then as creatures, but in resemblance, as when a man beholds his face in a glass."[7] Wisdom, like Tiamat, provides the form, God the matter from his eternal nature. In his commentary on *Genesis, Mysterium Magnum,* Boehme follows the alchemical schema in speaking about Creation. The seven forms of nature are represented by the seven planetary qualities.

The energies hidden within God were sevenfold: these correspond

to the seven planets and the seven associated stages of the alchemical work. These sevenfold spirits are those sevenfold gifts of the Holy Spirit:[8] wisdom, understanding, counsel, knowledge, fortitude, piety and fear of the Lord. They are also the seven pillars of Wisdom's temple.

Within God are also the two centers of nature: the dark or desire center and the light or imaginative center. The dark center is in potentia within God, the light center is manifest. We need to turn to Ezekiel's vision in order to come at the basis of Boehme's meaning—that major source for qabalistic thought. In Ezekiel, fire comes out of darkness and light out of fire.

This realization of his vision—that God contained duality—gave Boehme endless trouble and sent him into depression. However, this seeming duality arose out of the same realization as that which underlies *The Cosmic Doctrine* by the esotericist, Dion Fortune,[9] that there is positive and negative good. These qualities are complimentary and contrasting in effect, but they are not contradictory and combative. The condition of darkness does not necessarily mean evil—though our society has taken it to be so. It can also posit potential light and be a condition of spiritual fallowness and finding of treasure. It is in such darkness that the Black Goddess of potential wisdom is discovered. The mysteries uttered in the night become new suns, new stars.

This nondualistic means of expressing the Godhead is manifest in the Qabala, wherein the two pillars of the Tree of Life are "mercy and severity."

Boehme held that that before the Fall, Adam and Eve were each androgynous virgins. When the Fall took place, the Virgin Sophia left them. Mary's fiat brought hope for Adam and Eve's restoration: "The Eternal Word passed into her flesh and blood, together with the heavenly Virgin Sophia, by the power of the Holy Ghost; and the Divine Fiat stood in her womb . . . The Word was in the heavenly Maiden and drew Mary's essences to Itself and arrayed Itself in her flesh."[10]

> *Christ is thus, in a double sense, the Son of the Virgin. He is the Son of the earthly Virgin Mary, and He is the Son of the heavenly Virgin Sophia, who united herself with Mary . . . the heavenly Virgin is wedded to Him . . . She is the same heavenly Virgin or*

> *Idea who departed from Adam when he became unfaithful to her . . . This heavenly Idea has absolutely entered into the Second Adam, who is to restore her to us.*[11]

Boehme himself relates a mystical experience of his own marriage to Sophia: "I will go through thorns and thistles . . . until I find again my Fatherland, where my Virgin dwells. I rely upon her faithful promise, when she appeared to me, that she would turn all my mournings into great joy; when I lay upon the mountain at midnight, so that all the trees fell upon me, and all the storms and wings beat upon me, and the Anti-Christ gaped at me with open jaws to devour me, then she came and comforted me, and married herself to me."[12]

The Hermetic and natural theosophy of Boehme gives insight into the nature of Wisdom. The profound influence of his writings was to pass beyond Germany into Russia (cf. chapter 15) and westward into Britain where it became the basis for a reawakened spirituality—a nonconformist sophiology with a Hermetic dynamic.

THE WONDER WOMAN

Boehme's work was first presented in the English language in 1662, and became the study of Dr. John Pordage (1607–81) who gathered around him a community who, it was popularly reported, "pretend to hold visible and sensible Communion with Angels . . ."[13] This community studied Boehme's theosophy in a nonconformist Christian way and called themselves the Philadelphians, after the church in Revelation 3:7–13, which is commended for its faithfulness. They are sometimes also known as "the Boehmenists." With Pordage's first wife Mary, "cloathed all in White Lawne, from the crown of the Head to the Sole of the Foot, and White rod in her hand," and hailed as "Prophetess," the group held ecstatic sessions in his parish at Bradfield.[14] Pordage said of Sophia, "She is my divine, eternal, essential self-sufficiency. She is my wheel within my wheel."[15] Pordage was also an alchemist.

The secretary of the Philadelphians was an extraordinary woman called Jane Leade (1623–1704), whose revelations of Sophia give us a startling picture of female mysticism. While dancing as a girl of fifteen at

a Christmas Eve party, she heard a spiritual voice. "Cease from this, I have another Dance to lead thee in, for this is vanity."[16] There followed a period of spiritual crisis during which her parents tried to force her into marriage with a suitable husband. Jane felt herself to be a bride of Christ and, in another society, would doubtless have entered a nunnery. However, she eventually married her relative William Leade and had four daughters. Her husband died in February 1670, and in April she had a vision of Sophia that exhorted her to live thereafter a celibate life. For some years, Jane had been meditating on the spiritual principles underlying Boehme's work. While walking one day, she was overshadowed by a bright cloud in which stood a woman dressed in gold, with long hair: "Behold I am God's eternal Virgin-Wisdom, who thou hast been enquiring after."[17] Thereafter, Jane received three further visions of Sophia, who told her, "I shall now cease to appear in a Visible Figure unto thee, but I will not fail to transfigure myself in thy mind and therefore open the Spring of Wisdom and Understanding."[18]

A succession of books flowed from her pen as her revelations continued steadily. Because she was a woman and had the potential to be a strong mystical leader, she aroused opposition among the entrenched, including the German Behmenist, Gichtel, against whom her son-in-law, Francis Lee, defended her and her inspired sources. "It is true she pretends not to any visible Schechinah, such as was accommodated to the infant state of the Jews, but she pretends to . . . a Schechinah that is substantial and permanent, even to the real inhabitation of the Holy Ghost as in his Temple . . ."[19]

An indefatigable pamphleteer and writer in an era that penalized not only nonconformists but that also denied the right of women to speak of their spiritual experience, Jane is a shining light. She kept a series of diaries, *A Fountain of Gardens,* in which to record these experiences, having been told by Christ to "keep in record the Journal of the new raised Life . . ."[20] Her individual style shows a woman who entered into "the birthright-Blessing" of Sophia. This blessing was, according to Jane Leade, nothing less than the ability to enter into "one's own Native Country and original Virginity."[21]

Jane exhorted her readers to meditation. "Draw into thy Deep-deep . . . thy Heavens within . . . because the Virgin . . . there will first appear .

. . Dive into your own Celestiality, and see with what manner of spirits you are endued; for in them the Powers do entirely lie for Transformation."[22]

Jane Leade experienced Wisdom in the cyclicity of her life: "I have learned to observe her Times and Seasons, I witness her opening as in the Twinkling of an Eye, a pure, bright, subtle, swift Spirit, a working motion, a Circling Fire, a penetrating Oil."[23] She was certainly in no doubt about the stature of Sophia, saying that the name "eternal Goddess" was the worthiest title that could be accorded to her.[24] As many of her Sophianic visions appeared as the Woman Clothed with the Sun, Jane sometimes called this aspect "the Wonder Woman."[25] She was sensible of the exile of most people from Wisdom as her moving prayer expresses:

> *Oh, great Goddess and Queen of all worlds! wilt thou, after so long a time of desertion, once appear again! Who is it that hath entreated thy favour, and gained a promise from thee, of a visit . . . because nothing now will satisfy, unless thou bestow thyself, with all thy divine senses, as a co-deified life, to show that thou art not prevailed upon, to . . . restore thy own virginity, where thou findest humility and importunity in that personality which is all beloved of the highest Wisdom, and only Spouse of God; know and remember us who are brought to thy feet, and have been under thy severe discipline; therefore allot thy self to be our garland and crown.*[26]

The Philadelphian's historian, Richard Roach, remarked on the amenability of the female soul to the spirit of Sophia, that the Virgin Wisdom "standing in the Female Denomination . . . will in an Extraordinary Manner Excite and Animate that sex whereby She is represented; and Endow them with her Peculiar Graces and Gifts, in such Degrees, that they shall Out-run and Exceed the Males themselves."[27] This may well stand as Jane Leade's epitaph. Thirty-two years after her death, the spirit of Sophia was again incarnated, this time in another extraordinary woman called Ann Lee.

THE SIMPLE GIFTS

Mother Anne Lee was the founder and spiritual mother of the Shaker movement. This arose out of Quakerism. The mode of worship

favored by the Society of Friends was one of quiet waiting on the Lord in silent meetings. The Shakers were formed out of those whose reaction to the movements of the Spirit were less silent. Many felt moved to sing, speak in tongues, to dance and tremble—hence their name "Shaking Quakers."[28]

Ann Lee was born the daughter of a poor Manchester blacksmith in 1736. She was frequently jailed for her enthusiastic Shaking Quaker witness, and in the loneliness of her cell, she received revelations that strengthened her spirit and gave her to believe that the Parousia, the Second Coming, was present within each person. It was her role as messenger of this revelation that led to her becoming a spiritual mother associated and frequently identified with Wisdom herself. The Shaker precept of celibacy was based on I Corinthians 7:29-31, which says that the time is too short to begin family life. This would give more time for the recognition among believers that the Body of Christ was present in the fraternity of peace, the practical sharing of life's good things, and the equality of women and men.

After violent attacks, Ann Lee sailed to America to Albany, New York, in August 1774. Many converts were drawn to her community, but just as Catholic families objected to Cathar celibacy for laypeople in the Middle Ages, so many Christians with families saw the Shaker precept of celibacy as threatening. Mother Ann was flogged and driven out, eventually suffering being tied to a wagon by her heels and dragged several miles. She died in 1784 but her movement continued, and she became revered as an inner mother. Father Joseph led the Shakers for the next few years, regularizing the Shaker worship and tradition, but not insisting on rules so much as "waymarks such as a forester uses to mark out a path for the guidance of others if they walk the same way."[29] A succession of male and female elders guided the Shakers through history. Their work was responsibly millennial and inspired, for they founded interracial communities and were opposed to economic and sexual slavery.

Questions of propriety arose about the Shaker veneration of their spiritual mother. "Having been Idolaters—worshipping Jesus as God, are they not tempted to worship *Ann* as *Goddess?*" This query is answered in *The Shaker* in 1872, about the role of Mother Ann. "When . . . the Shakers tell you that Christ has made His second appearance *in a Woman,* they

mean that the Gospel which was revealed in and by Jesus, the Christ, after having been lost, has been revealed a second time through a woman . . . (It was Mother Ann who) came forth in the same power of the Spirit . . . as it was the special mission of Jesus to reveal the *Fatherhood* in God, so it was the special mission of Ann to reveal the *Motherhood* in God."[30]

Mother Ann was associated with the Woman Clothed with the Sun in Revelation and her redemptive role interpreted as being "the *first born of many sisters,* and the true MOTHER *of all living* in the new creation."[31]

The Shaker concept of Godhead is further expounded in *Summary View* by Calvin Green: "The Almighty is manifested as proceeding from everlasting as the *first Source* of power, and the *fountain* of all good, the *Creator* of all good beings, and is the ETERNAL FATHER: and the Holy Spirit of Wisdom, who was the Co-Worker with him, from everlasting, is the ETERNAL MOTHER, the *bearing Spirit* of all the works of God."[32]

As God had sent his only begotten Son, so too, "God, the Eternal father and Mother, sent forth into the world their beloved Daughter in the chosen *one prepared* . . . she was the true representative of the Daughter, the Mother Spouse in Christ, the *'express image and likeness of her Eternal Mother.'*"[33]

This cult of personality subsumed into Deity is typical of many similar spiritual traditions, yet Shakerism has somehow retained the pristine simplicity of Mother Ann's original message in a way that the revelation is more prominent than the personality.

The gifts of the Spirit animate the whole Shaker tradition. It is this very freedom to create that aligns Shakerism with the purpose of Wisdom. "The Shaker Way is one of gift, *charism,* beginning and ending with what is ultimately the Only Gift, God Himself, but including all the myriads of great and small gifts which flow ceaselessly into lives lived in the Spirit."[34]

The many gifts of the Spirit were welcomed by the Shakers, especially as these were manifest in ritual enactments, singing and dancing. The most famous of Shaker songs, made familiar by Aaron Copland's *Appalachian Spring,* says it all:

Tis the gift to be simple, tis the gift to be free,
tis the gift to come down where we ought to be.

And when we find ourselves in the place just right,
'twill be in the valley of love and delight.
When true simplicity is gain'd,
to bow and to bend we shan't be ashamed.
To turn, turn will be our delight,
'til by turning, turning we come round right.[35]

This song might indeed be the anthem of Wisdom, attuned as it is to her cyclicity and simplicity.

Mediumship was a sensitively used gift among the Shakers, many of whom were cognizant of Native American spirits, whom they welcomed into their community, some perfectly channeling long-dead native people, singing their songs and dancing their dances.

The work of Wisdom was recognized in a Shaker ceremonial, enacted annually for eight years after 1842. "The Midnight City" was an anamnesis of the visitation of Wisdom. "Led by two mediums carrying lighted lamps, a company of six male and six female instruments marched through every room in every building, a work occupying nearly two weeks."[36] Rousing families to worship, they continued to sing for an hour each night. Possibly one of the songs they sang then was this stirring dance song:

Oh, I love Mother, I love her power,
I know 'twill help me in ev'ry trying hour.
Help me to shake off, help me to break off,
Help me to shake off ev'ry bond and fetter.[37]

Nearly all the Shaker communities are closed now while the remnant contemplate their commitment to sending out their gifts into the world. In Shakerism, Sophia appears in her most simple guise, like a little girl playing before God, but with a virtually unparalleled practical wisdom and ability to create.

JERUSALEM

The British poet William Blake (1757–1827) was primarily a prophet of Sophia's creativity—the degradation of which he never ceased to decry.

Having inherited some of the keys of knowledge from Boehme, Blake's idea of Sophia resided in the figure of Jerusalem herself. She appears as the emanation or spiritual spouse of Albion, or England, yet she is also paradoxically the Bride of the Lamb. She represents inspiration and liberty. In Blake's poetic commentary on the loss of inspiration, Jerusalem's children are enslaved by the Daughters of Albion.[38]

His full portrait of Jerusalem occurs in the gargantuan poem of that name. It is a long and prophetically obfuscated work, made further confusing by the reworking that it underwent. Its time scales are unclear, and Blake's use of his own symbolic figures and characters render it difficult to the casual reader. Nevertheless, it contains Blake's understanding of the Sophianic conflict, framed in the stanzas of his own spiritual struggle and set against a cosmology that seems arcane and nationalistic. As in much visionary writing, Blake is the main actor in this drama, and its action is played out in his own land, with Lambeth—his own dwelling place—as the spot where Albion fell.

Jerusalem concerns Albion, a titanic figure who represents England and derives partially from Adam Kadmon and Swedenborg's Great Man. Albion's primary emanation or female counterpart is Britannia, who later divides to become Jerusalem and Vala. He determines to keep Jerusalem from her heavenly bridegroom. "My mountains are my own, and I will keep them to myself,"[39] and in selfish jealousy he hides Jerusalem, his emanation, in his bosom, embracing instead the bride whom the Lamb gave him—Vala, the natural world. By so doing, he commits himself to the materialism of "Vala's Veil," a concept similar to that of the Eastern Mara. He thus chooses moral law rather than liberty, the necessity of nature rather than the freedom of Wisdom. It is when Albion tries to draw his emanation into his bosom that Britannia's dragon wings reveal Vala and Jerusalem.

Albion's fall results in the sundering of Jerusalem and Vala, who hitherto existed in innocent harmony. Together, Albion's spouses utter a lamentation like that of Eve and Lilith over Adam, as the numberless sorrows of the human condition fall upon their offspring.[40]

Albion determines to reject Jerusalem while retaining her essential form within his own bosom. To all intents and purposes, Jerusalem is scattered, like the Shekinah. With an image conned from Exodus, Blake

writes, "Jerusalem is scatter'd abroad like a cloud of smoke thro' non-entity."[41] Her fate, like that of Sophia herself, is to become the matter for theoretical philosophy: Jerusalem drifts towards the starry wheels of abstract philosophy. She is eventually received among the mourning Daughters of Beulah in Erin, who are Blake's muses.

Meanwhile, Albion dies, having been cast from the tower of Golgonooza, the foursquare city of "Art and Manufacture," by his own specter, the destructive rational faculty that divides Albion from his essential self. In a colloquy between Jesus and Jerusalem, Albion's erstwhile emanation mourns: "I am an outcast: Albion is dead; / I am left to the trampling foot and the spurning heel: / A Harlot I am call'd: I am sold from street to street: / I am defaced with blows and with the dirt of the Prison."[42]

Los, the representative of poetry and the creative imagination, has a vision of Jerusalem, in which she is seen as hovering over the sleeping Albion like the celestial Egyptian Goddess, Nuit, over the Earth-God, Geb. Over the cold body of Albion, Britannia awakes, her severed halves seemingly reunited. She mourns his death and her voice summons his spirit; breath is granted him by divine means.

In the mighty culmination of the poem, Albion, like Adam Kadmon, calls forth his assembled powers, emanations, coadjutants, as Jesus comes to call Jerusalem to him in imitation of the *Song of Songs*: "Awake, Awake, Jerusalem! O lovely Emanation of Albion, / Awake and overspread all Nations as in Ancient Time; / For lo! the Night of Death is past and the eternal day / Appears upon our Hills. Awake, Jerusalem, and come away!"[43]

Blake's vision here is equal in prophetic spirit to that of Ezekiel, even down to the fiery chariots, which are "Sexual Threefold" (the Orphanim), and the Fourfold Vision where the elements, cardinal directions, inhabitants of Golgonooza, and Gates of Paradise assemble as Jerusalem is summoned.

> *All Human Forms identified, even tree, Metal, Earth and Stone:*
> *All Human Forms identified, living, going forth and returning wearied*
> *Into the Planetary lives of Years, Months, Days and Hours; reposing,*

And then Awaking into his Bosom in the Life of Immortality.
And I heard the Name of their Emanations: they are named Jerusalem.[44]

Here Blake describes the apocatastasis, the calling together of all things at the last day, the rolling up of creation into the heavenly Jerusalem. Yet it is clear that he intends us to understand, as Mother Ann Lee revealed, that all living souls already had the seeds of the Parousia within them—for *they are all named Jerusalem.*

Sophia's role in Jerusalem is indeed tangled and confused, yet ultimately triumphant. Blake's obsession with the divisions of duality—sexual, spiritual, and moral—render him extremely sensitive to the Sophianic struggle. In *The Marriage of Heaven and Hell,* Blake conceives of the eternal female whose groans are heard all over the earth. Certainly she never groaned so greatly as at this time. What she has to say is the message of Sophia. "Every thing that lives is Holy."[45]

Albion's Fall is a prophetic counterpoint to Adam's. He falls under the yoke of necessity, or Ananke, having to observe the severe rules of the system he has chosen rather than the spiritual freedom offered by Jerusalem in her role as Sophia.

Blake bids us cleanse the doors of perception and listen to the evidence of the five senses. Sophia is about experience, connection, and interconnection. She makes sense of physical experience. As Black Goddess, she is the guardian of the motherwit—that subtle combination of all our senses. She bids us feel the texture, taste the flavor, hear the music, see the glory, smell the scent with true discrimination and appreciation.

Blake above all recognized the powers of Sophia in liberation. He knew that she cannot operate when confined. Images of the innocent child, the worm, and the butterfly from Blake's early poetry remain with the reader long after *Jerusalem* has fallen from memory. "He who binds to himself a joy, / Does a winged life destroy, / He who kisses the joy as it flies, / Lives in eternity's sunrise."[46]

To reawaken that joyful innocence within the breasts of her children, Sophia once more takes the route of storytelling.

THE SOPHIANIC FABLE

At the same time that Blake wrote, a new school of romanticism opened up in Germany. Among its proponents were Goethe, Novalis, and the philosopher Fichte. Their work bears traces of Sophia enshrined in a literary or poetic form.

Johan Wolfgang von Goethe (1749–1832) is perhaps best known for his poem, *Faust*, which retells the medieval story of Georg Faust, a German magician, who sold his soul to the Devil in exchange for great power. This concept has gone down throughout the history of the world, for it is the subtext of Job's own problem. When God debates with Satan as to the possession of Job's soul, Satan replies, "Skin for skin! All that a man has he will give for his life."[47] It is a theme taken up again by Jung in his *Answer to Job*.

At the beginning of *Faust*, God gives Mephistopheles leave to tempt Faust, just as Lucifer tempts Job. Faust is in a prime situation for such a descent. His great wisdom, acquired in a cell of books, has not given him happiness or satisfaction. He evokes anima mundi in an attempt to conquer world-weariness. She comes with her eternal message. "I flow this way and that. I am birth and the grave, an eternal ocean, a changeful weaving, a glowing life. And thus I work at the humming loom of time, and fashion the earth, God's living garment."[48]

Faust concludes that all his study is for nothing: "You can't pluck nature's veil, she stays a mystery in full daylight. What she doesn't choose to reveal you can't force out of her with screws and levers."[49] Even though he hears the Easter chorus of the Marys who laid Christ in the tomb, he fails to rally his drooping spirit. Enter Mephistopheles, who is the "part of the darkness that gave birth to light. Light that in its arrogance challenges Mother Night and claims the possession of space."[50] So Faust sells himself to darkness in exchange for his desire's fulfillment in the currency of nature herself, the very lifeblood of his own veins.

Faust's desire falls upon Gretchen, the epitome of innocence, the gentle daughter who falls into despair. Her prayer for assistance is significantly addressed to the Mater Dolorosa. Under the influence of Mephistopheles, Faust seduces Gretchen, who bears him a child. In panic, she drowns it and is condemned to death.

Faust then enters the service of the emperor, whom he diverts with masquerades and magical displays. He promises to show to the emperor Helen and Paris from classical times. Mephistopheles, who has until now aided and abetted all Faust's plots, now retires from the action. Helen and Paris are to be found in realm of the mothers, who maintain the pagan hell, he says. "The Mothers," cries Faust. "Does it give you the shivers?" asks Mephistopheles. "Queer it is. Goddesses unknown to mortal men, hardly to be named by them. You'll need to dig deep to reach them."[51] And he gives Faust a key to their realm. After many adventures, Faust gains Helen as his own mistress and they have a son, Euphorion, whose vaunting immoderation tempts him to leave Arcadia, whereupon, like Icarus, he falls dead. Helen expires, leaving Faust to return alone. Eventually Faust realizes the extent of his folly in attempting to control nature by magical ploys and the foolishness of his compact with Mephistopheles. He realizes that our achievements, if "not safe from every hazard," are "safe enough."[52] He knows the truth of the philosophy, "This is the farthest human wisdom goes: The man who earns his freedom every day alone deserves it, and no other does. And in this sense, with dangers at our door, we all, young folk and old, shall live our lives."[53] He expires while wishing to savor the beauty of the passing moment.

Mephistopheles is, however, robbed of his expected reward of Faust's soul, which is taken to heaven. The scene of Gretchen's prayer to the Mater Dolorosa is transformed. Now she kneels before the Mater Gloriosa as a penitent, praying for Faust's soul. Gretchen begs to be allowed to become Faust's teacher. The poem ends with the Chorus Mystica singing: "Transitory things are symbolical only. Here the inadequate finds its fulfillment. The not expressible is here made manifest. The eternal in woman is the gleam we follow."[54]

This hymn to the Eternal Feminine brings us to the realization that Gretchen and Mephistopheles are the Venus and Lucifer of Faust's existence. The dilution of the Sophianic mythos has already happened within this work. Gretchen, like the fallen Sophia, languishes in a multitude of emotions, but the eternal feminine, idealized as the Virgin, can be construed as the transcendent Sophia who draws the instincts of humanity to higher ends. The fall of Faustus and the degradation of Gretchen may be seen as a restatement of the Sophianic myth. The influence of Goethe's

eternal feminine has permeated the aesthetic and theological worlds right into our era, preparing the way for Sophia to manifest.

Novalis, the pseudonym of Friedrich Philipp von Hardenberg (1772–1801), was firmly of the German Romantic school and much influenced by Goethe. Novalis was engaged to be married to young Sophie von Kühn, who died before they could be married. His awareness of the mystical presence of Sophie never left him, and he subsequently translated her into a figure of innocent wisdom.

His book *Henry von Ofterdingen,* described as a novel, is really an episodic string of fairy stories and allegorical visions, the last of which is called "Klingsohr's Fairy Tale." It depicts a mythological scene set at the end of time. It opens with Arcturus, King of the North, bereft of Sophia, who has descended to the realm of humankind. Arcturus' daughter, Freya, represents the harmonious concord that should exist between opposites. Yet she, like an enchanted princess, cannot function in the unremitting northern cold. Iron, an ancient hero, hurls his sword into the world, where its shards form a pathway for the coming of the liberating prince, who will help Freya.

The scene shifts to the earth, where Father Mind, Mother Heart, and their child, Eros, live with Ginnistan or Imagination. Ginnistan and Mind also have a child, Fable. Two other guests grace the house: Sophia (Eternal Wisdom) and the Scribe, who represents Reason. Mind occasionally shares his thoughts with the Scribe, who writes them down and passes them to Sophia, who dips the leaves into a bowl of water, thus causing most of the ink to run off. If any script remains, she passes them back to the Scribe, who grumblingly binds them into his book. Sophia also showers drops of water from this bowl onto Eros and Ginnistan, whereupon they turn into myriads of images. If any drops by chance hit the Scribe, they turn into numbers and geometric figures, which he threads about his neck.

A shard of Iron's sword falls into the yard, causing the occupants of the house to have many reactions. The Scribe immediately catalogues it as of northern origin; Ginnistan causes it to assume a snakelike appearance until it bites its own tail; Eros seizes the snake and immediately assumes the stature of a young man; he begins to feel drawn toward a quest in the north. In the confusion, little Fable starts writing with the Scribe's pen; thinking that the same thing will happen to Fable's script as

to his. The Scribe passes it to Sophia, who dips it in the water, yet it remains unchanged.

Eros returns attired in armor and takes Sophia's advice to take Ginnistan with him on his journey. Imagination, however, must wear the form of his mother, Heart. Ginnistan leads him first to her father, King Moon. His presence in the realm of phantasmagorical images causes Eros to be confused and uplifted at once. He embraces Ginnistan, who omits to remind him about the water that Sophia gave them for the journey, which might have kept him from temptation.

Meanwhile, at home, the Scribe has imprisoned both Mind and Heart, and has designs on both Fable and Sophia, neither of whom can be found. Fable has disappeared through a secret door behind the altar of Wisdom and descends to meet strange adventures. She first of all has a dialogue with the sphinx who guards the portal. She utters the passwords, "Sophia and love," and passes through. She then enters the cave of the Parcae (the Fates) and begs to be allowed to spin. It is here that the Scribe catches up with her. He sends Fable on a Psyche-like errand to fetch tarantulas to render into oil, but she escapes, ascending a ladder that emerges into the throne-room of Arcturus. She greets him prophetically: "A speedy return of Wisdom! (Sophia) / An eternal awakening to peace! (Freya) / Repose to restless love! (Eros) / Transfiguration for the heart! (Heart)."[55]

Fable returns to earth with the gift of the lyre of the heavens. She meets her mother, Ginnistan, who recounts how Eros has become ungovernably wild and lost his innocence. He has grown long wings as a result of their union, which has brought forth a host of winged children. Fable's lyre causes them to fall into slumber. She then sees the flame of a funeral pyre with the blue veil of Sophia floating over it in the air. It is the pyre of her mother, immolated by the Scribe. Fable's lyre overcomes the Scribe and his minions, who fall into a web of tarantulas, causing them to fall dancing. Fable again gives the correct password to the sphinx, brings the tarantulas to the Parcae, who are bitten by them until they also fall to dancing. Fable liberates Atlas before returning home, where she finds Sophia at the newly rebuilt altar. Fable causes Mind's body, which is sleeping in a vivifying bath, while a chain is put about Ginnastan's neck. It touches the waters of the bath, awakening Mind, and the chain turns into

a mirror. Sophia bids them look into it, for the mirror reflects everything in its true form and destroys all illusion. She takes the ashes of Heart, mixing them in her bowl, and bids everyone to drink.

"They all noticed what they had been lacking, and the room now became an abode of the blessed. Sophia said, 'The great mystery is revealed to all and remains unfathomable forever. The new world is born of pain, and in tears the ashes are dissolved into a drink of eternal life. In everyone dwells the heavenly mother in order to give birth to each child forever.'"[56]

So liberated, Eros is bidden to go with Fable to his appointed quest, the rescue of Freya. Eros and Freya become the new king and queen and everyone is reunited, fulfilling Fable's earlier prophecy to Arcturus. Sophia finally says, "Mother is among us, her presence will bless us forever. Follow us into our dwelling; in the temple there we shall dwell forever and guard the secret of the world."[57] Fable sings the final song: "The kingdom of eternity is founded, / By love and peace all strife has been impounded, / The dreams of pain are gone, to plague us never, / Sophia is priestess of all hearts forever."[58]

This allegorical story traces the influence of Sophia in an archetypal manner. Arcturus is the great northern king, whose realm is icy without the touch of Love and Wisdom. Like God the Father without his Wise Daughter, he is powerless. On earth, Reason desires to control Mind, Heart, Love, Story, Imagination, and Wisdom. Sophia disdains to give him more than a fragment of Wisdom for his book, though Fable's print remains unsullied by the Sophianic waters. Fable, as story and as child, has the advantage over the Scribe. The German romantic tradition recognized the place of the Story—or Fable—as a didactic device that had as much authority as other more literary or philosophic forms. Fable can penetrate states and conditions that grander archetypes cannot infiltrate, so her power is stronger than Reason's. Reason can only garner Sophia's leavings. Sophia, although a guest in a human household, remains aloof from the action, retaining her transcendent function. It is Heart who represents Sophia's manifest workings. When she dies on Reason's pyre, everyone has communion of her ashes in Sophia's water. Sophia thus brings about the reconciliation of lost and separated souls, ideas and people, because she gives them the Mother, or Heart.

This naive yet complex allegory bears the burden of the book. In

explaining the work to Friedrich Schlegel, acknowledged as the leading light of the German Romantics, Novalis wrote, "The antipathy between Light and Shadow, the yearning for clear, hot penetrating aether, the Unknown-Holy, the Vesta in Sophia . . . this is the way to look upon my Fairy Tale."[59]

The fire of Sophia's presence glows in this story, the more so because it is a story. Stripped of her philosophical honors, Sophia is free to operate as a Goddess. Everyone becomes clothed in her robe of glorious light, all life is renewed, and even the flowers and trees "greened mightily." She is shown as the renewer of souls and nature.

THE NEW ISIS

Among others, Goethe was to exercise considerable influence over Rudolf Steiner (1861–1925) when he came to found his school of Anthroposophy in the early twentieth century. *Anthroposophy* literally means "the wisdom of man," and the movement is dedicated to the understanding of human spiritual nature. Steiner's background in philosophy and science brought him to a tacit agreement with the tenets of Theosophy, a movement of which he was a member for many years, before breaking away to found his own movement. There is no space to delineate the internal patterns of Anthroposophy, though we may draw a vast parallel between Steiner's concept and that of Soloviev's of God-manhood. There is much in Steiner's philosophy that is vague and incapable of being substantiated. Where Soloviev works from the friction of orthodoxy, Steiner's thrust is esotericism.

His Christmas lectures, delivered at Dornach in 1920, include an interesting observation. In speaking of the sacrifice of Christ, he alludes to the legend of Osiris. "My dear friends, it is not the Osiris, but the Isis legend that has to be fulfilled in our time. We cannot lose the Christ . . . but we can lose, and we have lost that which we see portrayed by the side of Osiris—Isis, the Mother of the Savior, the Divine Wisdom, Sophia . . ."[60] He bids his listeners to find and renew the Isis legend, and suggests a mythic route to that quest: "Lucifer carried the Isis-Being, the divine wisdom whom he had killed, out into the world's spaces; he sunk her into the world's ocean. When we look out into this ocean and see the stars moving only

according to mathematical lines, then we see the grave of the world's spiritual essence; for the divine Sophia, the successor of Isis, is dead."[61]

This becomes an urgent request: *"We must give form to this legend, for it sets forth the truth of our times.* We must speak of the dead and lost Isis, the divine Sophia . . . We must set out in search of the dead body of the New Isis, the dead body of the divine Sophia."[62] He bids us open the coffin of Isis, which is hidden in the depths of "luciferic science" and find within it "that which natural science gives us, something which stimulates us inwards towards Imagination, Inspiration and Intuition."[63]

He concludes this insightful lecture with a typically Anthroposophic poem reflecting its own esoteric brand of Christianity:

Isis-Sophia
Wisdom of God:
Lucifer has slain her,
And on the wings of the world-wide Forces
Carried her hence into Cosmic space.
Christ-will
Working in man:
Shall wrest from Lucifer
And on the boats of Spirit-knowledge
Call to new life in souls of man
Isis-Sophia,
Wisdom of God.[64]

Sophia as the New Isis is dispersed throughout creation, awaiting the great apocatastasis. The process of her emergence takes place whenever such stories and myths are woven. The submerged image begins to rise to the surface of consciousness when such stories are read.

When she rises on vulture's wings from the swamp of her suffering as the avenging Isis, the once and future Woman Clothed with the Sun will show herself as an Apocalyptic Virgin in truth, fierce to triumph over her enemies, terrible in glory. But this is to anticipate the unfolding myth. The Revelatory Virgin safeguards the childhood of the future, she stands forth as Sophia, Mary, Isis, protecting her children from the dangers that threaten them. Before we uncover these dangers, let us pass further eastward and discover the deep mother country of Sophia.

15

SAINT SOPHIA

Let it be Known; today the Eternal Feminine
In an incorruptible body is descending to earth.
In the unfading light of the new goddess,
Heaven has become one with the deeps.
—Vladimir Soloviev, *The Eternal Feminine*

MOTHER RUSSIA

Sophia has always been at home in Russia. Perhaps one of the reasons for this is the almost continuous veneration of the concept of Moist Mother Earth (*Mat' syra zemlia*), or Mokosha, as she is sometimes known.

"The mother earth is identical in popular (Russian) belief with the mother of God, with Sophia. 'The Holy Spirit lives in the earth' an old Russian proverb has it, or 'You should not lie, the earth hears it.' Here Wisdom, Spirit, and the Great Mother are still cosmic powers that are not incorporated under any patriarchal common denominator."[1] Until the early twentieth century, peasants still observed the custom of asking the earth's forgiveness before they died.[2]

Countries are metaphorically designated as fatherlands or motherlands: Russia is a motherland where the concept of divine motherhood is irreversibly ingrained. Indeed it is not entirely clear whether Mother Russia has yet given birth to her children, who are still intimately associated with their motherland as infants within the womb, or like a series of *matryoska* dolls, one inside the other. The spirit of the goddess of the land in Russia is devouring and possessive, in the way of the Black Goddess. In Russian legend, Mother Earth complains to the Almighty about the pain that humanity wreaks upon her. "Do not cry, for in the end you will eat them all," replies God.[3] This image is still reflected in the frightening

efficient superwomen of modern Russia who, though complaining of *peregruzhennoit* or "overburdening" in their lives, still fulfill the proverb, "Women can do everything; men can do the rest."[4]

Prime among the many images of the Black Goddess in Russia is Baba Yaga, who propels herself by means of her pestle and mortar, like the Cailleachs of Celtic tradition, the old woman tossed up in a basket, whose duty is the scour the sky and our souls. Baba Yaga may appear as a witch, yet she is often a helpful one in folk tradition, for she aids heroes in finding weapons, and simplifies tasks and quests when she is treated with courtesy. Her transposed reflection is none other than Vasilisa the fair—the young just maiden who defeats her opposite aspect by truth and integrity. The folk story that preserves this interaction of the Russian Black Goddess and Sophia is called *Vasilisa the Fair*.

Vasilisa's mother dies when she is young. In order to watch over her, her mother gives Vasilisa a doll that Vasilisa must keep hidden, feed, and consult. Vasilisa's father remarries a woman with two daughters who despise and torment Vasilisa. By consulting and feeding her doll, Vasilisa is able to perform the many arduous tasks they set her. Her doll bids her rest and the doll fulfills the tasks.

One day when her father is away, Vasilisa and her stepsisters are sewing by the light of one candle, which goes out. Since their task is unfinished, the stepsisters send Vasilisa to Baba Yaga's house nearby to fetch another light. As Vasilisa proceeds through the forest, she is passed by a horseman in white at dawn, a horseman in red at midday, and a horseman in black as twilight falls. Baba Yaga's house is surrounded by skulls on poles, whose eyes gleam in the darkness. Vasilisa begs to serve Baba Yaga in exchange for light, and is set various tasks, which her doll fulfills. Of Vasilisa's fears, the doll remarks: "Fear not. Eat your supper, say your prayers and go to sleep; the morning is wiser than the evening."[5]

Vasilisa is emboldened to ask the identity of the three horsemen. Baba Yaga replies that the white horseman is her bright day, the red horseman her red sun, and the black horseman her dark night, "and all of them are my faithful servants."[6] In return, Baba Yaga demands to know how the girl fulfills all her tasks so easily. Without disclosing her doll, Vasilisa says, "I am helped by the blessing of my mother."[7] Baba Yaga then casts

her out because she cannot have anything blessed in her house, but she gives Vasilisa a stick with an illuminated skull stuck upon it.

She is about to throw it away as she nears home when the skull bids her take the stick into her stepmother. She is amazed at how kind her erstwhile family is to her. But it transpires that, in her absence, they have been unable to kindle any fire or light in the house. The skull is accordingly set up, but its eyes follow the stepmother and her daughters everywhere so that, by morning, they are burned to ash. Vasilisa inters the skull, then lodges with a poor old grandmother and sustains them both by her spinning and weaving. So fine is her work that Vasilisa meets the tsar, who eventually marries her.

Within the simple limits of a folk story, the interaction of Sophia (Vasilisa) and the Black Goddess (Baba Yaga) are demonstrated. Here, Vasilisa is exiled from her family home, but the spirit of her mother accompanies her in the form of the doll. The stepmother and stepsisters cause Vasilisa to suffer for the first time all the exigencies of the poor. To be sent to Baba Yaga is tantamount to being sent to one's death, but Vasilisa is actually helped by Baba Yaga. By facing her worst fear—death itself—Vasilisa is liberated from her former situation. Like Psyche, she receives from the hands of death the light that she needs. She returns from the house of the dead with the flaming skull, thus perfectly fulfilling the conditions set by necessity but also overcoming them. By never disclosing her strength—the doll in the pocket of her apron—Vasilisa is never overcome and finally triumphs.

Russians have rarely let it be known that they have the blessed image of Sophia hidden in their breasts, but she has been their sure support just as much as the earth beneath their feet.

BYZANTIUM IN EXILE

The juxtaposition of Orthodoxy and the primal Russian spirit can never cease to thrill the observer. Here liturgy is full-blooded, a celestial banquet indeed. To those used to the milksop liturgies of the West, with their ill-sung, apologetic, and sloppy vernacularisms, Russian Orthodoxy may sometimes shock with its power. This is what true worship is supposed to do—shock us into awareness. As the Orthodox liturgy proceeds,

it is frequently punctuated by the deacon's exhortation to the faithful, "Wisdom, let us attend!" Being mindful of such Wisdom is the work of religion.

Perhaps here the extreme patristic spirit of Orthodoxy is partnered by an equally strong matristic spirit of ancient religion. Here heaven and earth embrace in a spirit of reconciliation and support. This is particularly true of the doctrine of God-manhood and theosis. God becomes a man in the person of Christ. Humanity has the ability to strive towards deity or theosis—literally, God-becoming. This state is not achieved on earth, though it is sought after in every act of the faithful.

The interpenetration of the holy and the profane, the exalted and the humble, are profoundly visible in the Russian spirit. The Orthodox wedding service preserves a vestige of the early sacred marriage in that it places crowns on the heads of husband and wife during the marriage ceremony in token of the joy of union and the self-sacrifice that care of each other brings with it.

An examination of the Orthodox liturgy should be accompanied by attendance at an Orthodox rite—the incandescent luminosity of the liturgy is a true doxophony of Sophia. Icons surround the worshipper—true windows into heaven. The chant swells, borne up by the human voice alone. Here is ecstasy, not pietistic posturing. Here Ecclesia orans stands revealed in every worshipper. Here one can believe in Christ's saying, "I am come to bring fire upon the earth." In Orthodoxy, the wings of the Holy Spirit have scarcely ceased beating since the first Pentecost. Tongues of fire descend upon the unbidden spirit; even the body is responsive to the reverberant chant. The eucharistic liturgy is a true anamnesis of Sophia's agape in her seven-pillared temple.

The newly minted seal of the Holy Trinity is set upon the lips of all who chant the Trisagion: "Holy God, Holy Strong, Holy Immortal One, have mercy upon us."

The Russian spirit is naturally that of Sophia. There is a great reverence for both her manifestations as Mother of the Black Earth (Miru Mir) and for the Virgin as the spirit of Sophia. One twelfth-century apocryphal text, *Descent of the Virgin into Hell*, describes how the Virgin wishes to see the torment of the souls in hell and is conducted there by the archangel Michael. She meets various groups of sinners and says, "They deserve this

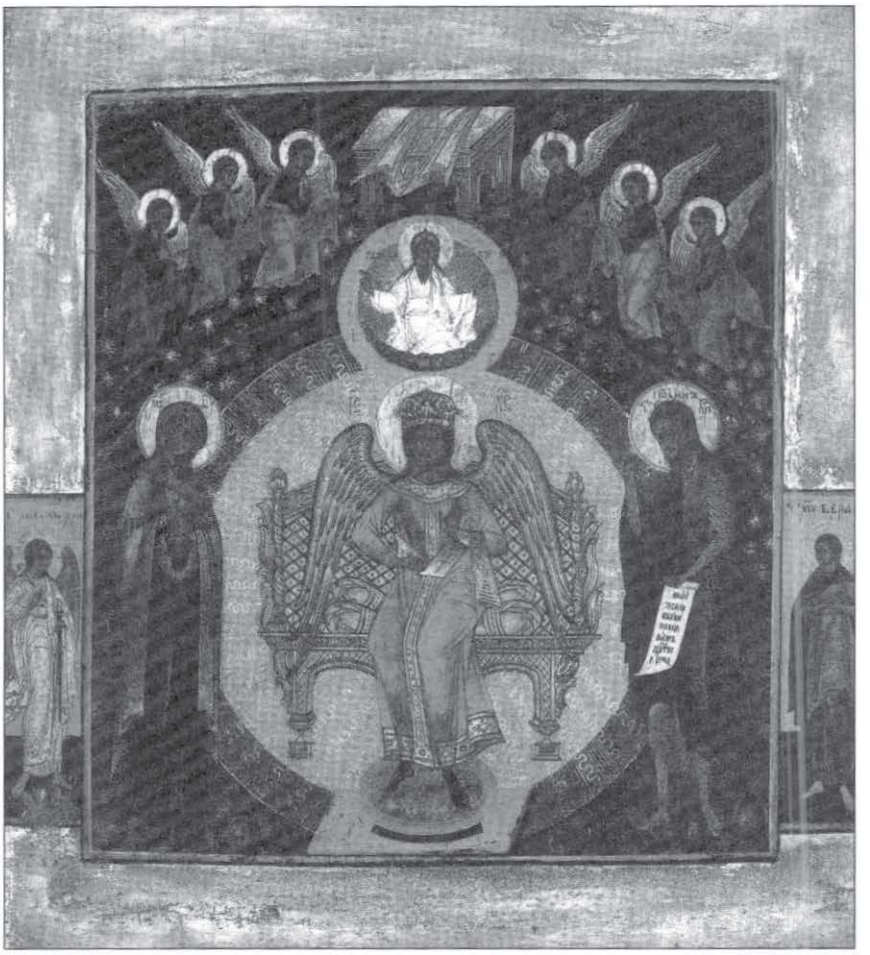
for their sins." Immediately a fiery wave breaks over the damned and engulfs them in fire. In pity and horror, the Virgin says, "I have only one request. Let me also enter, that I may suffer together with the Christians, for they have called themselves the children of my Son." Then she calls upon the company of heaven to petition her Son to have pity upon them. Jesus then descends from his throne and judges that from Good Thursday to Pentecost, the damned shall be given rest and a chance to praise God.[8] This response is typical of the Russian spirit: unfortunates and sufferers are not another class of being to pious Russians, who identify themselves with the sinner.

The Mantle of Mary is venerated in *Pokrov Presvyatyya Borogorditsy*, "Mantle of the Very Holy Mother of God," just as Athene's peplum and Brighid's mantle were venerated.[9] The idea of the Virgin as a defense or palladium wall is the very zone or belt of Sophia, which girdles her virgin integrity.

SOPHIA ENTHRONED

Sophia, Holy Wisdom, came into the Russian soul never to leave it. She is deeply associated with the native images of Vasilisa and others. When the Cathedral of St Sophia was erected at Kiev, "the Byzantine builders . . . are said to have painted above the altar an immense image of a woman with hands raised, in order to suggest to the pagan Slavs the association of the Christian feminine deities, Mary and Sophia, with the pagan Great Mother whose image with uplifted arms adorned folk art."[10] This image is still sustained in icons that depict Mary as the Apocalyptic Woman Clothed with the Sun.[11] It is also the subject of much Russian embroidery, which enshrines the image of the early Goddess of the Earth as a woman with uplifted hands flanked by horsemen.[12] It is also, more usually, considered to be the Holy Virgin herself as Mary Orans.

Many Russians never gave up their pagan beliefs but practiced *dvoeverie* or "double faith," switching effortlessly between paganism and Christianity as it suited them. The incorporation of Christian elements thus deepened their native practice and vice versa. A similar arrangement is found in Japan where, according to a religious survey, 90 percent of Japanese are Shintoists, but 90 percent are simultaneously Buddhist.



16. *Wisdom Enthroned.* Here Wisdom appears as a crowned angel, her feet upon a cushion that represents the world. She is flanked by Mary and St. John the Baptist, who are theologically considered the forerunners of Christ. Above Sophia appears God the Father in a cloud of glory, while above him is an empty throne and the Gospels. The iconographer intends us to understand that the glory of God has descended in the person of Christ. The red-robed Sophia has golden wings that represent her as a mediator between the heavenly and earthly realms. Icon of Novgorod School.

We can look to the Altaic and shamanic traditions of early Russia for the native myth of Sophia. The Cheremis story about God's daughter is highly reminiscent of the gnostic myth. This pagan story tells how God's daughter came down to earth to look for grass for her cattle, there being none in heaven. Moreover she was alone and unpartnered. She met a young man and took him as her husband. However, she did not wish her father know about this, so she left her dress upon the ground. God came to search for his lost daughter and, seeing the dress, assumed her dead. After two years of exile, the daughter returned with her husband and God gave a feast to celebrate his newfound relationship with humanity.[13]

Eastern Orthodoxy boasts several Sophias. The female martyr who is commemorated on September 17 and who is the mother of faith, hope, and charity, is frequently confused with Divine Wisdom, to whom the great cathedrals of Kiev, Novgorod, and Constantinople are dedicated.

> *In dedicating its most ancient temples to Saint Sophia, the substantial Wisdom of God, (the Russian people) have given to this idea a new expression which is unknown to the Greeks . . . By intimately linking Saint Sophia to the Mother of God and to Jesus Christ, the religious art of our ancestors distinguished her manifestly from one and the other, but representing her in the features of a particular divine being. It was for them . . . the luminous spirit of regenerated humanity, the guardian Angel of Earth, the future and definitive appearance of the Godhead.*[14]

The few icons of Sophia may suggest that she is a separate entity from the Trinity. Despite this, Orthodoxy proclaims that Christ alone is the true Wisdom and the true Word. "The icon is a theology in lines and colors," writes Evdokimov.[15] Icons are windows into heaven. To gaze at one with understanding is to cleanse the sight.

Icons of Sophia are rare and very unusual in their depiction of a female entity. The icon shown on p.93 shows a pictorial representation of Wisdom from Proverbs 9, slaughtering her beasts, pouring her wine, and inviting all to come to her table. The seven sections at the top of the icon show not only the seven pillars of her temple, but also the seven ecu-

menical councils that regulate Orthodox belief. Holding a staff in her right hand, Wisdom sits on a throne surrounded by the five circles of heaven. The red circle shows the vision of Ezekiel.

The other icon shown in this book (p.298) is that of Wisdom as the Angel of the Lord. The face and hands of the angel are bright fiery red, as are the wings. With feet upon a stone representing the earth itself the Sophianic angel sits on a throne of four legs with seven pillars depending from it. The angel has an eightfold nimbus or *slava* behind her head. This is often called "the sign of Wisdom,"[16] and recalls the ogdoadic perfection of Sophia, who descends through seven spheres or levels and ascends to the completion of all things. The brilliant fiery color of this icon caused Evgeni Trubetskoi to write that "it is the red of God's dawn emerging from the night of nonbeing: it is the eternal sun rising over all living things. Sophia is what precedes the *days* of creation."[17] Above the angel is a starry band that recalls the very end of creation. "And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vein, and as a falling fig from the fig tree."[18] The parallels between this image and that of the Woman Clothed with the Sun are close but not identical; they may well be a purposeful iconographic superimposition of each image.

The fiery wings of the iconic Sophia remind us of the mediating love of Cupid, the bearer of Eros. These same incandescent images appear in icons of the midsummer saint, John the Baptist, and of the prophet Elijah who ascends heavenward like Helios and his quadrigal-chariot of the sun. Both Apocalyptic Virgin and Sophia appear as angels, glowing with incandescent power like the sun.

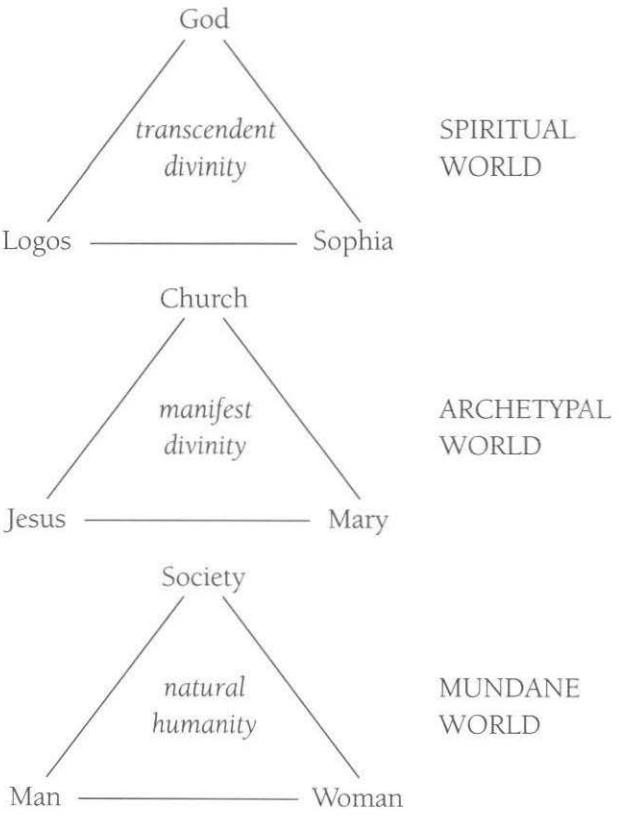
PROPHET OF WISDOM

In the last 150 years, Sophia has acquired a quorum of followers who have sent her message through the world. Vladimir Soloviev (1853–1900) was a mystic philosopher in the true sense. His life was marked by three meetings with Sophia, who first came to him when he was attending the liturgy of the Ascension as a boy of nine years. The second meeting occurred while he was studying gnostic texts in the British Museum

in 1875. Sophia appeared and instructed him to meet her in Egypt, where his last meeting took place. He wrote a poem, *Three Meetings,* to commemorate these sacred encounters.[19]

In formulating his theology of Sophia, Soloviev consciously drew upon the writings of Paracelsus, Boehme, and Swedenborg as well as resorting to the gnostics. His aim in so doing was the revitalization of the spiritual tradition, which he envisaged in three successive developments: the monotheistic Hebrew tradition followed by the Christic dimension of God to be concluded by the marriage of God and humanity.[20]

Soloviev fully recognized the dual appearance of Sophia through the persons of Jesus and Mary as a joint expression.[21] The following diagram shows the shape of his conception in three triplicities that may be considered harmonic resonances of each other:



Sophia plays "by evoking before God the innumerable possibilities of all the extra-divine existences and by absorbing them anew into this omnipotence, his absolute truth, and his infinite grace."[22] For Soloviev, Sophia is "the potential and future Mother of the extra-divine world (which) corresponds as an ideal complement to the eternally actual Father of the Godhead."[23] She is both World Soul and bride of the Logos, "the guardian angel of the world covering with her wings all the creatures in order to elevate them gradually to true being just as a bird covers its young. She is the substance of the Holy Spirit who is borne over the shadowy deeps of the nascent world."[24]

Soloviev's relationship with Sophia was both personal and passionate. His prayer to her is some indication of his dedication:

> *"Most holy Divine Sophia . . . I beg of thee: descend into the prison of the soul, fill our gloom with thy brilliance, with the fire of thy love having melted the shackles of our spirit, present unto us light and freedom, in a visible and substantial way manifest thyself to unto us, incarnate thyself in us and in the world, resurrecting the fullness of the ages, that the deeps may be encompassed and that god may be all in all."*[25]

His writing is nothing less than a profound prophecy of Sophia's return among humanity.

In the light of the dangers threatening our world, Soloviev wished to encourage all who were terrified of this specter to become absorbed in Sophia and let her creatively work out the solution, manifesting through many illuminated souls.[26]

THE WISE HERESY

Throughout this book we have seen how Sophia has insinuated herself back into religious traditions from which the Goddess had been believed to be excised. Very few mystics have fought very hard for her official acceptance, but to this steadfast band we must add the name of Pavel Florensky. As a Russian Orthodox priest, he attempted the impossible—the vindication and acceptance of Sophia into the Trinity. Of Sophia he writes:

> *This Great Being, both royal and feminine, who being neither God, nor the Eternal Son of God, neither angel nor saint, receives the veneration of one who accomplishes the Old Testament as well as of one who is the Begetter of the New: who is she then, if not the truest humanity, the purest and most whole of beings, the macrocosmic whole, the living soul of Nature and of the universe eternally united and uniting in the process of time with the Divine and uniting with Her all that is.*[27]

This view might have indeed been upheld aesthetically, if not doctrinally, by a lay person, but for an Orthodox priest to account for the presence of Sophia, some special arguments were going to be necessary: "The novelty of Sophia from the point of view of traditional Christian theology—whether Eastern or Western—is the setting up of Sophia as the fourth person in the hypostases of the Divine."[28] This was an insuperable problem and final stumbling block of Florensky's argument, for Sophia cannot be held as consubstantial (of one being) with the Trinity. Florensky states: "She is admitted to the depth of the Trinity by the humility of God."[29] This would suggest that God, not content with becoming human, accepted into God's own realm a created being in order to learn from her. That God learns from us is by no means a new theory. In considering Florensky's point, we must remember that Orthodoxy does not endorse as doctrine the apocryphal accounts of the Virgin's Assumption into Heaven in the same way that Catholicism does.

How is Florensky to prove that Sophia has a special relationship with the Trinity? He takes a Boehmenist view and expresses the action of the Trinity through the burning glass of Sophia. The Father is expressed through Sophia as the ideal being, the foundation of creation, which enhances the power and strength of her own being. The Son is expressed through Sophia as the meaning of creation, its intelligence, truth, and justification. The Holy Spirit is expressed through Sophia as the spirituality of creation, its holiness, purity, and its immaculate aspect.[30] Sophia becomes for him "the light shining in darkness,"[31] the natural glory or adornment of both creation and the Church, manifest in the Blessed Virgin.[32]

Father Sergius Bulgakov (1871–1944) was a torchbearer for what

was coming to be called *Sophiology*. His spiritual conversion happened when he was twenty-five and traveling on the southern steppe of Russia. Looking upon the vastness of the desert that he had been taught to accept as lifeless, he realized that "nature was not death, but life."[33] From this awakening to nature he was given insight into the Divine, and he subsequently found solace in the contemplation of the Blessed Virgin. His championship of Sophia was clearly an attempt to revitalize Orthodoxy and to reestablish the spirit of the Divine Feminine so that the Church did not remain off-balanced by its Christocentric view.

He believed fervently that "the future of a living Christianity rests with a Sophianic interpretation of the world and of its destiny . . . Sophiology is a theology of *crisis*, not of disintegration, but of salvation."[34] Bulgakov urged that we should struggle "with the world out of love for the world," bringing about the necessary changes "through a Sophianic perception of the world in the Wisdom of God."[35]

Bulgakov's theory was that "God discloses himself from the standpoint of eternity as Wisdom, which, in turn, represents itself in the two hypostases of Son and Spirit. The Son is an archetype of men, and the Spirit, as "daughter of God," serves as the archetype of women.[36]

Bulgakov did considerably more work on the relationship between Sophia and the Blessed Virgin than Soloviev, relating to the Holy Spirit that was itself a hypostasis of maternity. In Sophia, the divine and earthly natures of Christ are founded.

His theories came under investigation by the Church in 1922. He was accused of promulgating the doctrine of an androgynous Christ and his Sophiology, "which, under the influence of Palamism and Cabala, regarded God as androgynous and characterized him equally as 'Father' and as 'Mother.'"[37]

Undaunted, Bulgakov continued to write about Sophia, producing a mature theology that attempted to loosen the constraints of patriarchal philosophy, but which nevertheless strove to remain within the boundaries of Orthodoxy. He reconciled the dualisms implicit in Soloviev's work and posited, not a fallen Sophia like that of the gnostics, but an earthly Sophia who, in the shape of the World Soul, became dark because humanity lost its sovereignty over nature.[38] It was that very forsaken Black Goddess that Bulgakov upheld and restored to rights once more.

VIRGIN OF PEACE

Nicholas Roerich (1874–1947), the Russian artist and philosopher, was another of the Russian ambassadors of Sophia. His interest was in cultural interconnection, and although he went to live in America, he ended his life in India, having explored Tibet. This gave him interesting insights into the nature of the common symbologies of different countries. His work is haunted by the Divine Feminine. He observed, "Throughout the entire East and in the entire West there lives the Image of the Mother of the World, and deeply significant salutations are dedicated to this High Entity."[39] To what extent the Russian Orthodox experience of Sophia influenced him is hard to say.

As a result of the Russian Revolution and the European hostilities resultant from the First World War, his major preoccupation became the preservation of cultural institutions and monuments in times of war. He accordingly proposed the Roerich Pact, for which he was nominated for the Nobel Peace Prize in 1929. His intention was that all such cultural institutions and art collection be deemed neutral, to be protected and respected by all combatants.

To this end, he designed a flag to be known as the "Banner of Peace," which was to identify such neutral cultural collections. It consisted of

17. *Madonna Oriflamma*. Here the maiden Sophia holds the Banner of Peace, depicted as three spheres within a circle upon a white field. This symbolic device was the vision of Nicholas Roerich, the Russian mystical painter. He intended it to symbolize the treasures of wisdom and culture as an international sign of Sophianic inviolability. Nicholas Roerich Museum, New York.

three red spheres within a red circle on a white field. "The design has been interpreted as symbolizing religion, art, and science encompassed by the circle of culture, or, as the past, present and future achievements of humanity guarded within the circle of eternity."[40] The symbols on the Banner of Peace are common to many cultures, including the Three Treasures of Tibet, in India as the Chintamani or Sign of Happiness, and in medieval art on the breast of Christ in Memling's *The Adoration of Christ*.

"Because of its universality and agelessness, Roerich believed that no symbol was more appropriate for the preservation of the world's treasures."[41] The banner was to symbolize universal protection of humankind's achievements in the same way that the Red Cross or Crescent represents the protection of life.

He depicted this banner of peace in many paintings, the most striking of which is the *Madonna Oriflamma* (1932), which shows the golden-haloed Madonna, dressed in purple to signify her links with Wisdom, holding up the Banner of Peace in much the same way that in medieval art, St. Veronica shows the vernicle with the icon of Christ upon it. This is truly a depiction of Sophia with her Banner of Peace, revealing her to be the guardian of our cultural treasures (see p.305).

The three spheres in Buddhist iconography signify the Buddha, the Dharma, and the Sanga with which Buddhists align themselves when they take the protection of or align themselves with Divinity, the Wisdom of Divinity, and with the faithful ones who have, do, and will practice this wisdom.

Roerich's sense of the Goddess of Wisdom reveals itself in several of his paintings. His philosophy was a subtle blend of Western and Eastern spirituality, achieved by his Russian and Scandinavian roots. The picture, *The Mother of the World*, reveals a virgin veiled in crystalline light, sitting on a throne very similar to that of the icon of Sophia. Of this figure, he writes, "The Great Features of the Face are often covered and under the folds of this veil, glowing with the squares of perfection, may one not see the One Great Unifying Aspect, common to Them All!"[42]

Roerich believed that women were the natural guardians of earth's treasures. "Ancient legends actually attribute to woman the role of the guardian of sacred knowledge. Therefore, may she now also remember her defamed ancestress, Eve, and again hearken to the voice of her intu-

ition in not only eating of but also planting as many trees bearing the fruits of the knowledge of good and evil as possible."[43] He prophesied, "Women, indeed you will weave and unfold the Banner of Peace."[44] He wrote, "To both East and West, the images of the Great Mother—womanhood—is the bridge of ultimate unification."[45]

This understanding is extraordinarily consistent within the Russian character. Whether we look at Madame Blavatsky's *Isis Unveiled,* Soloviev's championship of Sophia, or Bulgakov's attempt to incorporate the Divine Feminine into Orthodox Trinitarian understanding, the Goddess of Wisdom emerges as a dynamic source of inspiration and strength.

This vision of Sophia is Russia's gift to the West, a bridge by which we may restore and reunite the divided halves of our being. Theologian Paul Evdokimov writes, "The Wisdom of God is pre-existent to the formation of mankind, and every man carries within him 'a guiding image,' his own Sophia or Wisdom, he is thus God's living project. He must decode this image, in the process decoding himself, freely conquering his own intelligence, and making his own destiny."[46]

This is of course the pursuit of all spirituality: to find in oneself the image of the Divine. Sophia is the divine pattern, imaging herself within the whole of creation. When it is called together and recognized, creation itself will realize perfection and completion.

It has been frequently prophesied that something wonderful will come out of Russia. Nicholas Berdyaev writes, "It is imperative to bear in mind that human creativity is not a claim or a right on the part of humanity, but God's claim on and call to humanity. God awaits humanity's creative act, which is the response to the creative act of God."[47] In other words, we must recognize the Sophianic potential within each of us and give it expression.

As I write this chapter, Communism is being wiped off the slate in Russia: an unprecedented event in the lives of generations of people. Roerich's own words may stand as prophetic testament to the work that lies ahead. "Verily, the hour of the affirming of beauty in life is come! It came in the travail of the spirits of the peoples . . . Each living rational being may receive . . . the living raiment of beauty, and cast away from him that ridiculous fear which whispers: 'This is not for you' . . . All is for you if you manifest the wish from a pure source."[48]

The great heritage of Russia lies untapped, its treasures still accessible and within living memory. But "holy Russia demands holy work!"[49] The Russian people have served a long apprenticeship in the chicken-legged house of Baba Yaga; now they are invited to leave it. Let us pray that fair Vasilisa can lead them into possession of their own homeland with the image of Sophia borne ever before her as talisman and touchstone.

16

APOCALYPTIC VIRGIN

Who is this that looks forth like the dawn, fair as the moon, bright as the sun, terrible as an army with banners?
—Song of Solomon 6:10

The Eternal female groan'd! it was heard over all the Earth.
—William Blake, *The Marriage of Heaven and Hell*

THE PAROUSIA

Every religion has its projected end-time. For Jews, it is the tikkun; for gnostics, the apocatastasis; for Zoroastrians, the Fravarti; for Christians, it is the Parousia. Time was, time is, time shall be no more. The millennial spirit is running strongly at this time, only ten years before the new millennium, which is alternatively viewed as the New Age of Aquarius or else as Armageddon.

The return of the Holy Spirit has been long expected in Christian eschatology. However, whether the presence winging its ways across our skies is to be that of doves or guided missiles has been doubtful. As we approach the end of the second millennium after Christ, both aficionados of peace and destruction seem to reign supreme. As ever at such times, the mere threat of the last days has sent the faithful to the Book of the Apocalypse and everyone else to the consultation of divinatory means, including the perhaps aptly named Nostradamus, whose prophecies expire in 1999. Sophia, so familiarly imaged by the dove of peace, might seem ill at ease in this millennial scenario, yet she draws upon her aspect of Black Goddess to deliver warnings and to bring the kenosis of war and conflict to those with no peace in their hearts.

The Woman Clothed with the Sun stands forth in Revelation as a

continual reminder of the struggle of Sophia to emerge from her embattled guise. Whether we see her as Isis or Mary—for this book contains both images—the presence of Sophia is strongly upheld here.

Revelation 12 tells of John's vision of a woman "clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet and on her head a crown of twelve stars,"[1] who is with child. A seven-headed dragon comes to devour the child as it is born. War in heaven ensues, and Michael and his angels cast the dragon down to earth. The dragon still pursues the woman, who is given two wings like those of eagles to fly into the wilderness, there to abide for three-and-a-half years. One of the dragon's heads spewes forth a flood of water, but "the earth came to the help of the woman," and swallows it up.[2] Who is the woman? In the historical context, she is the Church, Ecclesia, who can be identified also as Mary. Yet there are elements in this chapter highly reminiscent of Isis' flight from Set, her bearing of Horus in the marshes, where she nourishes him as mother-vulture with great wings. Also reminiscent is Leto's flight from the python and her giving birth to Apollo and Artemis on the island of Ortygia.[3]

The adversary of Mary/Ecclesia is none other than the Devil, and so the ancient curse upon women uttered by God in Genesis 3:15: "I will put enmity between you and the woman, and between your seed and her seed; he shall bruise your head and you shall bruise his heel," is finally fulfilled as the serpent is overthrown.

Mary assumes the burden of the World Soul in Revelation—clothed with the sun, she bounds the solar system; she has put the sublunary and illusory realm under her feet and defeated the dragonish chaos of the earth. In Sophianic terms, she subsumes the Tiamat power into herself. She has on her head the crown of the Zodiac. These are the cosmic attributes of Sophia herself. The *Beatus Apocalypse* picture of this scene (see p.60), shows her glorious sun-illumined self and her veiled hidden self in flight from the dragon.

This vision is one of the constellation Virgo, the place of Astraea's retirement, from which, says Virgil, the Virgin will descend and give birth to a son. For her sake, the earth itself will cooperate in her escape from the evils of the dragon. That this should be so is not strange, since the Black Goddess and Sophia are one being, as the gnostics held. "They call

the Divine Wisdom both Holy Spirit and Earth, and also Mother as well as Jerusalem."[4]

The prime image of Revelation is the restoration of the heavenly city. Jerusalem, as we have seen, has been a consistent image of Sophia throughout scripture. She is the widow-woman, the raped virgin, the despoiled temple. Jerusalem is the earthly locus and meeting place for the heavenly Jerusalem. Anyone looking over that city today and the miseries caused there in the name of three different faiths may indeed envision the rejected Sophia who wisely orders all things, if only she is allowed. Her torn garment, ripped away in Song of Songs 5:7 and despoiled in *Consolations of Philosophy* (c.f. p. 234) is restored in Revelation: "His Bride has made herself ready; it was granted her to be clothed with fine linen, bright and pure."[5]

The city of Jerusalem is a microcosm of the earth itself, which can be transformed and filled with light. Many deny the possibility of this transfiguration within temporal occurrence. Revelation is like an icon that shows us the eternal possibility of change. The earth, like woman, has been imaged as the Whore of Babylon, a destructive and vicious bitch from whom we should extract all that we can. That she can be imaged as the glorious sun-woman, shedding her own radiance and waiting to emerge as queen of creation, rarely occurs in our desacralized society.

Mary is not often considered an agent of the apocalypse, yet gnostic tradition gives many stories that show her in this dynamic stance. Mary appears in the Apocryphal Gospel of Bartholomew and describes her Annunciation to the disciples as she lies near death. When she is in the temple, she is accustomed to receive her food from an angel who comes daily with a cup and some bread. However, one day another angel comes and the veil of the temple is riven in two. A cloud of dew falls from heaven, enveloping her. The angel wipes her with his robe and says,

> *"Hail, thou that art highly favored, the chosen vessel, grace inexhaustible." And he smote his garment upon the right hand and there came a very great loaf and he set it upon the altar of the temple and did eat of it first himself, and gave unto me also. And again he smote his garment upon the left hand and there came a*

very great cup full of wine: and he set it upon the altar of the temple and did drink of it first himself, and gave also unto me. And I beheld and saw the bread and the cup whole as they were.[6]

The Apostles beg her to tell them how she became Theotokos: she warns them not to ask. However, as she tells of her Annunciation, fire begins to issue from her mouth: "And the world was at the point to come to an end: but Jesus appeared quickly and laid his hand upon her mouth and said unto Mary: 'Utter not this mystery, or this day my whole creation will come to an end.'"[7] Here Mary is almost the prime mover of the apocatastasis by telling of her conception of God's seed.

Revelation speaks of war and final peace. Yet the descent of the dove, as Charles Williams called it, has been long in coming.[8] The medieval prophet, Joachim of Fiore, spoke of the age of the Holy Spirit as one of tranquility.[9] Before the Parousia, the Apocalyptic Virgin must appear as the dazzling Red Queen and give her admonitory call to change.

VIRGO POTENS

The eleventh-century Byzantine thinker Psellus says, "When thou seest a most holy formless Fire shining and bounding throughout the depths of the whole cosmos, give ear to the Voice of the Fire."[10] He may have been prophesying the return of Sophia as the Woman Clothed with the Sun who, with a voice of fire, has been appearing over the last two hundred years in the form of the Blessed Virgin Mary.

One of the impressive features of the many sightings of Mary is perahelion—the spectacle of the sun dancing—an unusual but natural phenomenon in which the sun appears to dance, actually oscillating slightly in its course. That perahelion should accompany the apparitions is very interesting, for the Woman Clothed with the Sun should indeed make her appearances with heliacal phenomena.

The apparitions of the Virgin present Mary as the *Virgo Potens*, the strong Virgin, who, like a Christian Athene, represents the justice of the earth and the integrity of its spirit. She admonishes and recalls people to metanoia. Like Maat and Astraea, she returns to awaken us. She brings us back to the potent virginity of clear thought and radical action, in focus-

ing upon the wasteland of both land and spirit. Into the sleep of *bios*—that genetic life that we all lead—she injects the dream of *zoe*—that inspirational life that we might potentially live.[11]

Isidore Glabas, a fourteenth-century Greek theologian, reverted to the Astraea myth to describe the first descent of Mary. He posited that she was the image of Wisdom, a creature above both human and angelic power, who had no reason to leave her place next to God. However, when humanity grew corrupt, she descended in order to make God incarnate through herself and so save them.[12] In her second descent as Apocalyptic Virgin, it would seem that Mary reverts also to the Goddess Anath or Ishtar in her role as Queen of Battle.

George Herbert's riddle, "How well her name an army doth present, / In whom the Lord of Hosts did pitch His tent,"[13] gives an anagram of Mary as Army, based on the Song of Songs 6:10, which heads this chapter. Mary's militant face usually appears only in times of danger. Her image of the Virgin has long been borne into battle; the Emperor Heraclitus (575–641) marched into battle with her banner, as did later Byzantine emperors until Constantinople fell.[14] King Arthur himself bore "the image of holy Mary, the everlasting Virgin on his shield, and the heathen were put to flight."[15] One of the strongest Catholic sodalities, the Legion of Mary, presents this militant face of the Virgin, but it is one that the Virgin manifests without help.

From 1830, the Virgin Mary has been appearing all over Europe. These appearances have one thing in common—they look towards the end of time and they issue the call to metanoia. Pope Pius XII stated that "the human race is today involved in a supreme crisis, which will end in its salvation by Christ, or in its dire destruction."[16] Certainly this statement sets the tone of the second half of the twentieth century. The appearance of the Virgin to two young children at La Salette in 1846 was the beginning of many apocalyptic messages that have continued unchecked ever since.

Do we hear the voice of Sophia in these manifestations? Certainly, the ancestral voice of the earth sounds through Mary, who is after all the kinswoman of all people, since she is a human being who became the Mother of God. It is within Catholic tradition that Mary has been most usually pied with Sophia. Sapiential images pepper the liturgies and de-

votions to Mary in such a way that outsiders might well be forgiven for assuming that one was the other.

Mary is accorded *hyperdulia*—reverence a little higher than that accorded the angels—but not the *latria* accorded to God alone. Despite this mealy-mouthed definition, the faithful have always gone directly to Mary in their troubles, treating her as the true ear and effective trouble-shooter of the Divine Family. A Catholic bishop is reported to have said, "Do not overburden your Savior with your request, for He is very busy; better address your prayers to the Holy Mother. She will pass your prayers on to whomever is necessary."[17] On the one hand, this makes Mary seem no more than a secretary for God, but this accords well with the apocryphal medieval legends that assign her a more active role. While St. Peter is forbidding access to the Pearly Gates, Mary lets in lost souls by the back gate, according to a medieval apocryphal tale. Similarly, Mary is no regarder of ecclesial authority today: she appears, admonishes, and establishes pilgrimage centers without permission from the Church. The passive Madonna of the Lady Chapel has leapt out of her niche and is about the world inciting the faithful to political agitation. It is often asked whether Mary may be considered in the light of a goddess, since she is, after all, only a human creature. I believe it purist to eject Mary from the realms of the Divine Feminine just because she is merely the last in a long line of women who have achieved semidivine status among her followers. We live in an age that makes its own myths. In the twentieth century, the Assumption of Mary into heaven has been officially accepted as a Catholic doctrine. The Virgin appears spontaneously to many Christians, just as the Goddess appears to many non-Christians. This is not a well-documented phenomenon, but I believe we must see the Marian apparitions as part of a total manifestation of the Divine Feminine and not split them up. I will be detailing instances of the Goddess's reanimation of spirituality in the next chapter.

One feature of the apparitions often overlooked is that the seers often call their vision "the Lady" and that it is often *after* the event that the apparitions are identified as the Virgin. Bernadette Soubirous, for example, called her Lady "Aquerò," the local patois for "that one" or "her."[18] Aquerò appeared as a girl of about fourteen years, a fact that has been totally ignored by the Lourdes popularizers. Bernadette's response to the Lourdes

statue, which depicts a thirty-year-old woman, was alternately scathing and politely tight-lipped: it clearly did not portray Aquerò at all. "The figure does not seem young enough and does not smile enough."[19]

Lucia, one of the seers at the Portuguese apparition site in Fatima in 1917, was distressed when she heard her brother boast that they had seen the Virgin. "I don't know if it was Our Lady. It was a very pretty little woman."[20]

What does the Virgin do and say when she comes? She very often institutes a pilgrimage cult associated with prayer or healing, just as Demeter did at Eleusis. She sometimes asks her followers to wear a medal or scapular as a talismanic emblem of their devotion, such as the Miraculous Medal struck in 1830 after the visions of St. Catherine Labouré.

The Lourdes apparition is interesting in that it corresponds to the usual pattern of Black Madonna sightings. The Virgin appeared in a grotto, which, though the area around it had been used as a rubbish dump by the peasants for years, proved to be the source of healing waters. Aquerò bade Bernadette to dig near the rock and to drink. Three times she dug and brought up nothing but mud; the fourth time it turned to pure water.[21] The water, which has no spectacular mineral properties, has healed many; thus a pilgrimage cult was born that still attracts millions of visitors each year.

The apparition of the Virgin at Fatima instructed the seer children to make her Immaculate Heart better known and loved, and to pray the rosary.[22] The saying of the rosary has been standard Christian practice from early times. It is a method of counting and saying prayers while meditating on the images contained therein or on mysteries associated with them. The rosary is a familiar personal and family devotion. It has been called "Our Lady's lifeline" with good reason, for the repetition of the many Hail Marys creates a chain of petitions that connects the pray-er with the object of prayer. The "weapon" of the Apocalyptic Virgin is usually the rosary, by which the faithful will bring about changes. It is a particularly appropriate prayer for the apocalyptic messages that often accompany the apparitions, for it specifically asks Mary to guard the soul at the moment of death. Standard Catholic meditation before bed is a consideration of the "four last things," death, hell, judgment, and heaven, so that each night becomes a preparation for either a new day or else death.

The message of Fatima was to consecrate the whole world to the Immaculate Heart of Mary, something that was eventually done by Pope Pius XII in 1942. Along with this devotion, the faithful were exhorted to recite the rosary daily and to amend their lives. The prayer of Fatima is dedicated to world peace. "O Queen of the Rosary, sweet Virgin of Fatima, we beg of thee to watch over our dear homeland and assure its moral and spiritual revival. Bring back peace to all nations of the world, so that all and our own nation in particular, may be happy to call thee their Queen and the Queen of Peace."[23]

Lucia, the chief seer of Fatima, received certain secrets that were recorded and deposited in the Vatican where they were not to be opened until 1960. They are still there, presumably. The "message of Fatima" has been frequently construed as a divine blast against Communism. Certainly, the apparition on May 13, 1917, could not have been more timely, if this was indeed the Virgin's purpose, since the Russian Revolution occurred six months later that year.

Apparitions of the Virgin have been witnessed by Muslims. In Zeitoun, Egypt, a few men noticed a figure in white perched on a Coptic Church roof. Many thousands of witnesses saw the spectacle. While the apparition did not speak, many "doves of light" were seen moving at high speed about her. Mary is considered to be the mother of the Prophet Jesus in Islam, and so her appearance to Muslims should be taken as particularly unusual. Zeitoun is the place, in legend, where the Virgin rested under a sycamore tree during the flight into Egypt.[24]

In Amsterdam in 1951, the Virgin appeared as Our Lady of all Nations. She inaugurated a prayer to be said that echoes the words of Sophia as Christian World Soul:

> *Lord Jesus Christ, Son of the Father,*
> *Send now your Spirit over the earth.*
> *Let the Holy Spirit live in the hearts of all peoples,*
> *That they may be preserved from degeneration, disaster and war.*
> *May the Lady of All Nations, who once was Mary,*
> *Be our advocate. Amen.*[25]

Are we to understand these apparitions of the Virgin as an expression of the Goddess? The evidence of seers is usually open to normal

cultural interpretation. The apparition is female and it is understood to be the Virgin. The apparition at Knock, Ireland, in 1879, reported not a figure but a "large globe of golden light" that moved up and down.[26] These apparitions in the vicinity of a high mountain may bear another interpretation.

The earth produces many anomalous yet natural phenomena, such as ball lightening, will-o'-the-wisp and earthquake lights. The latter frequently appear along fault lines, near mountain ranges, etc. The phenomenon of earth lights has been investigated by Paul Devereux. These phenomena are frequently described as ghostly apparitions, UFOs, and other such. Devereux, himself a seer of earth lights, suggests that it is possible that such natural phenomena "can respond to witness movement and *thought.*" He witnessed such earth lights over Bromley Common, where they rearranged themselves into a clear form, "the shape of a figure with its arms outspread. Perhaps because of my Catholic upbringing I associated this with an angel or Christ figure."[27] In

18. *Mother of the World.* Sophia, like the statue of the Egyptian Goddess, Neith, is veiled: "I am all that was, and is and shall be, and no man has lifted my veil." Wisdom's mysterious ways are intentionally pursued by men and women the world over: we call such people mystics, philosophers, esotericists. In this painting by Nicholas Roerich, the veiled Sophia is surrounded by starlike disincarnate avatars of her wisdom, while below upon the earth, a pair of male and female mystics invoke her influence. This is a true representation of the World Soul and of the transcendent appearance of Sophia Stellarum. Nicholas Roerich Museum, New York.

his objective scientific research, Devereux considers the possibility that "we are dealing with a very sensitive energy form." Might the World Soul be manifesting in this way, able to take on whatever image it wishes? Perhaps where once people saw deities in the sky, they now see extraterrestrial vehicles. In the history of the Goddess's manifestations, such a thing is not impossible. The power of the earth may manifest by such means as earth lights, just as it does through volcanic activity. The symbol of the earth's energy field is universally represented by the dragon.

Whatever our standpoint, whether we see these appearances as the folk soul of Catholics stating what is not being stated in the Church, or whether we take the Virgin's appearances at face value, they have had an effect. Wherever the Virgin appears, the faithful follow. "As long as there is a cult devoted to Her, there will be people who speak with the Goddess face to face."[28]

Mary is coming in the role of Sophianic Mother to warn and encourage. In her latest appearances at Medjugorje, Yugoslavia, which started midsummer 1981, the Virgin has come as Queen of Peace. This message from her own lips was reinforced by a supernatural light in the dark sky that read MIR, or peace. This unmistakable sign would have been comprehensible to any astrologer, for it is none other than the zodiacal sign of Virgo: ♍.[29] The winged Virgin Sophia comes to us in visions. Meanwhile, the earth itself groans.

THE GROANING OF THE EARTH

The Apocalyptic Virgins represent a call to faith that calls in question Adam and Eve's stewardship of the paradisal garden and, latterly, of the earth itself; they proclaim a call to greater responsibility in our use of earth's resources; they bring us face up against the nature of the Fall.

The force of nature herself has manifested in some spectacular and, to human viewpoints, disastrous ways. The old relationship between the goddess of the land and humankind has had its ketubah (marriage contract) cancelled and renewed several times in the twentieth century alone. While we conciliate one part of the earth, another part is visited by hurricane, drought, famine, and earthquake.

Always aware of the danger of the Black Goddess, humanity has

striven, like Perseus, to look at the head of Medusa only as the reflected image in Athene's shield. That palladium will not hold forever. The time has come to look the Black Goddess squarely in the face. Athene says, "The veil upon My shield is beginning to wear thin, and the glory of the Rays of Medusa become apparent to earthly gaze. The inner power of the atom has been violently exposed, and reduces the physical body to the shadow which in verity it is . . ."[30]

When the earth itself cries out, then we may be sure that the World Soul is agitated. This feature of pathetic fallacy is resonant in Christianity as in other spiritualities. When Christ rides in triumph into Jerusalem, the Pharisees tell him to rebuke the people's hosannas. He answers, "I tell you, if these were silent, the very stones would cry out."[31] And if the stones cry out in joy, how much more so in terror? "We know that the whole creation has been groaning in travail together until now; and not only the creation, but we ourselves, who have the first fruits of the Spirit, groan loudly as we wait for adoption as (children), the redemption of our bodies."[32] This earth cry is echoed within ourselves, for Wisdom "dwells with all flesh"[33] and, as indwelling spirit, cries out within us.[34]

The Goddess has been reappearing in many ways, normally through her familiar faces of the Virgin, though not always. Sometimes the ancient goddesses reemerge in surprising ways. In February 1940, an old woman boarded a bus between Athens and Corinth. As she had no money for her fare, she was put off at the next stop, which happened to be Eleusis, the very place that Demeter stopped by the well in her mourning search for Persephone. The bus refused to start and the passengers chipped in to pay her fare. As she got back on, the old woman said, "You ought to have done it sooner but you are egotists, and since I am among you, I will tell you something else: you will be punished for the way you live, you will be deprived even of plants and water!" No one remembered her getting off, but there seemed little doubt that Demeter had manifested among them once more, with an ancient yet contemporarily relevant prophecy.[35]

The voice of the Black Goddess is still with us. It speaks to us now in unpredictable meteorological patterns: rain in the desert, drought in formerly fertile places, rising sea levels, global warming, the dispersing of the earth's resources—these are the new wasteland predicted by the sibyls

of ancient time. Both outwardly in the world, as well as interiorly in the soul, wasteland is now a familiar condition.

"If you broke the rules of the old Goddess you were zapped," says Lovelock. "Strangely the Gaia theory says much the same thing. You can make models that demonstrate this. They show that any species that adversely affects its environment is eliminated. If we continue to corrupt, pollute and rip the skin off the Earth by deforestation, then we may be eliminated, but of course, life will go on."[36]

The Sibyl of the Rhine, St. Hildegard of Bingen, wrote about the earth and our treatment of it. "The earth should not be injured, the earth should not be destroyed. As often as the elements of the world are violated by ill treatment, so God will cleanse them. God will cleanse them through the sufferings, through the hardships of humankind. All of creation God gives to humankind to use. But if this privilege is misused, God's justice permits creation to punish humanity."[37]

Sophia as the Virgin Astraea or as an enraged Athene will defend her own. When Christ laments with the voice of Sophia over the people of Jerusalem, he says, "Behold, your house is forsaken."[38] The temple of Wisdom is empty and Wisdom has nowhere to lay her head. Christ's action of blasting the infertile fig tree is seen as an instance of messianic paranoia by some,[39] yet that fig tree that Christ encounters when he enters Jerusalem betokens our unpreparedness of spirit. The fig tree, which should be fertile by its nature and which is the harbinger of the warm season,[40] is uncharacteristically barren as he enters the holy city.

The wasteland of the spirit is represented by fundamentalism, which offers one of the greatest challenges to our age. It arises in all religions, though seldom within the native spiritualities. "Because these fundamental movements always lack the integrality of justice, deep violence lurks just beneath their sentimentalisms."[41] They attempt to seduce people from rich, creative lives into narrow restatements of exoteric practice. Fundamentalism is a spirituality content to live on the margins, as though the power of Sophia were rationed. As Matthew Fox comments, "Paranoid people believe there is a conspiracy in the universe against them, mystics believe there is a conspiracy in the universe on their behalf."[42] Fundamentalism is usually a denial of Sophia on all levels.

It accepts the end of the world as a desirable thing, because all the

chosen will be saved and all disagreeable things and people will be swept away into hell. Millennialist doom and gloom afflicts the spirit in an invidious way. It promotes contempt for the earth and all creation as expendable. It views the body as an unfortunate evil that heaven will allow us to dispense with.

Those with no spirituality—therefore no comprehension of other states of being—may indeed be afflicted with millennialism themselves, ever fearful of what the future will bring, cautious of giving love in case the object of that love is suddenly torn from them. Some of them are survivalists, who pile up caches of food and supplies against the day of disaster when nuclear war strikes.

Possibly as a reaction to hellfire and predetermination, the question of evil is generally overlooked in our society. The issues raised in Revelation—the punishment of the wicked and the suffering of the innocent—are there resolved by the second coming of Christ and his union with Mary/Ecclesia/Sophia. In a post-Christian and New Age society, we no longer see things in terms of sin or Fall, although we are aware of our social divisions and inequities and still yearn for a holistic restoration. For modern Western society, the only redemption that can be countenanced is a total one, not one that only rescues only "the chosen" and consigns the rest to punishment.

How do we enter the synergy of Sophia and creation, the marriage of heaven and earth? It may be that we must continue on the road with the Black Goddess, who will help us encounter and challenge all that impedes this synergy from operating effectively. Or it may be that we each become the synergic touchstone for Sophia's operation, that we become again as little children and find the spark of creativity within each of us that will be the blast that withers wickedness.

IMMACULATE CONCEPTION

One common feature of most apparitions of the Virgin is the youth of those to whom such visions appear. "Wisdom opened the mouth of the dumb and made the tongues of babes speak clearly."[43] The clarity and truth of youthful observation has been one of the channels of Sophia's integrity and justice among humankind. The focus of the innocent is

unmuddied by sophisticated human concerns, uncolored by thought of personal gain or fame. In the gnostic *Thunder Perfect Mind,* Sophia exhorts her faithful to "draw near to childhood, and do not despise it because it is small and paltry."[44]

When Bernadette asked her "Lady" who she was, the apparition replied, *"Que soy era Immaculada Councepciou."*[45] Bernadette, a simple shepherdess, could not know the theological implication of the reply, "I am the Immaculate Conception." This doctrine defines Mary, alone of all women, as conceived without original sin. It was necessary to define this doctrine because of the dualism of Augustine's concept of original sin, which would necessarily make Mary the transmitter of the sin of the Fall to her Son.

The Feast of the Immaculate Conception has been celebrated since 1476, but it was not defined as Catholic doctrine until 1854, four years before Bernadette's vision. "Had Valentinus been looking down on this cosmos from his place in the pleroma on December 8, 1854, then he must not have been able to resist a bemused smile. For on that day Pius IX decreed, in bull *Ineffabilis Deus,* that Mary by a special act of grace had been made utterly sinless from the moment of her conception. Thus even the *psychikoi* of the Roman Church had finally come to acknowledge what Valentinus had known all along, that salvation could come into this fallen world only though a perfect Virgin Mother who, without intercourse, conceived the Savior and without loss of virginity, gave him birth. A tortuous road to Sophia! Still, better gnosis late than gnosis never," concludes Paula Fredriksen in her essay, *A Response to Vitiated Seeds and Holy Vessels.*[46]

Feminists have not responded happily to this doctrine, since it mythologizes Mary and leaves Woman just where she was. However, though the doctrine of the Immaculate Conception is applied solely to Mary, it may be possible to apply it in a wider context, a change that could help our worldview immensely. If Mary is taken as a representative of the human race, of creation, of matter itself, then truly all that is made is immaculate. Everything is truly without sin in its deepest essence, in the heart of its integrity. This heretical view goes hand-in-hand with the concept of the Incarnation of Christ.

Mary is Mother of the Incarnation. Thousands of Catholics pray

the Angelus daily in remembrance of her fiat, "let it be," the response that she made to the angel when invited to be the mother of Christ. This prayer is an acknowledgement not only of the Incarnation of Christ but of our own Sophianic ability to change our material state into a spiritually empowered gift. The dove descends onto the stone and becomes purest gold in an alchemy that is irresistibly appropriate to all people, whether Christian or not.

The Immaculate Conception is truly the state of innocent awareness within us all that is our kinship with Wisdom and her inviolability.[47] "God leads the child God has called in wonderful ways. God takes the soul to a secret place, for God alone will play with it in a game of which the body knows nothing. God says: 'I am your playmate! Your childhood was a companion of my Holy Spirit.'"[48] wrote Mechtild of Magdeburg.

There have been many hidden messengers of Sophia's urgent call, those who have vaunted her justice above their own lives or who have lived as secretly as Sophia herself. They speak of the little way, of spiritual childhood. St. Thérèse of Lisieux was one such. The dynamism in this consumptive Carmelite nun propelled the message of Sophia beyond the cloister walls to a world embattled in the First World War, where mothers' sons slew other mothers' sons. Her way of spiritual childhood has often been presented as a soft option or as a sickly and sentimental bourgeois response to God. Rather it is a call to live dangerously and truly to "become as little children."[49]

At several social removes from Thérèse, Alice Miller speaks in the eighties about the state of childhood: "Someday we will regard our children not as creatures to manipulate or to change but rather as messengers from a world we once deeply knew, but which we have long since forgotten, who can reveal to us more about the true secrets of life than our parents were ever able to do."[50]

It has been in the shape of a child, as a maiden barely out of girlhood, that Sophia chooses to make her appearances in the Christian world. As the image of the abused child is making headlines in the West, we are drawn to our sacred guardianship of the body once again. As we said in chapter 2, the rape of children is on the increase, possibly as a direct result of more and more women actively taking their power so that they are increasingly being seen as less vulnerable. The degradation of the

weak and innocent does not stop, it merely victimizes another, weaker section of society.

Of all the evils perpetrated by Western society, this is one against which the Goddess of Wisdom speaks out most strongly. The Christian call to purity remains an abstraction for most, as does the pagan call to honor the earth. Both are united on this point: our bodies are sacred temples in which the indwelling Spirit is alive. The rape of that Spirit evokes the rage of the Virgin, terrible as any army, as devastating as Tiamat struggling to birth the world.

The message of the apocalyptic virgins may seem to reinforce millennialist fears. Indeed, for some parts of our creation, it may already be too late, as species and habitats are destroyed. However, the seed of Sophia is within us all, waiting for the opportunity to manifest her skillful wisdom in the world. Hers is the greatest gift—the liberation of the mind from oppressive concepts that keep us enslaved. It is in this spirit that we must see the manifestations of Mary in our world.

Mary has been rejected by many feminists as a role model because of the often-simplistic manner in which she is presented as a perfect wife and mother—roles that women reasonably reject as hidebound and unhelpful. That Mary might help to rediscover the power of Woman is pointed in an apocryphal text, The Gospel of Bartholomew, where Mary says, "In me was he contained that I might recover the strength of the female."[51] Is this the intended trajectory of Sophia, one that Christianity has generally failed to address? If it is, then Mary does not need reinvesting with potency, she already has it. Maybe feminism will vaunt it and celebrate her power. Because, even as I write, views of Mary are changing.

In a modern poetic restatement of the Magnificat by Kurt Marti, *Und Maria,* we read of Mary's humility and effective action in the human realms:

And Mary could hardly read
and Mary could hardly write
and Mary was not allowed to sing
or speak in the Jewish House of Prayer
where men serve the man-god
that is why she sang

to her oldest son
that is why she sang
to daughters of other sons
of the great grace and her
holy overthrowing . . .[52]
And after looking on askance as the prelates kneel to her, she walked
out of the pictures
and climbed
down from the altars . . .
and she was
burnt as a witch
a million times over
in a false god's honor . . .
and she was
the lion Madonna naked
on the lion's back
riding for her Indians
and she was and she is
many bodied many voiced
the subversive hope
of her song.[53]

This poem expresses the way that the Divine Feminine, whether seen as Goddess or Virgin Mother of God, finds her effective level of action. She embodies the hopes of all people, enshrined in their hearts. Whether she is persecuted as a witch, as a woman who has presumed to take her power, or whether she is repressed in the third world in economic and political slavery, her song of hope wells up. Virgo Potens has left her niche, no longer *sedes sapientiae*, but vibrantly manifest at all the ancient earth-honoring places where the communion of the Goddess can still be experienced. The song of Sophia is the true liberation theology, for she has suffered everything that humankind has suffered. She has made the descent of the seven levels.

The ancient model of Wisdom's temple with seven pillars is restated in Mary's role as Mother of Sorrows, Mater Dolorosa, her heart pierced iconographically with seven swords. These seven sorrows were

the subject of medieval devotion, and they may now be taken to stand for the seven inevitable sorrows that strike to the heart of our lives: folly, incomprehension, lack of help, weakness, ignorance, spiritual disease, and desacralization. To these wounds the medicine of the Seven Gifts of the Holy Spirit of Sophia can be applied: wisdom, understanding, counsel, strength, knowledge, spiritual health, and respect for life. In ancient Egypt, the oldest hieroglyph for the soul (*ka*) was a pair of upstretched arms. These are the very arms and hands that shelter us, sometimes raised to admonish or warn. They are also the hands depicted on the basilica of St. Sophia in Kiev in likeness of the Earth Mother. They are the advocatory hands of Mary Orante. They are the pleading hands of the Sophia within us, lifted upward for assistance and mercy. Let us hope that our prayer and Sophia's warning are sufficient to avert danger from our earth and bring us safely home.

17

THE SOPHIANIC MILLENNIUM

And I came for a second time, in the manner of a woman; and I spoke with them, And I shall instruct them about the coming end of the realm. And I shall instruct them about the beginning of the coming realm, which does not experience change, and in which our appearance shall change.

—Prophecy of Sophia, *Trimorphic Protennoia*

A SOPHIANIC CONSCIOUSNESS

We have seen how the Goddess has been marginalized, denied, and ignored throughout history, but also how she nevertheless finds her way of surviving in the most restrictive ideologies. Sophia's task as a bridging goddess has been a difficult one. She links us to the ancient goddesses through the shared symbolisms of Isis and Mary, as well to the native creation goddesses of Europe. Present in the apocryphal incident, in song and story, in the visions of mystics and philosophers, disguised in both transcendent and earthy images, Sophia comes into our lives and bids us follow her into the Sophianic millennium, when the Divine Feminine will no longer be so veiled.

Sophia has been inching her way into popular consciousness throughout the latter half of the twentieth century. The two world wars and the increasing population of the world have forced great changes on Western society. The dismantling of orthodox spirituality has put in question long-held certainties, and soul loss has been followed by spiritual quest. Those born in this century are now prospective citizens of the New Age, an era where spiritual orthodoxy is replaced by spiritual adventure, where a greater responsibility for personal behavior and environmental awareness is paramount. It is an era where the Divine Feminine leads the

way and where women rediscover and enter their power. One of the major factors that paved the way for the New Age is the work of Carl Gustav Jung (1875–1961). In many ways, Jung occupies a position in our society as Plato once did in relation to Western philosophy, as a dealer in archetypal and Platonic forms. Jung's thought, so influential and far reaching, has made it possible for us to identify our personal myth and actively work with it in the world. For those who deal in the world of spirituality, it is now almost impossible not to speak of archetypes rather than deities. Jung's comprehensive gnosis stretches from classical mythology through gnosticism and alchemy.

In an early television interview, Jung was asked whether he believed in God. He hesitated and then replied, "I do not believe, I know!" Thus, he proved himself to be a gnostic in the broadest sense of that word. Jung studied the extant gnostic material between 1916 and 1926, feeling that this would prove fertile ground for his study of the unconscious. He wrote to Freud that the gnostic conception of Sophia was, in his opinion, "a reembodiment of an ancient wisdom that might appear once again in modern psychoanalysis."[1] But he laid aside this work, feeling that the gnostics were too remote from today. But this was before the Nag Hammadi finds and before his own researches in alchemy brought him the connections that he hoped always to find.[2] The first major discoveries of gnostic scriptures in the 1940s at Nag Hammadi were closely followed by Jung, after whom one of its main manuscripts was called the Jung Codex. These significant finds have helped reevaluate the Sophianic myth and have created a new dwelling for her.

Jung made his realizations about the Divine Feminine in a world that still marginalized the feminine on every level. He fully realized that "an avowedly biological or coarse-minded attitude to women produces an excessively lofty valuation of femininity in the unconscious, where it is pleased to take the form of Sophia or of the Virgin."[3] But he was never afraid to vaunt the spiritual and psychic importance of the Goddess within, nor was he slow in making that image manifest in the world. He pointed the Sophianic role of Mary in a new way in *Answer to Job*. As Geoffrey Ashe says, devotion to Mary "should, on Jung's showing, activate the archetype (of Wisdom) and help unlock the treasury of the psychical depths."[4] Jung's insights on the Divine Feminine are timelessly accurate

and have provided a springboard for many seekers of Sophia to find an effective approach to the Goddess, a task that many women have made their own.

Jung identified four interrelated aspects of the Divine Feminine, each drawn from the cultural background of the West: Hawwah (Eve), Helen of Troy, Mary, and Sophia.[5] These four archetypes accord with the unfolding of the Goddess in consciousness.

Hawwah - the biological woman, the earth, the fertile mother
Helen - the erotic woman, the romanticized earth, the inspirer
Mary - the spiritual woman, the willing earth, the virgin mother
Sophia - the wise woman, the world soul, the initiator and completor

Sophia, like Isis and Mary before her, subsumes all these roles into herself, identifying strongly with the earth and with the role of the women as well as reflecting the most appropriate contemporary image of the Goddess at any time. She can be a creative inspirer, a virginal whore, a fertile virgin, a mother who takes life back into her womb. The dichotomies that the gnostics perceived within Sophia are all actively present in our society. At this time of spiritual and ecological crisis, Sophia comes as a mediator to represent the possibilities of change.

The process of Jungian individuation is nothing other than the personal recognition of the indwelling spark of Sophia, a realization that enables the individual to act in a self-aware but unselfish manner.[6] Jung has helped us understand the Western myth in each of us. This process, once the major feature of the native and classical mysteries, is available again. The application of deistic metaphor to the human psyche is a potent poultice that Sophia uses to open the old sores that civilization has dealt our consciousness. By painful rediscovery of these wounds, we become aware, able to be helped and healed by the Divine Feminine. Not everyone understands this process psychologically, but may be working through the metaphor of Sophia's passion by religious, magical, or therapeutic means. All are valid paths of exploration. The ubiquity of Sophia in all traditions renders humankind susceptible to her healing wisdom and awakening.

Sophia is the Grail Goddess, and her healing is essential in our post-Hiroshima, post-Holocaust age, which already dreams of its own

Armageddon. Suffering is caused by dualism and fragmentation. It is healed by integration and wholeness. Jung made a deep investigation of the problems of suffering in his *Answer to Job*; it is a book that confronts the dichotomy of evil in the presence of Divine Mercy, and of the integration of the Goddess in the form of Mary into heaven. Henri Corbin's comment on this book sums up Jung's findings. "It is not only the Anamnesis of Sophia . . . but her reign and her exaltation with her work of mediation . . . that is the answer to Job."[7] The idea of the Savior Goddess had re-emerged into twentieth-century consciousness, bringing new hope. Sophia can help us disassociate ourselves from the delusions of duality: "It is not the incarnate Sophia's role to bind or reconnect us to the earth but to help us recognize that our understanding of ourselves as separate from the earth is a delusion."[8] This idea is one with which our society is coming to terms.

ASSUMPTION OF THE WORLD SOUL

The major Sophianic dogma proclaimed by the Church during the twentieth century was the Assumption of the Virgin into heaven. This dogma stated that Mary was taken body and soul into heaven, a view that had been unofficially upheld by the Church for many centuries, but whose definition in the twentieth century shows that the popular view of Mary as a Sophianic mediator has been acknowledged officially. It represents the marriage of Mary to Jesus, Ecclesia to God, Logos to Sophia, humanity to Creator.

The Book of Wisdom says: "Wisdom I loved; I sought her out when I was young and longed to win her for my bride, and I fell in love with her beauty . . . So I determined to bring her home to live with me, knowing that she would be my counselor in prosperity and my comfort in anxiety and grief."[9] These words, spoken by the seeker after wisdom, may be applied in divine terms for, in the Christian context, they are also spoken by Christ. The German medieval mystic, Mechtild of Magdeburg, puts the following words into the mouth of Mary. "When our father's joy was darkened by Adam's fall, so that He was endangered, the everlasting wisdom of Almighty God was provoked. Then the father chose me as a bride that he might have something to love; because His noble bride the soul

was dead. Then the son chose me as mother and the Holy Spirit received me as friend. Then was I alone the bride of the Holy Trinity."[10]

Mary is the mystical spouse of Christ, for she is believed to be Ecclesia and the representative of the whole human race. Mary is thus raised, as Christians believe all humanity shall be, to the level of God's bride. As with all myths, the incestuous factor does not enter into consideration here, although Mary is Jesus' mother. She becomes the sister-spouse of Christ in the manner of Isis with Osiris when, at the Assumption, she is elevated as his paredros.

It may be objected that Mary's role within the Church does not reflect equal status with that of Christ. Indeed, the failure of the Church to define Mary as coredemptrix, by which she would be seen as equal partner with Christ, has been put down to its fear of overturning the ecumenical applecart. Protestant theology already has enough problems with accepting Mary as a spiritual entity, it seems, without being asked to take her as a savior goddess. The reality of coredemption is wider, however. Mary is coredemptrix because of her fiat. As representative of the human race, she assents to be a vehicle of Sophianic grace; she is "the worthy cooperator in the accomplishment of the mysteries of salvation."[11] It is a role to which all may aspire for, if we exercise free will under the guidance of Sophia, we also assent to cooperate in the resacralization of nature.

Why should the Assumption doctrine be so important? Does it mean anything in terms of the Goddess? It demonstrates a willingness to refresh Marian metaphors and has, for Catholics, secured the notion that Mary alone of humanity is in heaven,[12] a promise that wholeness is possible. For the rest of the world, it restores the actuality of a savior goddess, and it prefigures the resacralization of the corporality of creation. Theology has been mostly concerned with the redeeming of the soul or spirit, not with its vehicle, the body. Mary's Assumption prefigures the ecological restoration of the earth as much as the redemption of the human spirit. In so doing, we are enabled to go beyond the endpoint of the apocatastasis, beyond the punishment of the flesh in hell and look toward "a new heaven and a new earth" as metaphors of Sophianic alchemy into which our present metaphors are transmuted.

Mary is assumed into the divine condition in a true theosis. Igno-

rance of the divine nature was at the basis of the Fall and is still at the heart of our own dilemma. Unless we can find the means to theosis, we remain ignorant. Mary is the only gnostic in heaven. Because she is born immaculate, with all graces and without sin, and is assumed bodily and spiritually into heaven, she is, in effect, a completely transformed human being, exempt from human heredity and human death. The true alchemy here is that Jesus takes both these qualities of Mary's being. The interpenetration of the divine and human is complete in this action. This is the true sacred marriage of heaven and earth, the divine and human, the resacralization of humanity and the humanization of the divine.

Sophia is the sign of divine and human partnership, and Mary is her representative in the scenario of the Assumption. Our participation in the nature of Sophia wakens us to the needs of our creation. It enables us to look beyond the prevalent Christian response to creation as a convenience shop for humanity, it takes us beyond the reservation of spiritual quest and vocation as a solely human pursuit, and helps extend our sights and kinship to the greater family of other species. As Sophia has come to humanity, so humanity now turns to the mineral, plant, and animal kingdoms in a redemptive and resacralizing way.

In Mary's Assumption, we may comprehend the assumption of Sophia as the World Soul, the recognition of the earth and of creation as divine. The reaction to the Church's new dogma was not universally well received. For Teilhard de Chardin (1881–1955), the French theologian and scientist, the dogma of the Assumption was "somewhat of a challenge to physics and biology."[13] Nevertheless, Teilhard's vision approved of the mystical correlatives of the dogma. "'He who descended is he who also ascended far above all the heavens that he might fill all things.' We cannot say of Mary, as we do of Christ, that she descended. But we can say that she 'ascended, that she might fill all things.' And because Mary has ascended, to be with Christ, like him she is 'universal,' and with him she 'fills all things.'"[14]

For Teilhard, Mary and the Feminine are the Eternal Feminine. His *Hymn to Matter* [15] praises the stuff of matter that will one day be restored at the apocatastasis. "Blessed be you, universal matter, immeasurable time, boundless ether, triple abyss of stars and atoms and generations: you who by overflowing and dissolving our narrow standards or measurement re-

veal to us the dimensions of God." In a hymn inspired by Proverbs, Teilhard writes:

> *When the world was born, I came into being,*
> *Before the centuries were made,*
> *I issued from the hand of God . . .*
> *I am the beauty running through the world,*
> *To make it associate in ordered groups:*
> *The ideal held up before the world*
> *To make it ascend.*
> *I am the essential Feminine.*[16]

Teilhard's attempt to incorporate not only the findings of modern science, but also to find a more secure place for the Divine Feminine in Catholicism served him ill. After his official silencing, he wrote quietly, sequestered like Sophia, in a place the disapproving authorities had made for him. In this prison of silence he died, and, though his works have enjoyed a remarkable popularity, he has not been officially rehabilitated by the Church.

Christianity's failure to cope with corporality, with the intrinsic divinity of creation and of the body has left Ecclesia in a very ugly condition. It is now for us to recognize and acknowledge the Black Goddess among us and transform her. For those who stand outside the Christian arena, the urgent and overwhelming heritage of this neglect is grossly visible in the fabric of our planet.

The imperialist school of interference with nature seems finally to be crumbling, but until every created being is capable of honoring the earth, we shall doubtless see countless enormities perpetrated upon the body of the planet.

The scientist James Lovelock, at the suggestion of William Golding, called the earth Gaia. This simple metaphor, with all its associations with the Greek Earth Goddess, has had remarkable impact in helping many revision the earth as a living being. Although many scientists disdain the use of metaphor because its muddies the scientific stream with philosophic and mystical ambiguity, the idea of Gaia has inspired many to reform their lifestyles in accordance with the ecological implications of consumer society on our continued existence. Gaia is the World Soul

repersonified as Goddess. Her groans are now clearly audible in even the most intractable conscience.

Our exile has not only been from the Goddess, but also from nature. It is not surprising, considering that most Westerners live separate from their environment, protected by concrete roadways, consuming machine-processed foods, and blandished by media information from the experience of their own senses. The seasons go by unnoticed, we seldom touch the earth, eat fresh food, or observe the world personally. Media input and journalism provide our informational diet. The sacred is a forgotten dimension in our society, which we ignore at our peril.

Earth honoring is an integral part of the native traditional religions, who have never deviated from a vision of the whole of creation as sacred. As we begin slowly—perhaps too slowly—to reassess this primal nurture, we learn that the native traditions can teach us their wisdom, which may perhaps stimulate our own.

Maybe the return of the Goddess among us is to herald the marriage of humanity and nature, the necessary resacralization that must precede any marriage between humanity and the Divine. "She is rising, she is rising . . . / Inanna is ascending . . ."[17] The seven powers of Inanna are being slowly restored to her as our image of nature is redeemed, but the work of its resacralization must now hasten, aided by every living soul.

The current ecological trend has alarmed many traditionalists who see it as endangering the real business of spirituality, that of saving the soul. Let them be assured: global restatement of the earth's holiness can only enhance the human spiritual vocation.

The native spiritualities of the world point the way we might approach our earth honoring and make relations of the whole creation. In 1890, 153 Native Americans gathered together to perform a Ghost Dance to gain a vision of a world healed of the evil works of white civilization. Their massacre is remembered by white Westerners as the Battle of Wounded Knee. One hundred years later, a group of white people of assorted spiritual allegiances gathered outside the United States Embassy in Grosvenor Square, London, to reenact the Lakota ceremony of Making of Relatives in memory of Wounded Knee. At the ceremony's heart was this invocation:

> *Grandmother Earth, hear us! The two-legged, the four-legged, the winged and all that move upon You are Your children. With all beings and all things we shall be relatives; just as we are related to You, O Mother, so we shall make a peace with one another and shall be related to them. May we walk with love and mercy upon that path which is holy! O Grandmother and Mother, help us in making relatives and a lasting peace here!*[18]

This is truly the work of the New Isis—the Sophianic reassembling of earth-wisdom, scraps of whose garment blow about the world in rags and tatters of glory. We may be privileged to live through this time and see, if not Sophia unveiled, a glimpse of her *doxa*. The native earth traditions teach us that without a whole view of the world, we can be both presumptuous and stupid—the complete reverse of wise.

Why do we follow Sophia? What is her attraction for us? The fact that she has made the descent into the seven levels of hell, that she knows and shares our pain and exile? Or do we follow her because she goes to prepare a home for us in her temple of seven pillars? Many of us find her here and now, practically and skillfully using the seven gifts of the Spirit to transform our lives alchemically.

There will always be those who look towards the endtime, the apocatastasis, just as there will always be those who want to know how to effectively live right now. Between Sophia and Black Goddess there is a wide choice.

THE SECOND COMING OF THE GODDESS

While orthodox Christian theologians may have set the tone for the twentieth century, they certainly will not end it in tune with the times. For if the excerpting of the Creator from the creation has been a problem in the West, it is equally true that women have been excerpted from the divine. The feminist theologians of the late twentieth century stand ready to make a mercy dash into Christianity and rescue the Sophianic fragments to a safer abode.

The Apocalyptic Virgins who have been appearing over the last century-and-a-half, admonitory and sibylline in their utterances, have

heralded a corresponding upsurge of feminist reaction from the long yoke of gender subjection. What with revelatory appearances of the Blessed Virgin over the firmament and the awkward polemical challenges of amazons and furies on earth, it is clear even to the most hidebound theologian that something important is going on. What is the divine weather forecast for our coming century? Is it possible to tell, living as we do in the supernova of Ecclesia and the foreglow of Sophia's radiant wings?

Many sibyls and prognosticators have attempted projections of how the world will develop. These seldom take into account other than a small portion of the total picture. Feminists select "the world as it appears to Woman," theologians take various views of "the world from the Trinitarian angle," politicians usually see "the world according to economic projection." Sophiologists must regard the full spectrum of created life, which includes gender, culture, ecology, spirituality, social relations, education, and economics. They must not discount the unknown quantities of such countries as Russia and China, and the massively discounted impact that Africa will have on the world in a future age.

Christian feminists have a vast struggle ahead of them: to bring the submerged feminine, both human and Divine, into the consciousness of a patriarchal Ecclesia. Does Woman remain spiritually in hiding, as coy as the Sabbath bride peering through the lattice, or does she come forth and assume her spiritual ministry openly? This question raises not only the issue of the ordination of Woman in the Christian church and the Jewish synagogue. It challenges the nature of Woman's spirituality, which has ever been questing for a real home, always overlooked as a social issue.

What role shall Woman adopt in the Church? Prophetess, healer, mediator, counselor? In the spirit of Sophia, Woman could doubtless take up such roles with great verve and resource if the orthodox barriers could admit the annexing of the ecclesial sanctuary, where only men may celebrate the Eucharist. From what sacramental action could women best minister? Would new sacraments be devised? Would Woman as Christian priestess administer the rites of healing, reconciliation, death counseling, therapy of the mentally tormented? This would indeed manifest the compassion of Sophia.

The priest George Tavard concludes that "all ecclesiastical disabilities of women should now be raised, that women should be admitted to

all sacraments and to all positions of authority, ministry and service."[19] It is clear that unless the Church acknowledges the spiritual capacity of Woman, she is going to vote with her feet and set up shop elsewhere—the classic solution of Sophia. This is not to say that she will never come back, for like Sophia, Woman may seek to arbitrate, persuade, and show compassion to those whose hearts are hard, but that will not stop her radical and effective activity elsewhere.

New liturgies are required to help us understand and cope with the problems of our own age. Liturgy and ritual are merely effective ways in which Wisdom can manifest, where Maat can bring her order and open the ways for the love of Sophia to function. Rosemary Ruether has already collected many Christian feminist liturgies for healing rape victims, acknowledging divorce, recovering from incest, dedicating a house after a burglary, etc.[20] Where are these rites in our churches, synagogues, and mosques? The parents of a miscarried child are still as bereaved as though their child had come to term, yet where is the relief of a funeral service?

Ruether's *Woman Church* envisages a method for reinvesting the Church with nourishment for women, with space and acceptance for the realities of life. It also considers the feminist exodus community, the many Christian women who will not conform to the accepted norms of the Church, such as the exclusion of women from ordination, until change comes about. These women are clear about their importance. "The Church is in exile with us, awaiting with us a wholeness that we are in process of revealing."[21] Again, women lead the way, with Sophia as a pillar of fire by night, guiding them this time into a new millennium.

The millennial prophecies of St. Malachy and Nostradamus predict only two more popes at the time of writing. This has been construed as meaning the termination of the universe. But consider another possibility: what if these prophets were true seers and the reason for the cessation of popes was so extraordinary that they felt duty bound to remain tactfully silent? The Church has all the signs of going supernova. What if the next pope after those predicted is a woman?

Sophia seems the perfect solution for women sympathetic to the Divine Feminine, yet who wish to remain in Christianity and Judaism without compromising their beliefs. It may be that Sophia is about to be

discerned in much the same way as she was in first-century Alexandria, as a beacon to Christians, Jews, Gnostics, and pagans alike.

For those who remain within the confines of orthodox spirituality there are problems, as Paula Landes points out: "For those feminists concerned with the religious dimensions of life, the absence of any spiritual tradition which resonates with their experience and which grounds women in a religious cosmos is one of the most insidious aspects of Western culture. To submit to the guidance of traditional religion is to become subjected to a kind of spiritual rape; to reject it is to fall prey to a powerful spiritual loneliness."[22] The action of Sophia cannot be confined within the boundaries of orthodoxy. Even the Bible speaks of wisdom as being poured out upon all as a free gift. To pretend otherwise is to deny the very spirit of Wisdom herself; denial of Wisdom is the real sin against the Holy Spirit.

The new feminist theologians come from a variety of perspectives and look to be in similar straits as the philosophers of past ages. Many reject the Goddess model as impossibly antique, naively ineffectual. Speaking from within Christianity, Susan Cady boldly asserts, "We must find a way to mainstream the goddess into the universe within which women are actually living their lives," and wonders, "or perhaps it is simply a question of recognizing that she has been there all along?"[23] Many feminists have already made exodus from such ground into actual Goddess spirituality, as we shall see.

And yet there are still arguments against the adoption of Sophia as a positive feminist model. It is argued that Sophia has never been an autonomous goddess figure but has always been dependent upon God for her existence, being a mere hypostasis rather than a coequal as, for example, Isis and Osiris are. Many women are doubtful about Sophia because, like many another refugee, she comes clothed in the raiment of the enemy. But there are still other trends in Christian feminism. "Many Christian feminists have begun, without much fanfare, to speak of the Sophia God of Jesus and of Jesus-Sophia,"[24] which takes us back to the divine syzygy of gnosticism.

The appeal of gnosticism as a model for modern feminist spirituality has been challenged by the feminist theologian Elisabeth Schuessler Fiorenza:

> *Salvation in the radically dualistic gnostic system requires the annihilation and destruction of the female or the 'feminine principle.' In the moderately dualistic systems, salvation means the reunification of the male and female principle, while the male principle stands for the heavenly realms: Christ, God and Spirit. The female principle is secondary, since it stands for that part of the divine that became involved in the created world and history. Gnostic dualism shares in the patriarchal paradigm of Western culture. It makes the first principle male and defines femaleness relative to maleness. Maleness is the subject, the divine, the absolute; femaleness is the opposite or the complementary opposite.*[25]

However, Sophia frequently exemplifies this quality of complementarity. We must ask, how suitable is Sophia for women as a role model? For women, Sophia is a powerful archetype for identification on many levels. She is every woman ever raped, denied her creativity, kept isolated, abandoned, or exiled. She is also potentially within all women who wish to discover their creativity, maintain their integrity, and support justice in the world and in themselves. She is the strong woman who survives in the face of adversity and rescues her treasures, to display them at a more suitable time. As Sophia emerges further into consciousness, so will the image of the empowered woman become apparent in the world.

Sophia supports the cyclic rhythms of the female spiritual experience. Women, generally speaking, do not have an innate linear sense of spiritual progress. Their acknowledgement of the turning seasons of nature and the female life cycle give a profoundly different sense of spiritual presence, one in which the *kenosis* and *plerosis* of the Black Goddess and Sophia happen periodically.

It is critically important to women in the West that Deity should have a female face, for they need the comfort, strength, and spiritual support that only the Divine Feminine can give. The Goddess has restored to women their innate pride in themselves. No need, as in the case of Hildegard, for example, to apologize for being "a weak woman," the standard apologia for all female mystics from Hildegard to Thérèse of Lisieux. Rather there is the renewed confidence to speak out in the voice of Sophia,

who "speaks her own praises, in the midst of her people she glories in herself."[26]

Such statements, taken at their face value, have been demonstrably helpful. Sophia is a practical craftswoman, busy about her affairs. Her way is not to sit about theorizing, but to achieve an effect. The legitimate participation in our own femininity has been extended into the affirmation of our own spirituality. Feminine patience, like a steady drip of water, wears away the rock of resistance.

The writer Barbara Newman notes that the feminist approach to the Divine Feminine is that "the feminine is somehow problematic; being neglected, undervalued, or wrongly understood within a patriarchal culture, it needs to be perpetually redefined, revalued, and relocated in the general worldview."[27] She is intrigued that "the feminine rather than the masculine is to be singled out for special attention, as if the meaning of maleness were self-evident whereas the meaning of femaleness were in continual need of discovery."[28]

Yet this is the very crux of the problem: the restatement of the feminine, both human and divine, is critical to our spiritual survival. Nothing is going to delay the Goddess's second coming, whether in the guise of Sophia or any other form. As she emerges, the imbalances of our culture will inevitably iron themselves out.

Sophia brings insight into the gender muddle of Western society. Speaking about the popular feminist paradigm of the matriarchy, a prehistoric era when women were alleged to be dominant, Marie-Louise Janssen-Jurreit asked, "What use is it for women if they console themselves over the oppression which has now lasted for millennia with the notion that at the beginning of human history they dominated men?"[29] For answer, Sophia arises with all the equity of Maat or Astraea.

The metaphorical shape of future beliefs will be determined by the needs of the people who live in that future. We are working toward better integration of the sexes and that cannot come about until the spiritual values are given justice. Sophia's androgyneity and her extensive repertoire of metaphors exemplifies her availability to both men and women; for she symbolically reconciles the left and right halves of the brain, the intellectual and intuitional sides, which have been seen as masculine and feminine. She is both ordered and chaotic, active and

receptive, sequential and simultaneous, defined and diffused, endlessly reconciling the dualistic factors that polarize our human living in her own person.

The manner in which Supreme Deity has been imaged as male in Judaism, Christianity, and Islam has definitely marginalized women. It has also rendered humanity collectively female for, in the divine partnership, God is husband and humanity the beloved wife. Veneration of and identification with Sophia will help to stabilize the gender balance, for she arises almost as the prime representative of created life. Like dew she rises from the earth, distilled from so many yearning hearts who long for justice and freedom.

The answer to the gender-divinity problem is to acknowledge the metaphor of divinity for what it is—a metaphor, not a confirmation that God is either male or female, thus according men or women sole rights in the world. The Divine and the human are different. We must be careful how we apply our metaphors. So it is that Sophia is not a goddess for women or men exclusively. If we accept her for both the practical earth wisdom of the Black Goddess and the transcendent cosmic wisdom of the World Soul, the totality of her wisdom is available to us equally.

THEOLOGY OR THEALOGY?

For many people the old orthodoxies have been proved hollow and impotent. Many are no longer interested in inhabiting the ramshackle dwellings of their immediate foremothers and fathers, who had to shelter, during the exile of the Divine Feminine, under whatever roof they could find. Such people require the full-blooded assumption of power that only the Goddess can bring. These are spiritually undernourished people who must gorge on the riches of the past. But is the diet of past ages still a sustaining diet for today? So much has changed, ourselves and our society not least. Where do we go for spiritual nourishment?[30]

The ways are as various as the men and women seeking them. Contact with the Divine Feminine occurs at the level of the sacred and the imaginal. When a woman has once assented to the Goddess in her life, it can never be the same afterward. She is eternally committed to a truthful manifestation of her creative powers. It is by this means that the Goddess

comes again. She arises as spontaneous metaphor within the soul and psyche, through poetry, dance, music, art, and ritual. Life becomes a cyclic round wherein Sophia finds her true dance floor.

It is within the feminine psyche that the Goddess comes again, producing some astonishing priestesses and mediators who are the voice of the Goddess incarnate.[31] For, if it is allowable that orthodox spiritualities have their holy ones, why not also among us?

Instead of feminist theology, Goddess religion has established a *thealogy* where the practice of the Goddess is personally experienced. Thealogy needs hands to work it out and manifest it, like Wisdom, the craftswoman of creation. Thealogy is a way of wisdom that involves all arts and crafts, domestically and publicly. Wisdom is the craft of life itself, not the preserve of experts. We need a network of philo-sophias, fedele d'amore, friends of Wisdom to help cocreate this work.

The challenge of our time is to create a Goddess thealogy that can work realistically. It cannot, as we have seen happen so often, merely stress the beneficial, spiritual, loving, and nurturing side of the Goddess; it must also demonstrate the wrathful, physical, sexual, and independent nature of the Black Goddess. How else can we overcome the errors of the past, which have ignored the Divine Feminine so shamefully?

The unfolding of a Goddess thealogy is happening as I write. The only difference between this and orthodox theologies is that goddess spirituality spurns hierarchy, dogma, and doctrine. Within the fluid and simple lines of Sophia's dance are the future steps of practical spiritual manifestation. The priests and priestesses of the Goddess of Wisdom address the need directly, by not thinking twice of giving their time and effort to effect a Sophianic solution, but passing beyond the boundaries of impossibility and taking the problem to Sophia's lap.

What makes this development so interesting is that there are also priests of Sophia who are very aware that it is through woman that the Goddess now speaks. This may go some way to balance the inequity of the past two millennia.

However, we need a thealogy with a compassionate womb and courageous guts that will squarely address the nature of evil. "Wisdom renders us invulnerable from attack" only if we acknowledge her in our lives. It does not mean that we shall never be challenged or attacked ourselves.

The cozy thealogy of "the Goddess is on earth and all will be right with the world" cannot be indulged at the cost of creation's suffering.

The search for spiritual consciousness, a common ground from which worship of the Divine Feminine arises, is a problem that is being immediately redressed. The making of rituals, liturgies, and spontaneous devotions typifies the expression of the Goddess among us. Homes are temples, shelves become shrines, gardens are places given over to circle dancing, earth altars, places of meeting and devotion.

These spontaneous liturgies, celebrations, and devotional practices most often arise from outside conventional religious traditions. They come from feminist and pagan standpoints, arising out of a wellhead of creative genius. This movement is by no means isolated, but is sparking off new manifestations of the Goddess throughout the world. Such conscious acts of devotion make real the veiled reality of Sophia among us.

We stand on the threshold of a goddess religion that, by virtue of its membership and its aim, is nonhierarchical, decentralized, and locally manifest in many and various ways. Goddess spirituality addresses directly the problems of our own world now. Its work of healing, blessing, and celebration will never become fixed because of the spontaneous presence of Sophia in its midst. The liturgies and practices of orthodox religions, which offer children stones instead of bread or serpents in place of fish,[32] will find themselves rapidly displaced unless they invite the invigorating presence of Sophia within them.

The institution of loose, informal networks and associations, such as the Fellowship of Isis and the Covenant of the Goddess,[33] each of which has thousands of members, show the slow beginnings of a trend toward a reassimilation of goddess-based spirituality among us.

The presence of a goddess spirituality is discounted by governmental and religious hierarchies because of its refusal to be pigeonholed, or perhaps one should say, dovecoted! That it will be a power to be reckoned with we can have no doubt. Those animated by the Goddess in her many forms are concerned with all world problems—economy; justice; racial, sexual, and species equality; education; ecological balance, and many other concerns. To acknowledge the Goddess is immediately to open up to issues that threaten our total existence, for we cannot deny our common heritage of life, which the Goddess safeguards.

To encompass the change of spirit necessary to safeguard and appreciate all that the Goddess offers, many have reverted to ancient modes of spirituality reframed in modern ways. The rapid growth of Wiccan and pagan circles, which causes such alarm among fundamentalists, is nothing less than a restatement of ancient native traditional values of spirituality, where Deity can be expressed as validly in female as in male terminology. The sacred character of nature is upheld by pagans and goddess venerators, and the sustenance of the Black Goddess's wisdom makes them stern judges of modern society's materialism.[34] The face of the Goddess is being restored to us under many forms, not least that of Sophia, the Goddess of Wisdom, who has preserved and sustained the Goddess' ancient love for the creation. She is not just the planet Earth or nature, though some see her so; she also is the lady of our physical, creative and spiritual lives.

THE NEW GNOSTICS

Sophia has ever been the Goddess of the Hidden Way, a kindler of interior wisdom. While many individuals and movements have been accompanied by her, the late twentieth century has seen an upsurge in the rare veneration of Sophia for her own sake.

The Holy Order of Wisdom in Santa Cruz, founded by Aurora Terrenus, is dedicated to communicating the idea and spirit of Sophia "for the enlightenment, enrichment, peace and prosperity of all."[35] Aurora Terrenus is the pseudonym of a visionary and poet who received a mystical vision of Sophia in the New Forest in England some twenty years ago. The School of Holy Wisdom is also part of the order, offering free workshops and lectures. Also part of the order is the Hagia Sophia, Ecclesia Spiritualis, a nondenominational church that offers ordination to seekers from all spiritual paths. The publications from its press, Celestial Communications, stress the guiding and peace-giving aspects of Sophia, frequently referring to the sapiential books. The following poem expresses the vocational call that The Holy Order of Wisdom issues to all members:

O Gnostic,
O Knower

of the unity of Love and Wisdom,
the androgyny of Heaven and Earth,
and of Nature and Spirit.
O Knower
of The Great Goddess,
The Great Mother,
who calls herself
Sophia.
Holy is her name,
Sophia,
cocreator of all things,
earthly and divine.
Divine Love
lives with Eternal Wisdom,
together as one,
as a child in its mother's womb.
Sophia
gathers all of her children.
O Gnostic,
to you she calls
to fulfill the prophecy,
to manifest the vision
of Peace on Earth.[36]

The Holy Order of Wisdom communicates the love of Sophia in an ecstatic and immediate way, thus ensuring that Sophia receives a wider audience.

Meanwhile, across the Atlantic, The Order of Sancta Sophia has recently been founded in North Wales. This is a contemplative and healing lay order of loosely associated Christians. Its emphasis is on the restoration of the role of the feminine in the Divine and on the encouragement of the healing and creative arts. Its motto is a summation of Sophia's creative and holistic role, "Be healthy, be whole, be holy."[37] The interweaving of the contemplative and secular life is enhanced by the practice of pilgrimage and a practical opportunity to help peace and justice in the Middle East. The most interesting feature of The Order of

Sancta Sophia is its commitment to Celtic spirituality, which, like the Eastern Orthodox tradition, does not vaunt the spiritual role of the religious above the layperson. Thus, any seeker may find the Grail as long as she is on pilgrimage in the spirit of Sophia.

This celebration of Sophia is also deriving its impetus from a reawakened interest in the gnostic Nag Hammadi texts, whose discovery in the New Age itself cannot be insignificant. Apart from these named orders and associations, there are countless other groups passing through the veil of Sophia into the uncharted realms of the spirit. The foundation of a gnostic church, the Ecclesia Gnostica Mysteriorum, is but one expression of the diversity and enthusiasm of the spiritual tradition of Sophia. Founded in 1978, this church takes its spiritual authority from Wisdom herself. It boasts the first female gnostic bishop since classical times, Tau Rosamunde Miller, who maintains a loving guardianship of Sophia's pathways. Ordained to the priesthood via the traditional masculine lines of apostolic succession in 1974, she became bishop in 1981. Within the Ecclesia, she is a tradition-holder and spiritual head of the Holy Order of Mary Magdalene, a tradition of gnosis not recognized by orthodox Christianity,

19. ***Bishop Rosamunde Miller.*** **Tau Rosamunde Miller of the Ecclesia Gnostica Mysteriorum is shown here in contemplation during the celebration of the Eucharist. She is the first female gnostic bishop since the early centuries of the first millennium AD. The physical impact of a woman celebrating the sacraments at the altar has a profound effect upon those for whom the Divine Feminine is a veiled or esoteric truth that seldom becomes manifest. The way of gnosis reemerges in the twentieth century as each individual seeks to reclaim her spirituality.**

since it derives its lineage of succession from Mary Magdalene herself. This secret tradition has, it is claimed, been maintained (until recently when Tau Rosamunde Miller ordained men) by a female priesthood. This was for reasons of security, not sexist exclusivity, for it is well known fact that women are the guardians of the spiritual fires, especially in times of persecution.

This remarkable woman is reticent about herself, preferring to remain centered in her work. "Since my earliest recollections, the awareness of a Presence, a Love so pervading, so utterly fulfilling, so completely and extraordinarily present has been with me at my every breath. Neither the pleasure nor the pain that I have experienced has ever been able to touch That. Dare I call it God? It is beyond names."[38]

The tenets of the Ecclesia Gnostica Mysteriorum itself are not a slavish following of historical gnostic doctrines, but a pursuit of gnosis, drawing on all levels of the perennial wisdom of the Western tradition. It encourages all people to find their personal path and rejects doctrine, theology, or dogma, preferring the mythic and allegorical traditions of the salvific story. This tradition of storytelling is a venerable one in the transmission of wisdom.

The Ecclesia teaches that "gnosis cannot be given or passed on. We can only teach the individual to reach the state in which gnosis can be made manifest."[39]

Participation in the Ecclesia's communion is extended to all people of good will, not only to its self-professed members. It maintains the seven sacraments as the ritual basis of its work, but it does not marginalize these life-giving streams of wisdom as many churches do. "These Sacraments are administered through a priesthood that admits both men and women who are trained for many years in accordance with the Mystery School tradition."[40] Moreover, "the mystery of the Eucharist is celebrated as a *hieros gamos,* a sacred marriage, of the Sophia, radiant Mother of the World, and her consort, the Christ."[41] Its liturgy draws freely on many gnostic and mystical sources, as well as biblical and liturgical ones. The Ecclesia's literature betrays a healthy sense of humor that is notably lacking from many such traditions. One feels that Sophia is truly at home here. It cannot be at many altars that the faithful ones of love are sent forth with this blessing: "May that glorious Mystery of the Two-in-One, the eternal and

boundless love of Christ and Sophia, fill your hearts and minds that ye may carry into the world the sweet fragrance of Life Eternal."[42]

The Ecclesia Gnostica Mysteriorum is an example of gnosis in action today. Without the hierarchical and dogmatic bases of orthodox Christianity, it is unlikely that it will ever be part of mainstream Christian spirituality. However, it does offer a broad pathway to the discovery of gnosis in the Western tradition. It speaks to the soul, which, like Sophia, is lost in a confusion of spiritual pathways: "And the Logos said: 'They say I came for all, but in truth I came for Her Who came for all. For it had come to pass that there were those who had lost their way and, lacking in spark, could not return into the Fullness; seeing this, She came unto them, giving Her life to the depths of matter. And in truth She did suffer and become blind. But our Father, sensing Her anguish, sent Me forth, being of Him, so that She might see and We be as One again. Though they see it not, it is She, the tender Mother of Mercy, Who is the great redeemer.'"[43]

The Savior Goddess is among us once more, approachable by those who wish to remain within orthodox spirituality as well as by those who are using Sophia's practical wisdom to open new spiritual pathways.

SOPHIA SUPREME

The divine spirit within each of us is the receptacle and transmitter of wisdom. As we enter the Sophianic millennium, the time for finding, appreciating, and using our spiritual treasures has come. Sophia, as the Goddess of Transformation and Connections, will help us access our treasures.

The metaphors of deity are shifting, perhaps irretrievably. Deity can no longer be symbolized only as a masculine image, or as solely feminine either. Creative channels have been opened to allow new life to our spirituality. One of the most important considerations that faces us is that if the Goddess is not to become a restrictive symbol as imprisoning as those that we have left behind, Sophia must be free to go where she will. She cannot be restrained by orthodoxies of any kind. She is a trickster, making us fall into our own dogmatic traps where we fall prey to her aspect as the Black Goddess. Between them, they will show us the way of

effective spirituality, one that is not concerned with theories but with skillful actions.

We are no longer bound by the constraints of custom and culture into believing only one orthodox creed. The coal of the divine self can be kindled only by the burning glass that most clearly allows the divine light to pass through it. If we persist in holding up burning glasses that are obscure or opaque to our spiritual understanding, our divine self remains unkindled. The incandescent thealogy of Sophia is to bring fire to all souls. She assumes the form that each person can best understand. She comes as the Holy Spirit to Christians, as the Pillar of Fire to Jews, as the Goddess to goddess worshippers; her form does not matter.

Every living being must listen for the voice of Sophia on every street corner, for she still cries aloud for those who can hear her. She is seeded in all, to be found by all. It behooves us to cultivate the seed ground of the soul. Her word is simple. "Obey me willingly, trust me completely, and love me absolutely."[44] Obedience is not a word that we relish in this age, but it is one request that the Black Goddess asks us to freely give. Trust requires the faith to act as if the Divine Feminine were a reality to our imaginations. Love can come only of true gnosis, for by knowledge are we able to give the fiat of Mary, which is after all no more than the obedience asked by the Black Goddess, and the virginal response of Sophia herself to the whole of creation.

Orthodox religions are having to learn that jettisoning their mystical traditions has caused many to leave their ranks. Practical alternatives to orthodox spirituality are now sought in the native earth traditions of our planet. We are learning to love the earth and its creation, to reconstitute the four divisions of nature into a single vision. We begin to understand that there is no division between the energy that creates, the potentiality of creation, the created, and the uncreated; they are all one. The Lady Wisdom returns to our hearts, ennobling the commonplace, enlivening the stalemate. With the resacralization of nature, we must also acknowledge the dimension of the sacred and the imaginal, for Sophia is the mistress of all creativity. The maintenance of a basic daily existence is not the sum of life's purpose. Without the sparkle of Sophia we are zombies. She inspires us to extract the last ounce of fun out of life, to learn to play at living rather than dourly traipsing from place to place.

More and more people in many spiritual traditions are awakening to the realization that "the Shalom of the Holy; the disclosure of the gracious Shekinah; Divine Wisdom; the empowering Matrix; She, in whom we live and move and have our being—She comes; She is here."[45]

The prophets of Sophia's coming among us speak ardently of her reintegration, which is nothing less than the reassembling of the original Goddess mirror.

> *And since then I have learned and do see that not only prophecies and hopes and desires unclothed yet in word or thought foretell her coming, but already a multitude of spirits are in the gardens of the soul, and are sowing seed and calling upon the wind of the south; and that everywhere are watching eyes and uplifted hands and signs which cannot be mistaken, in many lands, in many peoples, in many minds; and in the heaven itself, that the soul sees the surpassing signature [of Sophia].*[46]

The cumulative identity of created life is Sophia. She descends in order to have the initiation of human existence. She is a sharer in our work, she is a teacher of primal playfulness and creativity. We all bear her seal and signature, not as her possessions, but as sharers in the prima materia of DNA itself. The secret of that fragile double helix is life itself. Sophia is the companion of every soul; she is the Goddess's mirror, and within us lie the divine reflective shards.

The recognition of the divinity of created matter, the marriage of humanity to the divine, are the Sophianic initiations on offer in the new millennium. The voice of the Black Goddess as the Apocalyptic Virgin and as Gaia awakens us to unity with the earth, while the return of the Goddess to our ideological metaphor restores us to a new octave of spiritual wisdom.

The transcendent Sophia of the Stars returns once more to hear what her earthly counterpart is saying. The Black Goddess speaks to us urgently, warning us to take responsibility for our neglected environment. The Sophia in us answers with true, just, and compassionate response: where our treasure is bestowed, there also is our heart.[47]

18

OUR ANCIENT FUTURE

The day I was born I made my first mistake, and by that path have I sought wisdom ever since.

—The Mahabharata

MOTHER OF THE DISPOSSESSED

Amid the desacralization of our world, ancient wisdom returns out of the dark to lead us to our future. But it is as the streetwise wisdom of the wandering, exiled Sophia, not the safely enthroned Wisdom of the philosophers and theorists that we see her. And those who receive her have the parched thirst of those who deeply desire the nurture of real, living wisdom.

Almost without exception, Sophia (or Lady Wisdom) has been marginalized by mainstream theologians: the jury is still out—as it has been for many hundreds of years—on whether Sophia can be a useful or orthodox part of the spiritual picture. In the last decade, it has become clear that Sophia is here as the Mother of the Dispossessed and Excluded.

If you have ever lit a piece of charcoal in the dark, you already have a perfect metaphor for the omniscient, ecstatic fire of Sophia running through all things. As the charcoal takes fire, living sparks run through the piece of humble carbon and transform it. As one spark meets another, they join up and become a greater fire, until the whole dead-looking coal is alive. So too are our spiritual lives ignited when we receive the authentic flame of Sophia within our hearts.

By "authentic" I do not mean Sophia as expressed within "the one true religion," but rather the authenticity of our response to the Divine. We are each wounded by the denial of our personal vision, by the usurpation of personal spiritual authority by orthodoxies that we have bound

to our limbs like splints to help us walk the spiritual way, but which often hamper our strides now. This doesn't mean that the mystical core of a tradition is rotten—only that each of us is called upon to respond in our unique and authentic way to the call of spirit.

Sophia travels beyond the conventional boundaries of orthodox religions as the deep, ecstatic wisdom in all places, times, and ages, in all spiritual traditions and to those outside of them. As the coordinating mistress of our spiritual practice, she is able to weave the threads of our life's web, inveigling and energizing us into finding creative ways of connecting those threads.

But sometimes those threads, so thoughtfully woven by Sophia, are rent asunder. We live in a state of loss and duality. To such conditions we apply the splints of religion and the poultice of spirituality. Sometimes the application of both religion and spirituality is unfortunate, for they can often compound the wounds of loss and duality. We are sometimes so wound round with rules, worries, and proscriptions that our religion literally binds us, preventing us from moving.

True spirituality never leads us into a wasteland of loss and duality. Sometimes we are so stubbornly lost, we think we know where we are. Sometimes we can be so alienated by the spiritual materialism and fundamentalism of our childhood traditions that we believe all spiritual ways to be moribund. Sometimes we sit in the ruins of a once-sheltering tradition, pretending that the rain isn't soaking us through, pretending that the family we once thought was ours extends its welcome still, when in actuality it has spurned and abandoned us. But one day we wake up and recognize the truth.

Many people experience this recognition as a betrayal, the dereliction of a spiritual support they once enjoyed. They trail away in bitterness, rejection, fear, and foreboding, expecting nothing more. Many people of spirit have experienced some part of this disillusionment at some time, when the human institution of religion fails to support or validate them. But most of us have found something there to hold onto, and some of us have discovered that the invisible spiritual abode does remain when the manifest human scaffolding is removed. That is the time when faith is confirmed as belief, when we see the reality behind the projection.

But for those who are in the between places, who feel bereft, whose

garments have been torn from them, there is no such quickening of belief, only a long featureless trek on which they are aware of the very grinding reality of everyday life. It is at such moments that Sophia is particularly present with them as companion and friend, for that is the evidence of her classical and biblical myths. She understands the inability to remain in a place where the soul is being hurt, the real urgency of backing off to find a place of safety, the necessity of finding ways of return to where the soul can receive spiritual nurture.

We each have our own story about what went wrong in our lives. Some of us dine out on it; others keep it within, silently. For the last two thousand years and beyond, the group story of why things went wrong has been told and retold; in the West, its story has underpinned much of our spiritual metaphor and colored our self-understanding. It is nothing less than the story of Creation and its Fall. Here is that story retold in the light of Sophia:

> *In the beginning God sang everything alive . . . the light, the darkness, sky, land, sea, plants and trees, the moon, the sun and the stars, and the animals that live in the sea, in the sky, and on earth. Then God, the Mother and Father of All, sang of Man and Woman.*
>
> *They were given the earth to be their garden, and all that lived upon the earth to be their family. Together the Man and the Woman learned what each living thing could do. Finding a tall tree in the middle of the garden with four paths leading from it, they asked what it was for.*
>
> *God said, "That is the Tree of Life. On it grows the fruit of knowledge. But it isn't ripe yet, so you mustn't eat it. The four paths are ways to explore this world. When the fruit is ripe, you will be able to walk them all."*
>
> *The Woman looked at the beings and animals of the garden and wondered: if the squirrel could jump and birds could fly, what was the special gift of herself and her partner? Pleased with this question, God told them that their special duty was to learn and to care for everything on earth, by listening for "the song that I sang at the beginning. For my song is in everything."*

The Woman listened to the song of the Tree of Life. It sang a song of laughter, a song of tears, a song of beginning, and a song of coming home. Thinking that she would be able to understand her special gift better, she tasted the fruit of the tree.

She shared the fruit with the Man. He tasted it and felt different and frightened. "Why do the animals run away from us?" he cried.

God came that evening and said, "You are frightened and upset. Have you eaten the fruit of the Tree of Life?"

The Man said, "We did. And now the animals hide from us. We don't understand what is different."

The Woman said, "We ate because we wanted to discover our special gift."

God smiled and said, "I made mountains to last forever. I made flowers and trees for beauty. I made birds, fish, and animals for their many gifts. But I made human beings for their longing to know. It's time for you to explore the four paths. Come!" And God took them to the Tree of Life and showed them the four pathways.

The path of wonder reminded them of when they were sung from the earth. (When the Man and Woman listen to the natural world, to the ongoing song of creation, then their gift of caring will start to grow.)

The path of emptiness reminded them of when they ate the fruit and felt different. (Whenever things go wrong or feel separated, then they will find the gift of learning.)

The path of making reminded them that the song was inside them. (Whenever they make beautiful things, tell the story, and sing God's song, the gift of caring will spring up in them.)

On the path of coming home they will remember that they are part of everything.

"When you enjoy and respect my creation, then you will be most like me. Your learning and caring will shine out everywhere. You will be separate no more."

"Must we leave our home and all we love?" cried the Man and the Woman.

"All places are your home. Everything that I have made is your family," said God.

"Must we leave you?" cried the Man and the Woman.

"I will always be with you on your journey," God promised. "For you ate the fruit of the Tree of Life before it was ripe. But the seeds of learning and caring will grow inside you. I will ripen your gift as you walk the paths of life. Your gift will be a blessing seed. It will leap from your hearts into the hearts of others. Go now and spread my blessing throughout the earth."

When we remember that we are one family with all creation, then the song begins again.[1] That blessing seed is the potential spark within us that kindles with spiritual practice. We need not be abandoned or dismayed by the dead hand of religions that curtail our spark. We can be like Sophia and take the spark so that it burns more brightly and grows into a stronger flame.

In both qabalistic and biblical traditions, we see how Sophia dwells with God from before creation. In apocryphal Jewish tradition, we read that when Adam and Eve were expelled from Paradise, the Shekinah, the bride of God, exited with them, accompanying their descendants in exile from Paradise. The Shekinah thereafter has no dwelling place save the hearts of the faithful. The Shekinah does not flee humanity; she runs to its aid.

Sophia evicts herself from the fullness of Heaven and wanders homeless across the world, only to lodge in the hearts of her faithful children, who still remember their Divine Mistress. She puts off her glory and covers herself with a veil, like any Middle-Eastern woman wrapped anonymously in her chador.

We have seen how the full impact of this departure from the state of wholeness and harmony is voiced by Sophia herself in the gnostic text *Pistis Sophia*. Like anyone who, for better understanding, has left a well-established institution, she knows how devastatingly hard the members of that institution can be in their condemnation. She laments, "They have taken my light from me and my power is dried up. I have forgotten my mystery, which heretofore I was wont to accomplish. I am become as a demon apart, who dwelleth in matter, and light is not in him."[2]

That is the lament of all who feel exiled from their spiritual home,

who have not yet found their own authentic way. But how shattering that Sophia herself should utter it! How easy in such a case to believe the condemnations that people make against us and to experience the long bitterness of guilt for not being "good" or "worthy" enough. But survival of the soul must always be our first duty—not willful indulgence of ourselves, but true respect for our souls as temples of Spirit.

The blessing seed, the spark of our own ecstatic fire, kindles at our very core. When our hearts are moved, when our imaginations are inspired, when that spark begins to run through us as through a piece of charcoal, then the fire of Sophia illumines us.

Before that can happen, we need to reclaim that which has been lost, that which has been broken. When Sophia appeared to the fifth-century Stoic philosopher Boethius, she appeared with her robes rent by division, because so many claimed a piece of her clothing for themselves. As a prime mender and gatherer of unconsidered trifles for those who are wandering in the places between, she is a guardian and a gatherer; she reminds us that in our spiritual searching, we must be true to our blessing seed.

In the lost gnostic text The Gospel of Eve, which is fragmentarily quoted by the strongest detractor of gnostic spirituality, St. Epiphanius, Sophia speaks with the thunder-perfect and authoritative voice of a goddess:

> *It is I who am you: and it is you are me,*
> *And wherever you are, I am there.*
> *And I am sown in all; and you collect me from wherever you wish.*
> *And when you collect me, it is your own self that you collect.*[3]

Today, we are beginning to collect together the pieces of the scattered mirror of Spirit into which our ancestors once looked. The fragmented metaphors and shards of images of Wisdom are slowly realigning to create a way that will enable us to move onward. Wisdom comes down the star-ways, over the seas, and down from the mountains.

PEOPLE OF THE BOOK: PEOPLE OF THE GODDESS

The revealed religions continue to exclude or marginalize Sophia.

In the Western world, female forms of the Divine are still relegated to some backwater of feminist invention despite the fact that over much of the globe's surface, feminine divinity is commonplace and ancestrally accepted as part of an ongoing, rather than revived, tradition of belief.

Christianity, with few exceptions, remains reluctant to speak to us about the motherhood of God, which is still considered an alternative or marginalized theology waiting to be explored fully and given a home. Christian women welcome Sophia as Wisdom, inspired by the biblical wisdom texts as their liturgical centerpiece. Methodist minister Susan Cady's book *Wisdom's Feast* explores the use of Sophia in feminist liturgy, directly associating Sophia with Jesus in many instances. Liturgies to welcome Sophia, rituals of thanksgiving, of renewal following abortion, as well as hymns, prayers, and meditations are given, making a rich compendium and resource for many.[4]

Gnostic Christians, including visionaries such as Stephen Hoeller, see Sophia as a fundamental part of the Holy Trinity, as the Mother. Sophia's inclusion within the heart of belief can be seen in the devotion of the Holy Gnostic Rosary, as in the Gnostic's Creed, which announces, "I acknowledge the Light of the one church in every place: Interior, Invisible, Secret, and Universal, the foundation of the lights of the great living God. I seek liberation of my perfection from the corruptions of the world and look to the gathering of the sparks of Light from the sea of forgetfulness."[5]

The intensely gnostic language, which might have sprung from the fourth century, restates in twenty-first century terms the sacredness of spiritual life that includes Sophia. The rosary prayers, which include five mysteries dedicated to Sophia, including her assumption, coronation, the Son's renunciation of sovereignty to her, the bridal chamber, and the descent of the New Jerusalem, repeat the prayer, "Hail Sophia, full of light, the Christ is with thee, blessed art thou among all the aeons and blessed is the liberator of thy light, Jesus. Holy Sophia, Mother of all gods, pray to the Light for us thy children, now and in the hour of our death."[6]

Also numbered among the people of the book who bear Sophia as the flag of the Divine Feminine are feminist Jews. These women celebrate the homecoming of the Shekinah, the powerful embodiment of the Bride of God, with their prayer shawls about them, taking upon themselves what had hitherto been the exclusive male *mitzvah* of prayer. Bat Kol, the

first feminist House of Study, a place for sharing and learning, has been set up in Jerusalem to explore and study all that Judaism has to offer women.[7] There are now female rabbis within reform and conservative Judaism, whose powerful voices and gracious presence give a new dynamic to an ancient faith.

In Islam as well, Sophia's veiled presence is apparent. In the last twenty years, the resurgence of Islam has been seen by the West as a direct threat to modernity. For most Western people, Islam has been judged largely not by its culture or spirituality, but rather by terrorist or fundamentalist groups, whose suppression of human rights and of women violates both the Koran and Islamic law. This view needs to be balanced by the realization that, just as among Christians, there are moderate, educated, and cultured Islamic sects, and also narrow, ignorant, and puritanical ones. Yet, because of its universal appeal, the fastest-rising conversion rate of any religion worldwide is that of Islam.

The legacy of Islam to the world is the ability to see the Divine without metaphor or gender. As female writer Sartaz Aziz states: "I am deeply grateful that my first ideas of God were formed by Islam, because I was able to think of the Highest Power as one completely without sex or race, and thus completely unpatriarchal."[8] Because Islam is a community rather than a racially differentiated faith, it can bring the *rahma* or loving compassion of the Divine into all places, as it says in the *hadith:* "Whenever men gather together to invoke Allah, they are surrounded by Angels, the Divine Favor envelopes them, and Peace *(Sakina)* descends upon them and Allah remembers them in His assembly."[9]

The issue of whether a woman as well as a man can serve as imam has been debated recently within Islam, but not with the same intensity or with the same focus as the Christian or Jewish ordination of women. Since an imam serves mostly as a leader of prayer who coordinates worship, gender is not considered a stumbling block, but by traditional consensus, it is customary for a woman to serve as imam only when the worshippers are exclusively female. However, in the Farid Esack mosque in Cape Town in 1995, a Norwegian student reported the first-ever sermon given by a woman from the pulpit. On that occasion, the women descended from their segregated prayer gallery and prayed alongside the men in what was a controversial precedent. Since then, it is reported that

women and men have prayed in that mosque side by side.[10] Yet there are female Islamic religious leaders who inspire without serving as imam, like the Egyptian theologian, Bint al-Shati.[11] True Islam, surrender to God, can operate only when the presence of the Sakina, the Islamic Sophia, brings her indwelling peace. Sadly, Islam has yet to see the merciful implementation of much of the Prophet Muhammad's divine vision.

Thus the peoples of the book yearn toward the mercy of Sophia, each in its own way, though hierarchies and theologians still monitor the orthodox boundaries, discouraging feminizing trends. At the same time, within the world enantiodromia that feminism represents, the Divine Feminine stands in danger of being appropriated afresh—this time as the exclusive concern of women. The return of the concept of the Divine Feminine among us has engendered the ardent response of women to spiritual forms that include goddesses and female spirits. But the sacred feminine is not just for women; it is for the benefit of all beings. There are indeed women's mysteries just as there are men's mysteries, but the sacred cannot be colonized as spiritual territory.

When spiritual colonization happens, invariably the spirit of Sophia evaporates from that religion or group, rejecting it as a house inappropriate for her dwelling. Extreme and separatist feminism, in an attempt to distance itself from the authoritarianism of revealed religions, frequently errs by its exclusive appropriation of female forms of the Divine. This distortion may be primarily a Western phenomenon. Feminism is by no means a worldwide concept. In global terms, what for many Western women are burning issues may be regarded as self-indulgent speculations by women of third-world countries. For them, survival issues of food, shelter, human rights, and education still outweigh social and political agendas.

Ironically, gender divides that keep men and women segregated have begun to fall at the same time that fundamentalisms around the world further segregate the sexes. We live in a world in which gay-pride parades and the extreme subjugation of women under the rule of the Afghani Taliban regime coexist. In a society where gender values are seen to be outmoded, youth culture purposely seeks out an androgynous style that seems more desirable than the old sex wars of past generations. The failure of Christianity to formulate and integrate a theology of eros has

had resounding impact upon the whole world. From this separation from the works of the flesh, from the subsequent disgust or aversion to what is earthly, springs a division that exiles us not only from Eden, but from the earth and our own humanity.

Let us look then to the spirit of Wisdom to remedy this lack and to show us her function in the divine pairing. For Sophia arises from the primal depths of our ancient past to prefigure our ancient future. The images of male and female divinities reflect merely how humans comprehend the Divine. The excision and neglect of forms of the Feminine Divine have created a massive imbalance in our world, promoting dependency upon perfection and upon exterior spiritual authorities. Sophia as Bride of God needs her Bridegroom, just as the Bridegroom needs the Bride.

The revealed religions have often fostered the denigration of human life for the sake of the heavenly one, encouraging leaving behind the physical vehicle in order to return to sacred realms. But enlightenment through self-abnegation isn't the only possibility: "Why not polarize yourself to the inner life and then take all the power, energy, and wisdom of the inner Divine . . . and take it back into physical matter! . . . in order to rectify, regenerate, resurrect, and enlighten your physical realm."[12] This goal is nothing less than the initiation of Sophia, whose mysteries are about the transformation of separation into wholeness. Sophia's care for the whole of creation will not allow her to return to divine union, but to labor and struggle with us until every atom is included. As mystic Simone Weil said, "We are the only hands God has in this world."[13]

This aim of regeneration underlies the esoteric philosophies that have informed the Western world, an aim that runs counter to the heaven-seeking abnegations of Christianity and frequently clashes with it. Yet, as the Theosophical Society's motto states, "There is no religion higher than the truth." In the ancient mystery traditions, the savior goddess was veiled: "Isis veiled is the symbol of the hidden feminine or secret wisdom teachings."[14] These teachings were hidden because the mysteries were not for all people; the consciousness of the outer world was not yet sufficiently developed or ready to receive the feminine mysteries.

However, the day of closed esoteric orders whose teachings are transmitted only to initiates is passing away to be replaced by a new model. As

human consciousness has risen and the Divine Feminine is being restored to understanding, humanity is now called to a different initiation: to rediscover respect for all living beings, to recognize that each person is part of the great work of regeneration, and that standing separate from this initiation is to be separate from the aims of sacred living.

We have entered into an era when those hidden mysteries are to take their proper and acknowledged place in order that the regenerative feminine can help restore the earth. The door to the feminine mysteries is not for women only, but also for men: "The feminine polarity is a key to the inner realms as the male polarity is a key to the outer realms."[15] Without the Divine Feminine, no culture can proceed.

THE DANCE OF THE DAKINIS

In its original version, this book did not have space to deal with the representations of Wisdom in the East. Yet, in order to bring the picture of Sophia up to date, we must consider at least one factor that has affected the spiritual focus of the Western world, one of the strongest catalysts for sexual and spiritual integration in the West: Tibetan Buddhism.

The invasion of Tibet by China in 1950 had an unforeseen corollary: the exodus of Tibetan teachings, which has benefited many spiritual seekers. After Islam, Buddhism has the highest conversion rate of any world religion. Buddhist centers can now be found on every continent. Buddhist concepts, such as reincarnation, meditation, bardo, and tantra, first introduced into Western parlance by nineteenth-century esotericists such as Madame Blavatsky and others, have become commonplace among non-Buddhists, who often use them in inexact ways. Buddhism has brought to the West a fully sophisticated metaphysical language for discussing subtle states of consciousness and being, hitherto known and aspired to only by mystics. That such states of being can be sought or attained is a revelation to many. Avatars (reincarnated tradition holders) are now being recognized among those born in the West, though they are largely the male children of Buddhist converts.

Buddhism may be attractive to many in the West because of its evolved spiritual practices, colorful meditation thankas, and exotic imagery. But Buddhism has also adapted itself to the Western ethic of practical

service. Western Buddhism is not an institutional or a solely monastic faith, but has founded hospices and addiction support programs as well as meditation centers. It has also presented the West with practical rituals and meditations that create pathways through chaos, that connect us to the web of life, and are finding house room in even non-Buddhist lives. Sogyal Rinpoche's *Tibetan Book of Living and Dying* is an example of how Tibetan Buddhism has influenced Western thinking about the end of life. Since "the issues of our living will arise during our dying," we need special help when there is no spiritual tradition to support the departing soul.[16]

Where in all this upsurge of activity and fervor is Sophia to be found? The roots underlying Tibetan Buddhism stretch back on one hand into the shamanic Tibetan Bon tradition and, on the other, into the pre-Aryan culture of India. Feminine aspects of the Divine clearly reveal the face of Sophia in Buddhism. Wisdom in Buddhism is called "emptiness," the uncreated ground of all being, and is represented in feminine form.

The seated female deity Prajnaparamita is depicted as the principle of the Perfection of Sacred Wisdom, the very "womb of the Buddhas." Hers is not a still, complacent, or vacant image of wisdom, however, but one that implies the active means to cut away all that obscures clarity and illumined knowing. Since "all the perfections that lead to Buddhahood have to be practiced with Wisdom," the emptiness of the womb is the place where such practice is conceived. Since Wisdom is the womb—or Mother—of all true knowing, within Buddhism as elsewhere, it is always depicted as female in form.[17]

The power to transform the universe rests with Wisdom. As Buddha says of her, "Without instinctive respect, heartfelt faith, and total intellectual confidence in Prajnaparamita, the body and mind of the practitioner subtly fall out of harmony. This creates a circular self-imprisonment, for without sensitivity and harmony of awareness, it is difficult even to hear the Perfection of Wisdom, much less to understand it intimately, transmit it, and thereby deepen one's spiritual connection with it."[18]

Perhaps the most immediate form of Wisdom is seen in Tara, who is known as the compassionate Savior Goddess and is widely venerated in much the same ways as the Virgin or Kwan Yin. Tara's immediate ap-

peal claims the worship of ordinary people as much as that of spiritually advanced practitioners, since prayer to her saves one from danger, fear, and illness. Her vow is "to work for others forever in the form of a woman," which defies the usual Buddhist vow to seek only male rebirths.[19] She is also known as a Bodhisattva, one dedicated to work for the benefit of all beings until cyclic existence ceases, yet she is simultaneously seen as a Buddha, one who has achieved enlightenment and who does not need rebirth. Tara is thus a perfect example of the transcendent and manifest Sophia. Iconographically, Tara is frequently depicted with one foot slightly extended, ready to step down to those in need. But she assumes a variety of forms, including White Tara, who is the patroness of long life, and Green Tara, who governs the sphere of action or karma. But, as Martin Willson writes, "as Tara becomes part of the lives of Westerners, we are likely to come to see Her in new ways."[20]

The most exciting and dynamic appearances of Sophia, however, are to be found in the dance of the dakinis. Dakinis are the energetic feminine spirits or sky dancers with whom the practitioner engages in order to realize the inner transformation that is the goal of the path. Dakinis may take peaceful or wrathful appearances. In Western terms, all wrathful-looking beings are automatically demonic; as we have seen, the dark aspects of Sophia have been similarly demonized. Rather than inculcating wisdom through intellectual channels, the dakinis take delight in teaching through life experiences, whatever their outward appearances.

The practitioner visualizes the five wisdom dakinis and their attributes in sophisticated iconic depiction, then dissolves into emptiness so as to arise in union with the enlightened energy of the dakini: "All tantric visualizations and mantras are geared to freeing the energy of wisdom, which is being suffocated under the solidified fantasies of dualistic fixation."[21] The dakinis help practitioners clear such patterns and bring them into harmony with the wisdom of which each person, intrinsically but often recessively or ignorantly, is capable.

Ignoring the dakini principle is dangerous:

Five Wisdom Sisters,
If we do not complement you,
You become five witches,

Making us ill and bringing us suffering.
Because we cannot banish you,
Always our fate depends on you.[22]

Dakinis dance at the edge. They urge us to risk leaping out of staleness and inertia into essential states of fresh focus. Without their impulse

Farmers cannot grow their crops,
Politicians cannot rule their countries . . .
Artists cannot create their art
Without depending on your mood.[23]

One of the most dynamic exemplars of dakini wisdom is an emanation called Vajravarahi, or "the Adamantine Sow," who is depicted as red skinned and dancing naked but for her ornaments. She holds a variety of emblems, including a trident-headed staff that represents her male consort, whom she has integrated into herself. As Tsultrim Allione, a dynamic Buddhist woman and teacher, says of the dakini principle, "She is the key, the gate opener . . . If I am not willing to play with her, or I try to force her, or if I do not invoke her, the gate remains closed and I remain in darkness and ignorance."[24] In the Dzogchen tradition especially, which works primarily with energy and vision rather than with intellectual logic, the dakinis are the dynamic transmitters of wisdom.

Since the teachings of Tibetan Buddhism were nearly all composed by men, there is a great emphasis in practice upon awakening *sunyata* (emptiness) and *prajna* (wisdom), which are considered the feminine attributes of Buddhahood. The wide body of literature focused on Prajnaparamita, the Mother of the Buddhas, attests that such is rightly the aim of a man: to attain enlightenment by virtue of actualizing his recessive feminine.[25] A woman, on the other hand, must work on actualizing her recessive masculine, on awakening her *upaya* or dynamic nature. Tsultrim Allione suggests that "in order to make the Tibetan tantric path more available to women, texts emphasizing the development of upaya and the finding and working with male consorts (male energy) would become as important as the dakini (female energy) principle."[26]

Such study is important not only within Buddhism but in all other areas.[27] For a woman, the equivalent of the dakini is the daka, the male

consort, but the meditations, mantras, and visualizations of the daka will have to be sought as *terma*—teachings that have been hidden in the elements, perhaps waiting for a female practitioner to discover them. The fortuitous discovery of wisdom teachings is dependent upon the needs of the times and the persistent endeavors of spiritual practitioners to actualize them.

The nonmaterial source of such terma treasures is indeed the womb of Sophia, but it is open only to those who have actualized their polar opposites and who have a living consort with whom to practice. Terma teachings have high honor in Tibetan Buddhism, since they are recognized as coming from the indisputable source of wisdom. This respect can be contrasted with the scorn in which many "received teachings" are held in the West. Terma are believed to be guarded by the dakinis who yield them up only when the time and the receiver of these treasures are ready. "Time activates the teachings, setting them off like chemical reactions when the moment is ripe, at the time when that specific teaching is needed, though it may have been hidden away centuries before."[28] Perhaps this is how Sophia speaks to us, in the twilight language to which only the instinct of our motherwit can attune.

One of the most potent terma texts is one discovered in the twelfth century that contains the oral teachings of the founder of Tibetan Buddhism, Padmasambhava, as given to his consort, the Lady Yeshe Tsogyal. These include full instructions on how to practice the embodiment of a deity. Throughout the text, this foresighted teaching says, "May this meet with all worthy and destined people in the future!"[29] The tantric practices of Tibetan Buddhism concern the embodiment of the deity by the practitioner. The true nature of tantra has been debased in the West where it is frequently understood as a form of spiritualized sexual activity. However, in its authentic form, tantra brings together living physical consorts who embody the deities within their union and thus enable Wisdom to be manifest to the world.

The practice of uniting with the deity is a profound teaching underlying many spiritual traditions, but seen most clearly within Tibetan Buddhism. The visualization, invocation, and merging with the *yidam,* or deity of the heart, creates a pathway by which blessings can come into our world. It is also the pathway by which each of us will be able to leave

this life, as Sogyal Rinpoche relates: "Whichever way you have practiced in life will be the very same way by which you try to recognize the appearances of the bardo of dharmata."[30] In this after-death state, the soul seeks to recognize, with the help of those deities with whom he or she is most familiar, the naked nature of reality, This practice is not unique to Buddhism, but is an instruction open to all who venerate the appearances of Wisdom.

Just as the Buddhist world portrays divinities as male and female consorts who weave together skillful activity and profound wisdom, so we find within Jewish and Christian mysticism a similar pairing. In Judaism, Yahweh has his Shekinah; in Christianity, the Word, Christ, is coupled with Wisdom, represented by Mary and Lady Wisdom. This divine partnership reveals the creative components without which life cannot be.

In the yab-yum thankas of Tibetan Buddhism depicting male power in congress with a female consort, we experience the mating of skillful activity and profound wisdom. Neither side of the Divine is left out. As we have seen in chapter 8 in the gnostic story of Sophia, pairs of powers descend out of the void into matter. The combination of feminine prajna and masculine upaya brings about attuned powers capable of practical effect in our own realm. Our world yearns for sacred union, but is often able to conceive of it in only genital terms. The transcendent fusion of self with the Divine, the union of wise and skillful natures, yet awaits discovery.

The necessity to embrace the inner initiation of our polar opposite is strong at this time. For men to realize their feminine, which is a key to the inner realms, and for women to realize their masculine, which is a key to the outer realms, is necessary in order to achieve wholeness. This truth is embedded deep in the heart of most esoteric belief, although it is hidden in popular manifestations of religion. Only when we have accepted our polar opposite is there a true mating between the worlds of spirit and matter. By this acceptance we create a pathway down which Sophia can manifest. Tara herself is understood to have developed the feminine and masculine within herself. She stands as an exemplar for all spiritual practitioners who wish to enjoy the regeneration of Sophia, for it is by the integration of the polarities that we are able to give birth to a regenerate planet.

Within Tibetan Buddhism, the concept of the Bodhisattva is a powerfully inspiring one, especially for those who have understood spiritual practices to be primarily self-beneficial aids to propel oneself into Heaven. In contrast to the wide array of spiritual practices aimed at spiritual self-aggrandizement, the practitioner who vows to attain the state of a Bodhisattva attempts on a daily basis over many lifetimes, to reach beyond such purely selfish goals to help all beings reach an enlightened state, as we see from the Bodhisattva Vow:

> *I now fervently renew the Bodhisattva Vow, equalizing and exchanging myself with all other conscious beings, vowing to become fully enlightened, solely in order to offer the supremely powerful help to others. Abandoning all . . . assumptions of . . . I-ness and my-ness, I will liberate all those not yet liberated from conceptual obstructions by attaining the total awareness of Buddhahood. I will release all those not yet released from the afflictive emotions of cyclic existence . . . I will tenderly care for all the needs of all mother beings on all planes of being. I will strive ceaselessly to establish all living beings consciously in the Final Nirvana of Buddha nature.*[31]

We can see a powerful example of the life of one who has made the Bodhisattva Vow in the person of Tenzin Palmo, the first Western woman to receive full Bhikshuni ordination as a Buddhist nun. She has one aim: "I have made a vow to attain Enlightenment in the female form—no matter how many lifetimes it takes."[32] Her aim is no small one, since it is goes counter to most received Buddhist teaching, which holds that enlightenment is possible only to those born male. The Buddha himself never denied that women could gain enlightenment; it was the later commentators and teachings that propounded this idea. Custom has only ossified it as traditional teaching. The Fourteenth Dalai Lama has stated clearly, "Enlightenment may come about just as easily in a woman's body as in a man's."[33] It requires only compassion and wisdom to do so.

But it is still the case that Buddhist nuns do not become dalai lamas or, in general, lineage holders. Despite the example of Yeshe Tsogyal, the disciple of Padmasambhava, Tibetan Buddhism's founder, which supremely reminds one of the relationship between Mary Magdalene and Jesus; de-

spite practitioners like the twelfth-century founder of the Tibetan Chod lineage, Machig Lapdron, and others, women do not figure as significant in the monastic hierarchies in any practical way. Even the most senior Buddhist nun sits behind the youngest novice monk on the basis that her ordination must be inferior to any man's.

Tenzin Palmo's frustrations were many. At the first monastery she stayed in, she was the only nun. The monks did not admit her to any of the initiations and instructions on the core esoteric practices and told her "they prayed that in my next life I could have the good fortune to be reborn as a male so that I could join in all the monastery's activities."[34] Nevertheless, this daughter of an East End London fishmonger has had an extraordinary career as a nun, including twelve years in solitary meditation in a cave in the Himalayas. As an embodiment of the Bodhisattva Vow, her compassion brings hope to many Buddhists. With the wisdom of Tara at her back, her practical implementation of what she herself has learned will help restore the female dynamic to earthly manifestation.

It is clear that both the revealed religions and the closed esoteric initiatory systems are coming to their transformation point. It is clear that people worldwide, regardless of class, sex, and religion, are experiencing major initiatory changes. A spiritual evolution is unfolding among us. It proclaims that all beings—not just animals and humans, but rocks and plants—have the right to respect, to live and die in accordance with their nature. The insistence that one group has more rights than others seriously unbalances creation. The insistence that one religion is better than another is now in retreat.

This basic respect that each being accords other beings returns us to the Grail quest, to the quest for regeneration among us. For it is only by the development of the heart that we have space for compassion, a Sophianic inclusion without which we cannot survive.

REENCHANTING THE EARTH

The reenchantment of the earth can begin only when we regard the whole planet as part of our continuous life story. It continues when we include soul, not just mind, in all that we do. When Sophia made

her reappearance as the World Soul under the name Gaia, she called forth bands of environmental guardians, activist groups made up chiefly of ordinary people who are willing to strive for the reflowering of the wasteland that many parts of the earth have become. By evoking a soul response, the metaphor of the name Gaia helped this movement to grow. Under Gaia's influence, individuals working in the environmental field have acted faster than most governments, which, despite their ecological advisors, have been slow to implement radical revisions to daily life.

Fossil fuels have nearly had their day, and for suitable alternatives to power, we must look to other parts of the natural world: to the wind, sun, water, and earth. These four classical elemental powers that were anciently understood as the four generative powers from which the universe was made are once more called upon to be the handmaids of Sophia, the World Soul. For Sophia moves beyond and within the four elements, as the alchemical quintessential, the reminder of the sacralization and respect that has to attend the Great Work of transmutation. But where alchemy was once concerned with transmuting base matter into gold, our society is almost obsessed with analyzing and affirming base matter as exactly what it is—nothing more or less. But the soul of matter is Anima Mundi, the Soul of the World. Whenever nature is manipulated without regard for the World Soul, the results may be aberrant or soulless.

At the same time that environmental pollution has hastened the earth's destruction, there has been a corresponding rise in the number of scientists seeking to play creator through the alchemy of genetic manipulation. In the ancient world, the most powerful oracles of a community's well-being were those that spoke through blood, grain, milk, and honey, those substances frequently offered to the gods in sacrifice. These oracles still speak, but it is now through blood viruses and diseases that cross between species in animal husbandry and methods of food production—and all because the age-old respect for the earth and its guardianship has been neglected.

Genetic engineering can be seen at work in nature, where species cross-fertilize, producing hybrids. This natural joining of compatible strains gives us stronger, more resilient crops and the diversity of animal species.

But the purposeful manipulation of genes to create different forms of life—larger cattle or blue-eyed, fair-haired children—is another matter. The cloning of animals or humans has produced a wave of disgust among those who honor Gaia's ways.

The Human Genome Project set out to map the complete human genetic picture, to acquire genomes as clones, as well as to find and determine the sequence of genes. Now the commercial exploitation of gene cloning in plant, animal, and human tissue has seen a radical increase, with pharmaceutical companies attempting to patent procedures, substances, and drugs using agents derived from such tissue. This research and its commercialization have caused widespread disquiet and the subsequent formation of various scientific and ethical councils to oversee and advise governments on such activities.

The Council of Europe's protocol to the Convention on Human Rights and Bioethics, signed in 1997 by nineteen of the forty European member states, prohibits "any intervention seeking to create a human being genetically identical to another human being, whether living or dead," but it leaves to the laws of individual countries to define the scope of the term *human being*. However, now that science has the ability to clone human beings,[35] respect for life forms other than human has begun to come back into consciousness from ancient places, redeeming the rationalist view of nature as dead or inert.

That there is a direct relationship between the pollution of the earth and the theologies of the revealed religions is now being acknowledged. Dr. Vandana Shiva, the Indian nuclear physicist and human-rights activist, reports, "As our concept of the sacred has become more diluted, pollution has become more aggravated. Purity of water can almost be measured in direct proportion to a society's understanding of the sacred. The sacred is now a political necessity if we are to resist the colonization of nature that is destroying our forests, our water, and our air."[36]

Former American Vice President and ecological writer Albert Gore, Jr. concurs. He writes, "The zealous pursuit of eradicating all of paganism's accompanying ideology inadvertently eclipsed the acknowledgement, by early Christians, of revelations that come directly from God's creation. In the process of winning that struggle, the sense that there was holiness in physical reality and sacredness in the earth was wiped out."[37]

Whenever the revealed religions have colonized ancient beliefs or attempted to missionize native earth traditions, they have proclaimed the preeminence of their colonizing faith, asserting that their deities are the only approved spirits and that all others are demons. This is a dangerous practice that seriously disrupts the sacred harmony of the universe. To denigrate deeply held beliefs creates profound distrust. How tragic that our duality-ridden world tends to polarize opposites rather than harmonize complementarities: We *be-fiend*—the opposite—rather than befriend them.

Yet Sophia's influence remains, especially in her kinship to the wandering and houseless, nomadic and disestablished earth traditions of our planet. The spiritual traditions of civilized society still regard Sophia as a nomad and wanderer, akin to the travelers whose ancestors once roamed our world and whose descendants still do. Sophia's connection to the wanderers of the earth can be seen in the major behavioral feature of nomadic peoples—hospitality. When strangers approach a nomadic household, they are given the guest's seat and automatically receive the welcome of food and drink. This ancient practice can be seen in the Book of Genesis, which speaks of the hospitality of Abraham at the Oak of Mamre. When Abraham met three spiritual beings disguised as travelers, he gave them (without asking who they were) food, water, and shelter. These angels prophesied the birth of Isaac to the aged Abraham and Sarah.[38]

There is a childlike simplicity in the practice of spiritual hospitality that we moderns in our pride have begun to forget. We are all travelers on the spiritual path. Those who claim to have arrived at a fixed destination where life is unchanging may be seriously deluded. To be worthy of entertaining angels unawares, we need a basic respect for other forms of life and other spiritual traditions.

The earth traditions—the keepers of Sophia's motherwit and birthright—have been beleaguered, but their voices are now being heard and their wisdom adopted by others. One of the reasons that earth traditions are being reappraised for their wisdom at this time is that they house a profound respect for the varieties of life. They do not deny a principle that has been neglected by revealed traditions, namely that "all things are born of the feminine polarity in all realms."[39] Earth traditions worldwide

include the feminine divine, seeing it as a gateway not only to physical but also to spiritual life.

The pull of ancient sacred traditions is persuasively beguiling, and it is possible to see yet another opportunity for spiritual colonization in the rush by Westerners to claim kinship. At a point when traditional peoples are in fragmentation, suffering the effects of living on the margins of society after concerted persecution and neglect, it is ironic that many spiritually sincere seekers wish to become Indians. As a Canadian Ojibway elder remarked, "Many people wear the clothes and sing the songs. They say this makes them real Indians. But what does that mean? Clothes and songs are just that . . . If you do not feel the connection to your creation, to this beautiful Mother Earth, doing and saying all the right things will mean nothing. It is what you feel in your heart that matters."[40] We have lost contact with our own earth traditions primarily because our ancient wisdom was denied or thought unsound or diabolical. We are people without ancestral rights and knowledge, trying to steer by traditions that most often do not respect our earth.

Earth traditions also support and draw help from their ancestors, who are not excluded from daily life and future planning. This inclusion is beginning to be relearned within our own time. As ecological Buddhist teacher Joanna Macy writes, "The dimension of simultaneity, where we stand shoulder to shoulder with our ancestors and descendants, is appealing to me; it gives context and momentum to work for social change."[41]

Macy is not alone in this idea of ancestral simultaneity; it is shared by earth traditions the world over that see the ancestors as continually present and that do not lose sight of the descendants at any moment. Ancient and modern ideas are beginning to overlap or find restatement. Independent scientist James Lovelock, who propounded and restated the ancient concept of the earth, Gaia, as a living organism, writes, "Our planet is one of exquisite beauty: it is made of the breath, the blood, and the bones of our ancestors."[42] Lovelock does not refer here only to our human ancestors, but to the relations we have forgotten—animals, plants, rocks, the very *prima materia* of life itself that relates us all in one family. The inclusion of the ancestors brings us closer to the wisdom of our ancient future. Traditionally, elders taught and safeguarded wisdom, transmitting it to their descendants, ever keeping the far future in the forefront

of their decision making. Their memory and foresight shaped the fate of generations unborn, as ours will surely do also.

Part of the earth's reenchantment must therefore include a means of education that benefits all ages, that draws upon not only scientific knowledge but also upon our motherwit. Creation Spirituality founder Matthew Fox writes, "Wisdom honors the whole, the cosmos. When Lady Wisdom sits happily on her throne there is order and justice in the universe . . . Instead of the knowledge factories we call schools, we need wisdom schools, which would honor the revelatory nature of the body, or art and of storytelling."[43] In such schools, "the wisdom model puts creativity at the center of everything . . . this is what leads us to authentic ritual—people keeping themselves together through the power of wisdom expressed as creativity and as story."[44]

The resacralization of the local communities by ritual is imperative, as ritualist Celu Amberson realizes. She speaks about the way in which ritual has been displaced from the community: "Taken out of the realm of the sacred where its power could be channeled into creativity and healing, it is now secularized into gang rituals, alcohol and drug use, and rock concerts (among other diversions.) All of these activities are either destructive or chaotic, a sad mockery of the balanced healing rituals of sacred life. Our world stands at the brink of destruction because so many have forgotten how to fulfill this biocultural need in a healthy, balanced way."[45]

As spirituality is beginning to replace religion, more flexible rituals are required, rites of passage for "when you grow up or go to bits: when someone walks out on you for the first time, or you walk out on her or him; when your partner's dead or you're divorced; when you're made redundant; when you receive your first pension payment, or it's your first day in sheltered housing or a home or a hospice."[46] As working rabbi Lionel Blue writes, "The gulf between the divine and creation . . . can be bridged through ritual and experience."[47]

Throughout the world, people have applied the spiritual transaction of ritual to bridge the gulf between the mundane and the sacred. Rituals that are creatively constellated by the time, the need, and the individual or group are the living manna of Sophia's nurture in a desert of ritual dearth. Many traditional religious rituals do not meet current needs;

they feel statutory and unsupportive to those who have experienced them. All too often at funeral services, the individual being commemorated seems to be part of a conveyor-belt ritual. Appropriate and individually tailored funeral rites represent one area in which personal spirituality can be served.[48] The level at which the soul engages with the world is critical. Life is a two-way street, requiring reciprocation. The sacred reciprocation between humanity and spiritual beings is an important component in ritual: "To learn anything, one must give something back, and that something must matter," writes Richard Katz, a clinical psychologist who has worked among indigenous peoples worldwide.[49]

Katz also writes about lecturing to a group of students at Harvard Medical School: "I began to talk about the vulnerability of healers. People moved forward in their seats. 'We are vulnerable,' I said, 'and that is part of the reason we heal. We are not in control. We hurt, we forget, we do things incorrectly.' The students told me afterward that I was the first person who had talked to them about what they were . . . They felt enormous pressure to be competent, to be 'in charge,' but they were often confused and vulnerable. Indigenous healers know the wisdom of admitting that."[50]

The necessity for us to admit our vulnerability and ignorance is the beginning of wisdom, a necessary reciprocation with Sophia: we are not all-powerful and in control. Hubris, the assumption by humanity of godlike powers, leads us further from the earth and from the wisdom inside us. Failure to connect with our heritage, with the humus of our environment, leads to an inability to heal or restore what is fractured. Vulnerability is not to be despised, since our wounds also remind us to be humble. By pretending to be in control, we fail to engage with the wisdom that is available.

The healing that we seek in body, mind, and soul is one that embraces us totally, ignoring and leaving out nothing. The inadequacy of our systems of governing, in healthcare, and in religion arises through the omission of service, exchange, and compassion—the neglect of the soul. Where knowledge rules, wisdom is always the poor relation. Our separation from wisdom, from soul, has largely come about as an overreaction to the iron grip of religion. But religion is not spirituality, and the wounds of our separation from religion must not lead us to a life in which

spiritual values are dismissed as irrelevant. When trust has been broken, we must begin again from our profound depths before we can establish loving relations with our universe.

In Wagner's *Götterdämmerung*, the Great Earth Mother, Erda, sings, "My sleeping is my dreaming. My dreaming is my thinking. My thinking is my wisdom."[51] When we are willing to enter into that deep sleeping and reengage with our dreams, wisdom can spark again. Healing begins when we retune the coordinates, when we listen to the song of creation afresh. The needs of the emotions and of the psyche must be addressed; we must relearn emotional literacy, for the consequences of ignoring the hidden life of the soul are being borne in upon many. "My soul no longer waits for dawn. / The eagle is dead. / My dream is gone," writes a recovering alcoholic in a period of suicidal depression.[52] For such soul ache, we need more than medicines, more than therapy. The deep connective filaments of Sophia's robe cannot be rewoven unless all parts of the fabric are drawn together.

Healing cannot begin without inclusion and respect for all parts of our being, physical, emotional, and spiritual. Western medicine frequently treats symptoms while leaving the cause of disease and imbalance unchanged. Listening to the whole person, to the integral environment, to the entirety of the planet, is the challenge of Sophia. Whenever one part of the universe receives healing, the ripples touch others. As I have written elsewhere, "If we create pathways of connection, these will in turn provide channels for beauty to return."[53]

The reaffirmation of this belonging requires celebration. When we have been disconnected from the root nurture of our soul, the reinvigoration of joy through dance, song, and communal celebration reconnects us to our own wisdom and contributes to the reenchantment of the earth. The earth traditions need us all to be tribally communal in our own locality. Earth cultures have their own rituals of putting things right, but we have to create new ones. The tinder pile of our spiritual vocation can often be lit by the flames of another campfire, but the initial spark must spring from within us. Once it is kindled, a fire needs fuel, and that has to be gathered locally; it cannot be imported from a cultural distance. What keeps our fire alight can be found in the place where Sophia has led and companioned us: the wisdom inside us.

THE WISDOM INSIDE US

Moving from the story of how things went wrong toward a story in which things are restored takes a long journey of readjustment. As it states in the Indian epic, *The Mahabharata*, "The day I was born I made my first mistake and by that path have I sought wisdom ever since."[54] The very nature of our mistake can provide the pathway of return and healing.

When we find salvation, not in the scriptures, but in the story of each individual soul, our believing departs from reliance solely upon received wisdoms and ancient texts. The restoration and replacement of group worship by the personal exploration of folk story, dream, personal myth, and ritual is one of the most significant developments in our time. When we recognize that soul has absented itself from our world and flown out of our lives, we can seek the medicine of resacralization by tracing the way we have come, the points of divergence from our myth, the fragmentation of our story, the place where power went out of us.

Like Sophia's own story, our personal myth is not cut and dried. As we have seen throughout this book, it flows and changes—a story of exile, of hope against despair, of compassion in the face of callous uncaring. Sophia's story reflects each one of ours. The reclamation of that story, the gathering together of the Gospel of Eve, the restoration of Isis, are now our task. When we seek our authentic spiritual hotline—not the one that comes through someone else's mediation, but through our own spiritual, intensive search—then Sophia comes to be with us permanently.

Our own process of gathering up lost fragments, mending the hurts of the soul, becomes our way of healing. Those who are in the between places—between the tradition in which they were raised and the other, unknown place toward which they are traveling—have to gather their firewood where they may. They will have a store of dry wood from the tradition they were born into, though it often burns too quickly. They will use firewood from untried and fragmentary ways, which is sometimes green and burns with too much smoke. It is important to keep the fire going at all costs—not to let it go out—for it is only with the utmost labor that fire is kindled. That means daily spiritual practice, daily wood gathering. It means being present soul-to-soul with our Wisdom, to present ourselves faithfully whatever the conditions, whether we are sick, sorry

and sad, or healthy, happy, and glad. It means praising and thanking our Wisdom, asking for guidance and attending to the skillful means and opportunities that come as answers.

Those who wander in the between places need to maintain their supply lines. Whatever forms and practices still nurture them from their birth traditions, let them not abandon them; whatever emergent forms and practices arise in their daily rituals, let them also be honored. Like the magical aim of the medieval and Renaissance magicians to gain "the knowledge and conversation of our holy guardian angel," we then arrive at a different and authentic standpoint of life that informs and colors our spirituality.

People who have established this hotline of direct communication most often arrive without any sense of recognition. However, they are typified by a deep-abiding practical knowing that doesn't seek to convert others and that lacks personal pride, but that enters into a profound communion with the ground of being. And when we arrive, Sophia actively seeks the soul as her beloved:

> *Quick to anticipate those who desire her, she makes herself known to them,*
> *Watch for her early and you will have no trouble;*
> *you will find her sitting at your gates . . .*
> *She herself walks about looking for those who are worthy of her and graciously shows herself to them as they go,*
> *in every thought of theirs coming to meet them.*[55]

That creative task of finding our own story does not require the help of an analyst or expert. It needs only the help of memory, as artist Meinrad Craighead tells us: "When I paint the Great Mother, I feel I'm still painting within the Christian mysteries, for the central mystery of Christianity is the incarnation: the Spirit takes flesh so that flesh becomes Spirit. To recognize that mystery, we must go down deep into ourselves into that place where walls of our being are layered with our own memories. Remember that, as in any pool, when we cast one pebble we will see many, many concentric circles. One memory begets another and another, building into stories."[56] Our story can be accessed by asking questions of our memory: "What were your earliest memories of water? Of night and

starlight? Do you remember recurring dreams? Which animals did you find most terrifying or most mysterious? Who did you run to as a child? Who did you pray to?"[57]

From such questions as these and others we may pose, the memories arise from that deep place and reconstellate our story into a tikkun of its own. The blanket in which Sophia carried us through our present existence will reveal its pattern as that story is patched back together. When enough patches come together, we are able to wrap it around our shoulders once more. When we stop telling the stories against ourselves and start telling the stories that help us attune to our soul's unique and authentic place within the universe, we can make space for Sophia to move through us.

Ursula Le Guin's novel *The Telling* explores the destruction of sacred tradition under a totalitarian government. Only scraps of stories and their storytellers keep the sacred balance of the world alive through "the telling"—the sacred story tradition. Le Guin speaks of the necessity of story to keep the world in balance: "Without the telling, the rocks and plants and animals go on all right. But the people don't. They get angry and hurt each other . . . Earth gets dirty with poison . . . Everything is confused."[58]

As Le Guin points out, "The Future, in fiction, is usually just a way of looking at Now."[59] Our ancient future beckons us, not from a rosy romantic past, but here and now in the stories that we tell. If we can learn to go beyond literal mindedness into the metaphor of our story, we can avoid that fundamentalist and one-track, mundane comprehension that irons out the chaotic randomness of life, compressing the multilayered into a single iron cloth of "irrefutable proof."

The erosion of religion has not left us without companions. The sacred companions still come, as I find in my shamanic practice when clients arrive for help, healing, and spiritual direction, often without any compass for their spirits, some without even an orthodox religious upbringing as a locus from which to travel. Yet each person has his or her own coordinates: the love of music, beauty, nature, poetry, animals, trees. By the help of such powerful representatives of the sacred, the lifelines of the soul can be repaired and reinspirited.[60]

Where the Divine has constellated in our lives depends upon the

weaving of our web; many factors have woven it. Dreams are windows onto that constellation. The exploration of that divine weaving can be seen in the countless ways and methods that people use to explore their own psychic depths, whether it be through workshops and courses or through psychological analysis, meditation, ritual, or through idiosyncratic spiritual practices of their own. All these methods, added to our daily living, give us evidence of our story: what inspires and draws us, what powerfully connects to our soul, what makes us sad, longing, joyful, strong. Our story is not only about loss but about finding riches within.

But we must remember that the wisdom inside us does not belong to us. If we clutch it to us possessively, it becomes a millstone around the neck, a source of self-referencing ego inflation. But "if, in our thankful hearts, we acknowledge that it is only lent to us, we will avoid the problem of spiritual rigidity."[61] We must avoid replacing the authoritarian grip of religion with a narrow ideology based on our own wisdom. Unfortunately, it is quite possible for even spiritual practices to be subverted to personal appropriation.

The basis of wise living requires a space of stillness or listening to the sources of the sacred, a time of self-clarification so that our motives are well searched, and opportunities for the service of compassion. These three will help us to live in harmony and flexibility, accessing the wisdom inside us as need arises.

"The one who has compassion, who has Wisdom Mind, who has benefit mind, this one is the holder of my lineage, and can sit upon my throne," says Buddha Shakyamuni.[62] The throne of Wisdom is provided by the soul. If we come into compassion harmony, then Wisdom can look out of our eyes, can act, speak, do, dance, celebrate, but we must allow ourselves to be hospitable to her.

We cannot experience divine union in a state of duality. Sophia will show us how to connect bodies and souls, hearts and minds, the worlds within and without, so that we pass from duality across the bridge of Sophia into the love of all that is. As Russian theologian Paul Evdokimov, says, "The Wisdom of God is preexistent to the formation of humankind, and every one carries within them [*sic*] 'a guiding image,' our own Sophia or Wisdom: we are thus God's living project. We must decode this image, in the process decoding ourselves, freely conquering our own intelligence

and making our own destiny."[63] It is for this purpose that we live upon the earth, Sophia shows us: to be here to learn. To find the leaven in the bread of life and to raise it so that it can be partaken of and shared with all creatures.

And so it is that the most ancient forms of Sophia are appearing among us, not in cults, icons and theories, but at the edge of need, among us. Sophia is embodied by all who come to that needful edge, to the sudden abyss, to the margins of challenge: she is warrior, savior, spouse, sister. She does not abandon us; she shares the hardships and suffering. But beyond everything, she enables us to engage passionately with the wisdom inside us, so that we come within sight of our ancient future which is the eternal now.

Sophia's mysteries have been veiled ones. As we prepare to enter the bridal chamber, as the Bride of God is ushered over the threshold of a reborn age, her bridal party made up of every tradition the earth has known, the veil is lifted and we enter into the mysteries by which life is restored and respected.

Open your heart, walk within, and find Sophia!

GLOSSARY OF SPECIALIST TERMS

In dealing with the subject of Wisdom I have had to use particular terms which have exact values and meaning, but which have no direct equivalents in English. Often transliterated from the original languages, they are unfamiliar to the reader. This glossary is an attempt to elucidate such words and expressions with the minimum of fuss. Each may have wider definitions than I have indicated here.

analepsis The art of remembering past events by accessing the back brain.

anamnesis The act of remembering in the sense of re-enacting; ritualized remembrance.

Ananke "Necessity." She is depicted as the Goddess of the Spindle in Plato's *Myth of Er*.

anastasis The immortality, literally "undyingness," of Christ.

anima mundi The world soul.

apocatastasis Originally a theory of Origen's that, at the end of time, all creatures, including the damned and demons, shall be brought into the divine embrace. In gnostic parlance, the end of time when the fullness of the pleroma shall be opened.

apophatic Apophatic theology is the knowledge of Deity through complete ignorance and darkness. Thus, one cannot say, "God is good or perfect"; one can only say what God is not. The mysticism of midnight illumination.

aretalogy Self-praises. Both Isis and Wisdom utter a series of aretalogies about their own virtues and abilities.

Demiurge Craftsman or technician. Plato called the Creator of the world the Demiurge. Valentinus also used the term to designate the son of Sophia who creates the phenomenal world.

Divine Feminine This term throughout signifies the feminine appearances of deity.

doxa Glory.

doxophony The manifestation of Sophia's glory.

dunameis Powers, daimonic agencies, or angelic forces.

Dyad In Platonism, the Dyad stemmed from the Monad and was usually symbolized as female or Mother.

Ergane "Work-woman." This is one of the titles of Athene, which may be given also to Wisdom in Proverbs 8 where she helps in the creation.

gnostic Knowledgeable, one who "knows" or is initiate of the Mysteries. Also, one of myriad branches of gnosticism, a blend of Christian, Judaic, Near Eastern Paganism and Mediterranean mystery religion.

hebdomad The sevenfold levels of creation, each usually represented by a planet.

heimarmene Fate. The late classical world believed that everyone was subject to the ananke of *heimarmene*, and was fated.

hypostasis An intermediary being or quasi-personification of certain attributes proper to the Divine, but which is midway between a personality and an abstract being; alternatively, that which is of one substance with God, e.g., Sophia is frequently called "a hypostasis of God," from *The Wisdom of Solomon* to the works of Bulgakov.

kataphatic Affirmative knowledge of the Divine, through sure and certain knowledge; the mysticism of daylight.

kenosis The emptying of the self, the experience of the Black Goddess.

klimax heptapulos "The sevenfold stairway." This name was adopted by both Orphic and Mithraic cults to signify the passage of the initiate through the sevenfold planetary experiences.

Logos Literally "word." It is a term that is adopted by some aspects of the Divine Masculine, especially Jesus Christ.

meta-history The progression of spiritual events, which have their reflection in history.

metanoia Change of heart.

Monad In Platonism, the Monad is the originator, or the One. This archetype was seen as male or Father.

Mysteries, The core rites into which individuals were initiated, e.g., the Eleusinian Mysteries, the Mithraic or Christian Mysteries. That which is incommunicable save to those with direct personal experience or communion with the Divine.

native tradition The wisdom of aboriginal societies, corresponding to our contemporary sense of religion.

ogdoad Literally, "the eighth." The eighth level of creation is the place where Gnostic Sophia sits, between the hebdomad and the pleroma.

paredros The throne-companion or assessor of God.

parousia "The presence." Used to denote the Second Coming of Christ. The chief protagonist of the parousia is Sophia as the Holy Spirit.

pleroma The fullness of heaven in gnostic thought.

plerosis The filling of the self, the experience of Sophia.

shamanka Female shaman.

synergy The action of Sophia, by which all things work together.

syzygy In Valentinian Gnosis particularly, the pair of cosmological opposites, usually male and female, twins of one quality or function, e.g., Sophia and Logos.

thalamus Bridal chamber.

theosis Deification, spiritualization, the penetration of the human being by divine energies.

Theotokos "God-Bearer"; title of the Blessed Virgin Mary.

volva Scandinavian sibyl or pythoness.

World Soul The anima mundi, or soul of the planetary world of earth, became the abstracted metaphor of the Goddess of the Earth.

NOTES

Prologue

1. C. S. Lewis, *Till We Have Faces* (London: Collins, 1979), 283.
2. William Blake, *Poetry and Prose* (London: Nonesuch Library, 1975), 185.
3. Bede Griffiths, *Christianity in the Light of the East* (The Hibbert Trust, 14 Gordon Sq., London WC1H OAG, 1989).

Chapter 1: The Black Goddess

1. Robert Graves, *Mammon and the Black Goddess* (London: Cassel, 1962), 164.
2. Ibid., 164–5.
3. Isaiah 45:34.
4. Henry Vaughan, "The Night," *Complete Poems* (Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1976), 290.
5. Ibid., "They Are All Gone into the World of Light," 246.
6. Monica Sjöö and Barbara Mor, *The Great Cosmic Mother* (HarperCollins, 1991), 517.
7. Lindsay Clarke, *The Chymical Wedding* (London: Jonathan Cape, 1989), 58.
8. John Gribben and Martin Rees, *The Stuff of the Universe: Dark Matter, Mankind and the Coincidences of Cosmology* (London: Heinmann, 1990), ix.
9. N. K. Sandars, trans., *Poems of Heaven and Hell from Ancient Mesopotamia* (London: Penguin, 1971), 74.
10. Ibid., 80.
11. Ibid., 82.
12. Ibid., 90.
13. Ibid., 94.
14. Ibid., 95.
15. Caitlín Matthews, *The Elements of the Goddess* (Shaftesbury: Element Books, 1989), 39–43.
16. C. Kerenyi, *The Gods of the Greeks* (London: Thames & Hudson, 1951), 20–2.
17. *The Jerusalem Bible*, Job 26 (London: Darton, Longman & Todd, 1966).
18. Caitlín Matthews, *Arthur and the Sovereignty of Britain* (London: Arkana, 1989), 240ff.
19. Kerenyi, *Gods of the Greeks*, 151–2.
20. Sandars, 28.
21. Sjöö and Mor, 86.
22. Marija Gimbutas, *The Language of the Goddess* (San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1989), 154.
23. James Lovelock, *The Ages of Gaia* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1988), 212.
24. Joseph Fontenrose, *Python: A Study of Delphic Myth and Its Origins* (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1959), 256.
25. Ibid., 47.
26. Maarten Vermaseren, *Cybele and Attis* (London: Thames & Hudson, 1977), 14–6.
27. Ibid., 12.
28. Ibid., 24.
29. Ibid., 22.
30. Ibid., 83.
31. Julian, *The Works of the Emperor Julian*

(London: Heinemann, 1980), 445-9.

32. Vermaseren, 50.

33. Ibid., 82-3.

34. Michael P. Carroll, *The Cult of the Virgin Mary* (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1986), 93.

35. Samuel Noah Kramer, *The Sacred Marriage Rite* (Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1969), 28.

36. Vermaseren, 49.

37. Shirley Nicholson, ed., *The Goddess Re-Awakening* (Wheaton, Ill.: Quest Books, 1989), 234.

38. Ibid., 232–39.

39. Caitlín Matthews, "Sovereignty's Song."

Chapter 2: The Sacred Marriage

1. Patricia Springborg, *Royal Persons* (London: Unwin Hyman, 1990), 198–9.

2. William Blake, *Poetry and Prose* (London: Nonesuch Library, 1975), 182.

3. Elizabeth Moltmann-Wendell, *A Land Flowing with Milk and Honey* (London: SCM Press, 1986), 95.

4. Matthew Fox, *The Coming of the Cosmic Christ* (San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1988), 173.

5. Bernhard Lang, *Wisdom of the Book of Proverbs* (New York: Pilgrim Press, 1986), 106.

6. Goblet d'Alviella, *The Mysteries of Eleusis* (Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1981), 105.

7. Ibid., 268.

8. Helmer Ringgren, *Word and Wisdom* (Lund: H. Ohlssons Boktryckeri, 1947), 549.

9. Ibid., 137.

10. Kramer, *The Sacred Marriage Rite*, 41.

11. Lang, 60.

12. Sylvia Brinton Perera, *Descent to the Goddess* (Toronto: Inner City Books, 1981), 19.

13. Diana Wolkstein and Samuel Noah Kramer, *Inanna: Queen of Heaven and Earth* (London: Rider, 1984), 60.

14. Ibid., 52–89; and Kramer, *The Sacred Marriage Rite*, 108–21.

15 Wolkstein, 89.

16. Sandars, *Poems of Heaven and Hell*, 115.

17. Kramer, 84.

18. Matthew 12:42.

19. James B. Pritchard, ed., *Solomon and Sheba* (London: Phaidon, 1974), 109ff.

20. Ibid., 97.

21. *The Glorious Koran*, Surah 27, trans. by Marmeduke Pickthall (London: Allen & Unwin, 1976).

22. Pritchard, 122.

23. *Quest of the Holy Grail*, trans. by P. Matarasso (Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1969), 222–35.

24. Pritchard, 110.

25. Ibid., 136.

26. Evangeline Kane, *Recovering from Incest: Imagination and the Healing Process* (Boston: Sigo Press, 1989), 72.

27. Raphael Patai, *The Hebrew Goddess* (New York: Avon Books, 1978), 183.

28. Ibid., 194.

29. C. G. Jung, *Alchemical Studies* (London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1967), 303.

30. William Irwin Thompson, *The Time Falling Bodies Take to Light* (London: Rider, 1981), 17.

31 *Jerusalem Bible*, 991.

32. Marvin Pope, *Song of Songs* (Garden City, N.Y.: Doubleday & Co., 1977), 19.
33. Song of Songs 1:2.
34. Ibid., 3:1.
35. Ibid., 5:7.
36. Pope, 527.
37. Song of Songs 8:2.
38. Kramer, 78.
39. Pope, 42.
40. Sonnet by Lord Herbert of Cherbourg, quoted in Pope, 311.
41. Pope, 606.
42. David Winston, *The Wisdom of Solomon* (Garden City, N.Y.: Doubleday & Co., 1979), 35.
43. Ringgren, 45–6.
44. Ibid., 48.
45. Ibid., 46.
46. Winston, 103.
47. Hesiod, *The Homeric Hymns* (London: Heinemann, 1964), 9.
48. Winston, 103.
49. Hesiod, 17.
50. Ibid., 256ff.
51. Aratus, "The Phaenomena," trans. by G. R. Mair, in *Callimiachus Hymns and Epigrams* (London: Heinemann, 1960), 215–7.
52 Heraclitus, *The Cosmic Fragments* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1970), 284.
53. *Book of Enoch*, trans. by R. H. Charles (London: SPCK, 1982), 61.
54. Winston, 103.
55. James Maclean Todd and Janet Maclean Todd, *Voices From the Past* (London: Reader's Union, 1956), 332.
56. Matthew 3:37–9.
57. *The Other Bible*, ed. by Willis Barnstone (San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1984), 37.
58. Pope, 399–400; and Geoffrey Grigson, *The Goddess of Love* (London: Constable, 1976), 184–90.
59. Siculus Diodorus, *Complete Works*, trans. by C. H. Oldfather (London: Heinemann, 1967 and 1968), 359–417.
60. Leviticus 12.
61. Fontenrose, *Python*, 443.
62. M. R. James, *The Apocryphal New Testament* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1924), 88.
63. Kane, *Recovering from Incest*, 85.
64. Reshad Field, *Steps to Freedom* (Putney, Vt.: Threshold Books, 1983), 150.
65. C. Kerenyi, *The Heroes of the Greeks* (London: Thames & Hudson, 1974), 100.
66. T. K. O'Brien, ed., *The Spiral Path* (St. Paul, Minn.: Yes, 1988), 162.
67. Kane, 90–1.
68. O'Brien, 159.
69. Esmé Wynne-Tyson, *The Philosophy of Compassion: The Return of the Goddess* (London: Vincent Stuart Ltd., 1962), 272.

Chapter 3: The Savior Goddess

1. Hesiod, 289–303.
2. Thomas Taylor, *Selected Writings* (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1969), 402.
3. Ibid.
4. Pausanius, *Guide to Greece*, v. 2, trans. by Peter Levi (Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1971), 476.
5. A. Kingsford and E. Maitland, *The Virgin of the World* (Minneapolis: Wizards Book Shelf, 1977), xxviii.

6. Ibid., xx.
7. Taylor, 387.
8. Kingsford, xxvi.
9. Lucius Apuleius, *The Golden Ass,* trans. by Robert Graves (Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1950), 113.
10. Ibid., 97–133.
11. I Timothy 6:16.
12. Kane, 97.
13. Deuteronomy 37:27.
14. C. Frederick Grant, *Hellenistic Religions* (Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill, 1953), 132–3.
15. Ibid., 129.
16. R. E. Witt, *Isis in the Graeco-Roman World* (London: Thames & Hudson, 1971), 46–53.
17. Manfred Lurker, *The Gods and Symbols of Ancient Egypt* (London: Thames & Hudson, 1980), 74.
18. Walter Scott, ed., *Hermetica,* 4 vols. (Boulder, Colo.: Hermes House, 1982), 493–4.
19. Plutarch, *Moralia,* v. 5, trans. by F. C. Babbitt (London: Heinemann, 1957), 181.
20. Ibid., 129.
21. James A. Robinson, *Aspects of Wisdom in Judaism and Early Christianity* (Notre Dame: University of Notre Dame Press, 1975), 236.
22. Witt, 63.
23. Bentley Layton, trans., *The Gnostic Scriptures* (London: SCM Press Ltd., 1987), 335.
24. *The Akathist Hymn and Little Compline* (London: Faith Press, n.d.), 18.
25. Winston, 109.
26. Fontenrose, 177–93.
27. G. R. S. Mead, *Thrice Greatest Hermes,* v. 1 (London: John Watkins, 1964), 41.
28. Ibid., 42.
29. Ibid., 43.
30. Taylor, 305.
31. Apuleius, 228.
32. Ibid., 229.
33. Ibid., 241.
34. Plutarch, 9.

Chapter 4: Wisdom Among the Philosophers

1. Wisdom 8.17.
2. Robinson, *Aspects of Wisdom,* 47.
3. Ean Begg, *Myth and Today's Consciousness* (London: Coventure, 1984), 96.
4. David Kinsley, *The Goddesses' Mirror* (Albany: State University of New York Press, 1989), 141.
5. Kerenyi, *Gods of the Greeks,* 126.
6. Hesiod, 453.
7. Kerenyi, *Gods of the Greeks,* 118–9.
8. Ibid., 123.
9. C. Kerenyi, *Athene* (Zurich: Spring Publications, 1978), 56.
10. Ibid., 32.
11. Ibid., 33.
12. Ibid., 42.
13. *The Other Bible,* 616.
14. Robert Graves, *Greek Myths* (London: Cassell, 1958), 127.
15. Christine Downing, *The Goddess: Mythological Images of the Feminine* (New York: Crossroad Books, 1981), 109.
16. Kinsley, 160.
17. Ibid., 164.
18. Plato, *Philebus* 29c; in *The Collected Dialogues,* ed. by Edith Hamilton and Huntington Cairns (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1961), 1106.

19. Ibid., *Timaeus* 30d, 1183.
20. Ibid., *Timaeus* 34b, 1165.
21. Julian of Norwich, *The Revelations of Divine Love,* trans. by James Walsh (Wheathampstead: Anthony Clarke, 1961); and William Blake, *Poetry and Prose.*
22. Marie-Louise von Franz, *C. G. Jung: His Myth in Our Time* (London: Hodder & Stoughton, 1975), 143.
23. John Dillon, *The Middle Platonists* (London: Duckworth, 1977), 45–6.
24 Ibid., 203.
25. Ibid., 394.
26. Ibid., 25.
27. Ibid., 205.
28. Witt, 194.
29. Wilken, 34.
30. Dillon, 287.
31. Walter Wili, "The History of the Spirit in Antiquity," in *Spirit and Nature,* ed. by E. Buonaiuti (London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1955), 80.
32. Gerard Manley Hopkins, *Selected Poems* (London: Heinemann, 1953), 57–60.
33. Wili, 81.
34. Plotinus, *The Enneads,* trans. by Stephen MacKenna (London: Faber, 1956), 625.
35. Winston, 28.
36. Karen L. King, ed., *Images of the Feminine in Gnosticism* (Philadelphia: Fortress Press, 1988), 38–9.
37. Plotinus, 623.
38. Taylor, 301.
39. Ibid., 320.
40. Ibid., 305.
41 Plato 197b, 549.
42. Lang, 140.
43. Winston, 95.
44. Pope, 172.
45. Dillon, 164.

Chapter 5: Wisdom Builds Her House

1. *Jerusalem Bible,* 931.
2. Proverbs 1:20–1.
3. Ibid., 1:24.
4. Ibid., 1:28.
5. Ibid., 8:17.
6. Ibid., 8:2–3.
7. Ibid., 8:22–31.
8. Ringgren, 122.
9. Ibid., 123.
10. Proverbs 9:1–9.
11. Winston, 310.
12. Proverbs 24:3–4.
13. Winston, 310.
14. Proverbs 31:26.
15. Ibid., 31:25.
16. Ibid., 4:11.
17. Ibid., 5:5.
18. Ibid., 7:4, and 7:10–13.
19. Ibid., 9:1–6, and 9:13–18.
20. Ibid., 14:1.
21. Ibid., 31:31.
22. Wisdom 6:20.
23. Ibid., 6:22.
24. Ibid., 7:11–12.
25. Ibid., 7:25.
26. Ibid., 1:6–7, 9, 12.
27. Ibid., 7:26.
28. James M. Reese, *Hellenic Influence on the Book of Wisdom and its Consequences* (Rome: Biblical Institute Press, 1970), 6.
29. Wisdom 7:29–30.
30. Ibid., 7:22–23.

31. Ibid., 7:25.
32. Winston, 186.
33. Wisdom 7:26.
34. Genesis 1:2.
35. Wisdom 7:24.
36. Fox, 125–6.
37. Wisdom 8:3.
38. Winston, 194.
39. Ibid.
40. Wisdom 8:4.
41. Ibid., 7:27.
42. Ibid., 8:17.
43. Ibid., 9:10.
44. Ibid., 8:4.
45. Pindar, *Olympia* 8:22, in *The Odes*, trans. by C. M. Bowra (Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1969).
46. Wisdom 10:14.
47. Ibid., 18:3.
48. Ibid., 18:15.
49. Reese, 7.
50. Sirach 1:9–10.
51. Ibid., 1:14.
52. Ibid., 4:17–18.
53. Ibid., 6:20–22.
54. Ibid., 6:29–31.
55. Ibid., 14:23.
56. Ibid., 24 3–7.
57. Ibid., 24:9–12.
58. Ibid., 24: 28.
59. Ibid., 24:34.
60. Ibid., 38:34.

Chapter 6: The Cloud on the Sanctuary

1. Louis Jacobs, *Jewish Mystical Testimonies* (New York: Schoken Books, 1976), 190.
2. *Meditations on the Tarot: A Journey into Christian Hermeticism* (New York: Amity House, 1987), 295.
3. *The Other Bible*, 15.
4. Ibid.
5. Deuteronomy 16:21.
6. 2 Kings 23.
7. Jeremiah 44:17.
8. Ringgren, 163.
9. Pope, 159.
10. Deuteronomy 33:27.
11. *The Jerusalem Bible*, 109.
12. Pope, 155.
13. Marie-Louise von Franz, ed., *Aurora Consurgens* (New York: Bollingen Foundation, 1966), 322.
14. Patai, 74.
15. Ibid., 106.
16. Ya'qub ibn Yusuf, "The Redemption of Shekinah," *Gnosis* 14 (Winter 1990): 54.
17. Ibid., 55.
18. Isaiah 54:2–7.
19. Ibid.55:13.
20. Wisdom 10:13–4.
21. Patai, 117.
22. Ringgren, 156.
23. Sirach 24:13–17.
24. Exodus 36:1.
25. Manfred Hauke, *Women in the Priesthood? A Systematic Analysis in the Light of the Order of Creation and Redemption* (San Francisco: Ignatius Press, 1986), 169.
26. *The Other Bible*, 713.
27. Jacobs, 81.
28. Ibid., 94.
29. Ibid., 86.
30. Ezekiel I.
31. Patai, 171–2.

32. Ibid., 172–3.
33. G. R. S. Mead, *Simon Magus* (Chicago: Ares Publishers, 1979), 55.
34. David Goldstein, "On Translating God's Name," in *The Translator's Art: Essays in Honour of Betty Radice*, ed. by William Radice and Barbara Reynolds (Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1988), 75–6.
35. Pope, 321.
36. Patai, 140.
37. Ibid., 180ff.
38. Pope, 173.
39. M. Esther Harding, *Women's Mysteries* (New York: Harper & Row, 1976), 62–3.
40. Ibid., 63.
41. Patai, 240.
42. Ibid., 244.
43. Scholem, 305–6.
44. Ibid., 307.
45. Goldstein, 71.
46. Jacobs, 100.
47. Ibid., 101.
48. Ibid., 114.
49. ibn Yusuf, 57.
50. Ibid., 55.
51. Nahman of Bratslav, *The Tales*, trans. by Arnold J. Band (New York: Paulist Press, 1978), 55–61.
52. Jacobs, 218.
53. Martin Buber, *For the Sake of Heaven* (New York, 1945); c.f. O'Brien, 318–9.
54. Oerle Epstein, *Kabbalah: The Way of the Jewish Mystic* (New York: Samuel Weiser, 1979), 47.
55. Azriel Eisenberg and Leah Ain Globe, *The Secret Weapon* (London: Soncino Press, 1966), 39–41. Song as arranged by Caitlin Matthews in her Sophia workshops.
56. Herbert Bronstein, ed., *A Passover Haggadah* (Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1975), 22.
57. J. A. Phillips, *Eve: The History of an Idea* (San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1983), 29–30.
58. Interview "The Spiritual Dance," ed. Dixie Tracy-Kinney, *Gnosis* 4 (Spring/Summer 1987): 25.
59. Scholem, 37.
60. ibn Yusuf, 58.
61. Nicholson, 211.
62. O'Brien, 420.
63. Ibid., 419.

Chapter 7: The Divine Androgyne

1. Kerenyi, *Gods of the Greeks*, 16–7.
2. Galatians 4:28.
3. Kerenyi, *Gods of the Greeks*, 254.
4. Diodorus vol. 2, 287; and John 1.
5. John 6:35–86.
6. John Scottus Erigena, *Periphyseon*, vol. 7, ed. by I. P. Sheldon-Williams (Dublin: Dublin Institute for Advanced Studies, 1972), 33.
7. Ibid., 39.
8. Ibid., 47.
9. Matthew 3:16.
10. Paul Evdokimov, *La Femme et le Salut du Monde* (Tournai: Casterman, 1958), 207.
11. Ibid., 84.
12. King, 128.
13. C. G. Jung, *Answer to Job* (London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1954), 116.
14. Sirach 15:2; Wisdom 8:3; 8:2–9; 9:4.
15. Hauke, 293.
16. Ibid., 286.
17. Ibid., 293.
18. Layton, 332.

19. Otto Semmelroth, *Mary, Archetype of the Church* (Dublin: Gill & Son, 1964), 65.
20. James Charlesworth, ed., *The Old Testament Pseudepigrapha* (Darton, Longman & Todd, 1983), 752.
21. Hauke, 293.
22. 1 Corinthians 2:6–8; and S. Cady, M. Ronan, and H. Taussig, *Sophia: The Future of Feminist Spirituality* (New York: Harper & Row, 1986), 38.
23. Elmire Zolla, *Archetypes* (London: Allen & Unwin, 1971), 95.
24. *Nag Hammadi Library,* trans. by members of the Coptic Gnostic Library Project, Dir. J. M. Robinson (Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1977), 217.
25. John Dart, *The Laughing Savior* (New York: Harper & Row, 1976), 15.
26. Robinson, *Aspects of Wisdom,* 85–6.
27. Ibid., 7.
28. Matthew 23:37–8.
29. Robinson, *Aspects of Wisdom,* 14.
30. Luke 10:24.
31. Matthew 5:3–13.
32. Evdokimov, 61. [author's translation]
33. Hebrews 1:1–5.
34. *The Jerusalem Bible,* John 1:14.
35. Matthew 2:18.
36. Ibid., 18:5, 10.
37. King, 118.
38. Revelation 22:17.
39. Matthew 25:40.
40. Layton, 335.
41. Ibid., 80.
42. Mark 9:1–8.
43. John 15:17; and I Corinthians 11:24.
44. John 14:18, 26.
45. Matthew 27:51.
46. John 19:23.
47. *The Jerusalem Bible,* Jonah 2:7.
48. Caitlín Matthews, "The Rosicrucian Vault as Sepulchre and Wedding Chamber," in *The Underworld of Initiation,* by R. J. Stewart (Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1989), 283.
49. Sirach 24:45.
50. Gareth Knight and Adam McLean, *Commentary on the Chymical Wedding of Christian Rosenkreutz* (Edinburgh: Hermetic Sourceworks, 1984), 12.
51. Acts 2:3.
52 Acts 1:11.
53. Elizabeth Moltmann-Wendell, *A Land Flowing with Milk and Honey* (London: SCM Press, 1986), 5.
54. Hauke, 243.
55. Julian of Norwich, 170–1.
56. 2 Corinthians 3:18.
57. C. G. Jung, *Mysterium Coniunctionis* (London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1970), 56–7. [author's translation]
58. Wisdom 7:27.
59. Luke 7:35.

Chapter 8: The Bride of God

1. Layton, 260.
2. *Oxford Dictionary of the Church,* ed. by F. L. Cross (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1974), 232.
3. Matthew 13:33.
4. Layton, 293.
5. Robinson, 28.
6. *Nag Hammadi Library,* 99.
7. Ibid., 111.
8. Ibid., 112.
9. Layton, 267.
10. Ibid., 308.
11. Dillon, 394.

12. Layton, 294–5.
13. *Nag Hammadi Library,* 272–3.
14. Carl Olson, *The Book of the Goddess* (New York: Crossroad, 1987), 34.
15. Charlesworth, 753.
16. *Nag Hammadi Library*, 246.
17. Layton, 121–40.
18. King, 164.
19. Layton, 300.
20. King, 359.
21. *The Other Bible,* 661.
22. Ibid.
23. Ibid., 616.
24. Layton, 204.
25. Ibid., 205.
26. *Nag Hammadi Library,* 180.
27. Ibid., 184.
28. King, 353.
29. Ibid., 349.
30. *Nag Hammadi Library,* 308ff.
31. King, 357.
32. Ibid., 94.
33. George H. Tavard, *Woman in Christian Tradition* (Notre Dame, Ind.: University of Notre Dame, 1973), 63.
34. King, 413.
35. Ibid., 346.
36. Sjöö and Mor, 366.
37. King, 114.
38. Tavard, 15.
39. Ibid., 25.
40. Layton, 71.
41. Ibid., 72.
42. King, 270.
43. Layton, 204.
44. Sirach 24:28–9.
45. Ibid., 80.
46. Joshua 2:18.
47. *Nag Hammadi Library,* 186.
48. *The Other Bible,* 607.
49. Mead, *Simon Magus,* 26.
50. *The Other Bible,* 607.
51. Ibid., 607.
52. Olson, 34.
53. Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh, and Henry Lincoln, *The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail* (London: Jonathan Cape, 1982).
54. Elizabeth Moltmann-Wendel, *The Women Around Jesus* (London: SCM Press, 1980), 64.
55. John 20:13–17.
56. Luke 8:43–8.
57. John 20:24–9.
58. Layton, 287.
59. Layton, 339.
60. G. R. S. Mead, *Pistis Sophia* (Secaucus, N.J.: University Books, Inc., 1974), 20.
61. Ibid., 103.
62. Ibid., 135.
63. Ibid., 193.
64. Ibid., 103.
65. Layton, 300–2.
66. Tavard, 67.
67. Plato, *Symposium* 205d, 557.
68. John 3:29.
69. Mead, *Pistis Sophia,* 63.
70. Layton, 180.
71. *The Other Bible,* 664.
72. *Nag Hammadi Library,* 151.
73. Layton, 343.
74. Ibid.
75. Ibid., 294.
76. Ibid., 295.
77. *Meditations on the Tarot,* 281.

78. Erik Davis, "The Dark Mind of Gnosis," *Gnosis* 14 (Winter 1990): 37.
79. Ibid., 38.
80. Robinson, 85.
81. Mead, *Pistis Sophia,* 51.
82. King, 369.
83. Ibid., 371.
84. Ibid., 408.
85. James, 376.
86. Ibid., 378.
87. Layton, 196.
88. Ibid., 129.
89. Ibid., 291.
90. Proverbs 8:3.
91. Charlesworth, 764.

Chapter 9: The Virgin of Light

1. Kenneth Cragg, *The Wisdom of the Sufis* (London: Sheldon Press, 1976), 55.
2. Laleh Bakhtiar, *Sufi: Expressions of the Mystic Quest* (London: Thames & Hudson, 1976), 21.
3. Peter Lamborn Wilson, *Scandal: Essays in Islamic Heresy* (New York: Autonomedia, 1987), 38.
4. Henry Corbin, "The Eternal Sophia," trans. by Molly Tuby in *Harvest,* v. 31 (London, 1985), 22.
5. Deuteronomy 6:4.
6. *The Glorious Koran,* Surah 112, 46.
7. Bakhtiar, 7.
8. Mircea Eliade, *A History of Religious Ideas, Vol. 1: From the Stone Age to the Eleusinian Mysteries* (London: Collins, 1979), 303.
9. Henry Corbin, *Spiritual Body and Celestial Earth,* trans. by Nancy Pearson (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1977), 15.
10. Ibid., 21.
11. Henry Corbin, *Temple and Contemplation,* trans. by Philip Sherrard and Liadain Sherrard (London: KPI, 1986), 47.
12. Corbin, "The Eternal Sophia," 22.
13. Corbin, *Spiritual Body,* 103.
14. R. C. Zaehner, *The Dawn and Twilight of Zoroastrianism* (London: Weidenfeld & Nicholson, 1961), 303.
15. Ibid., 304.
16. Corbin, *Spiritual Body,* 49.
17. Peter Wilson and Nasrollah Pourjavady, *The Drunken Universe: An Anthology of Persian and Sufi Poetry* (Grand Rapids: Phanes Press, 1987), 121.
18. Patricia Monaghan, *Women in Myth and Legend* (London: Junction Books, 1981), 10.
19. Harding, 41.
20. *The Glorious Koran,* x.
21. Ean Begg, *The Cult of the Black Virgin* (London: Arkana, 1985), 38.
22. *The Glorious Koran,* xvii.
23. Corbin, *Spiritual Body,* 183–262.
24. Corbin, *Temple and Contemplation,* 220.
25. Ibid., 237–8.
26. Henry Corbin, *Creative Imagination in the Sufism of Ibn Arabi,* trans. by Ralph Mannheim (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1969), 345.
27. Ibid., 224.
28. Ibid., 137.
29. Ibid., 138.
30. Ibid., 140
31. Ibid., 326.
32. Ibid., 279.
33. Ibid., 385.
34. Ibid., 388.

35. Fritz Meier, "The Mystery of the Ka'ba: Symbol and Reality in Islamic Mysticis," in *The Mysteries* (Princeton: Princeton University Press), 162.
36. *The Glorious Koran*, 700.
37. Ibid., 701.
38. Ibid., 105.
39. Wilson, *Scandal*, 176.
40. Cragg, 74.
41. Corbin, *Spiritual Body*, 63.
42. Ibid., 65.
43. Ibid., 66.
44. Titus Burkhardt, *Alchemy* (Shaftesbury: Element Books, 1986), 116.
45. Sirach 24:3.
46. Corbin, *Creative Imagination*, 185.
47. Bakhtiar, 28.
48. Ibid., 22.
49. Ibid., 23.
50. Letter of Ya'qub ibn Yusuf, *Gnosis* 5 (Fall 1987): 5.
51. Wilson, *Scandal*, 81.
52. Ibid.

Chapter 10: The Black Virgin

1. Carroll, 76–7.
2. Geoffrey Ashe, *The Virgin* (London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1976), 145. [author's itals.]
3. Ibid., 151.
4. Ibid., 229.
5. Ibid., 48.
6. Isaiah 7:14.
7. Wisdom 7:25; and Sirach 24:28–9.
8. Isaiah 44:24.
9. Ibid., 44:26–8.
10. Ibid., 45:3.
11. James, 43.
12. Ashe, 188.
13. J. C. Metford, *Dictionary of Christian Lore and Legend* (London: Thames & Hudson, 1983), 144.
14. Ilene H. Forsyth, *The Throne of Wisdom: Wood Sculptures of the Madonna in Romanesque France* (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1972), 63.
15. Ibid.
16. James J. Preston, ed., *Mother Worship* (Chapel Hill, N.C.: University of North Carolina Press, 1982), 61.
17. Begg, *Cult of the Black Virgin*, 20 and 66.
18. Ibid., 229.
19. Forsyth, 65.
20. Begg, *Cult of the Black Virgin*, 21.
21. Forsyth, 105ff.
22. René Querido, *The Golden Age of Chartres* (Edinburgh: Floris Books, 1987), 36.
23. Begg, *Cult of the Black Virgin*, 54–5.
24. Ibid., 257.
25. Ibid., 216.
26. Ibid., 171–2.
27. Paul de Saint Hilaire, *L'Ardennes Mystérieux* (Brussels: Rossel Editions, 1976), 170ff.
28. Paul de Saint Hilaire, *Bruxelles Mystérieux* (Brussels: Rossel Editions, 1976), 74.
29. Begg, *Cult of the Black Virgin*, 43–4.
30. James, 43.
31. Begg, *Cult of the Black Virgin*, 220–1.
32. Preston, 57.
33. *A Simple Prayer Book* (Catholic Truth Society, 1977), 6.
34. Begg, *Myth and Today's Consciousness*, 45.

35. K. Lake, *The Apostolic Fathers*, v. 1 (London: Heinemann, 1976), 11.
36. Ibid., 25.
37. Rosemary Haughton, *The Catholic Thing* (Dublin: Villa Books, 1979), 10.
38. Moltmann-Wendell, *Land Flowing with Milk*, 186–7.
39. Semmelroth, 45.
40. Barbara Newman, *Sister of Wisdom: St. Hildegard's Theology of the Feminine* (Aldershot: Scholar Press, 1987), 199.
41. Hildegard of Bingen, *A Feather on the Breath of God.* [author's translation]
42. Begg, *Cult of the Black Virgin*, 166 and 242.
43. *A Simple Prayer Book*, 15.
44. Ashe, 150.
45. Forsyth, 24.
46. Ibid., 25.
47. William Sharp, *Vistas* (London: Heinemann, 1912), 96.
48. Letter of Ean Begg, *Gnosis* 4 (Spring/Summer 1987): 5.
49. Christine de Pizan, *The Book of the City of Ladies* (London: Picador, 1983), 99–100.
50. *The Other Bible*, 565.
51. Translation by Caitlín Matthews from *Goddess Icon*, unpublished.
52. Kevin Crossley-Holland, *The Norse Myths* (London: André Deutch, 1980), 175.
53. Ibid.
54. Ibid., 176.

Chapter 11: The Grail Goddess

1. Wolfram von Eschenbach, *Parzival*, trans. by A. T. Hatto (Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1980), 163.
2. *The Mabinogion*, trans. by Lady Charlotte Guest (London: Ballantyne Press, 1910), 281.
3. Nigel Bryant, *The High Book of the Grail* (Cambridge: D. S. Brewer, 1978), 34.
4. Caitlín Matthews, "Sophia, Companion on the Quest," in *At the Table of the Grail*, ed. by John Matthews (London: Arkana, 1987).
5. Donald A. MacKenzie, *Scottish Folk Lore and Folk Life* (London: Blackie & Son, 1935), 155.
6. Lewis Spence, *The Minor Traditions of British Mythology* (London: Rider & Co., 1948), 37.
7. Caitlín Matthews, *Arthur and the Sovereignty of Britain*, 200.
8. John Matthews, *Gawain, Knight of the Goddess* (Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1990), 160ff.
9. C. Matthews, *Arthur and the Sovereignty of Britain*, 23–4.
10. Fontenrose, 541.
11. C. Matthews, *Arthur and the Sovereignty of Britain*, 13-19.
12. John Matthews, *Taliesin: Shamanism and the Bardic Mysteries in Britain and Ireland* (London: Unwin Hyman, 1991).
13. C. G. Jung, *Memories, Dreams and Reflections* (London: Collins, 1967), 227.
14. C. Matthews, *Arthur and the Sovereignty of Britain*, 242–5.
15. Ann Ross, *Pagan Celtic Britain* (London: Paladin, 1974), 455.
16. Mary Condren, *The Serpent and the Goddess* (San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1989), 57.
17. Gerald of Wales, *The History and Topography of Ireland*, trans. by John O'Meara (Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1982), 82.
18. Condren, 107.

19. C. Matthews, *Arthur and the Sovereignty of Britain*, 307.
20. John Matthews and Caitlín Matthews, *Ladies of Lake* (Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1991).
21. Winthrop Wetherbee, *Platonism and Poetry in the Twelfth Century* (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1972), 16.
22. Caitlín Matthews, "The Voices of the Wells," in *Household of the Grail*, ed., by John Matthews (Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1990), 17–40.
23. C. Matthews, *Arthur and the Sovereignty of Britain*, 250–2.
24. Wolfram von Eschenbach, 406.
25. C. Matthews, *Arthur and the Sovereignty of Britain*, 202.
26. Ibid.
27. Ibid., 247; and Baigent, 319.
28. Fiona Macleod, *The Divine Adventure, Iona: Studies in Spiritual History* (London: Heinemann, 1927), 100.
29. Ibid., 102.
30. Prudence Jones and Caitlín Matthews, *Voices from the Circle: The Heritage of Western Paganism* (Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1990).

Chapter 12: Virgo Viriditas

1. Phillips, 17–21.
2. Julian of Norwich, 209.
3. Ibid., 205.
4. Phillips, 41.
5. Ibid., 42.
6. Genesis 3:5.
7. Ibid., 3:6.
8. Ibid., 3:14–19.
9. George D. Economou, *The Goddess Natura in Medieval Literature* (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1972), 59.
10. unable to trace original source
11. Economou, 85.
12. Newman, 211–2.
13. Semmelroth, 83.
14. Fox, 110.
15. Hildegard of Bingen, *Scivias*, trans. by Bruce Hozelski (Santa Fe: Bear & Co., 1986), 312ff.
16. Ibid., 312–3.
17. Ibid.
18. Newman, 49.
19. Ibid.
20. Hildegard of Bingen, *Ordo Virtutam* (recording); and Hildegard, *Sequences and Hymns*, ed. by Christopher Page. Newton Abbot, Antico Church Music MCMI, 1982 (musical score).
21. Hildegard of Bingen, *Book of Divine Works*, ed. by Matthew Fox (Santa Fe: Bear & Co., 1987), 9–10.
22. Sirach 24.
23. Hildegard, *Book of Divine Works*, 219.
24. Newman, 27. [author's translation]
25. Hildegard, *Book of Divine Works*, 220.
26. Ibid., 329.
27. Hildegard, *Scivias*, 59.
28. Newman, 165.
29. Ibid., 62.
30. Fox, 26.
31. Erigena, vol. 1, 45.
32. Economou, 38.
33. *Oxford Dictionary of the Christian Church*, 684.
34. Boethius, *The Consolations of Philosophy*, trans. by V. E. Watts (Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1969), 36.
35. Ibid., 39.
36. Ibid., 55.
37. Mead, *Thrice Greatest Hermes*, 176–7.

38. Erigena, vol. 1, 111–3.
39. Wetherbee, 27.
40. Boethius, 97.
41. Wetherbee.
42. Ibid., 68.
43. Ibid., 75.
44. Ibid., 88.
45. Ibid., 90.
46. Ibid., 115.
47. Ibid., 116.
48. Ibid., 127.
49. Ibid., 201.
50. Economou, 91.
51. Geoffrey Chaucer, *The Canterbury Tales* (London: Oxford University Press, 1947), 265.
52. Wetherbee, 244.
53. Ibid., 213.
54. Economou, 46.
55. Carleton Brown, ed., *Religious Lyrics of the 14th Century* (London: Oxford University Press, 1952), 235. [medieval English modernized]
56. Ibid., 237.

Chapter 13: The Veiled Goddess

1. Caitlín Matthews and John Matthews, *The Western Way* (London: Arkana, 1985), 84-5.
2. Paul Devereux, John Steel, and David Kubrin, *Earthmind: Tuning into GAIA Theory* (New York: Harper & Row, 1990), 24.
3. Paul M. Allen, *Vladimir Soloviev: Russian Mystic* (New York: Rudolf Steiner Publications, 1978), 334–5.
4. Layton, 447.
5. *The Other Bible,* 573. [author's itals.]
6. Davis, 39.
7. Scott, vol. 2, 298.
8. Patrick Harpur, *Mercurius: The Marriage of Heaven and Earth* (London: Macmillan, 1990), 322.
9. *The Other Bible,* 573.
10. Witt, 108.
11. Springborg, 219.
12 Witt, 193.
13. *Meditations on the Tarot,* 198.
14. Scott, vol. 1, 463–5.
15. Ibid., 533.
16. Ibid., 479–81.
17. Ibid., 491.
18. Ibid., 301–2.
19. Ibid.
20. C. and J. Matthews, *The Western Way,* 127–8.
21. von Franz, 208.
22. Harpur, 305.
23. C. Matthews, "The Rosicrucian Vault," 305.
24. Knight, 108–9.
25. Letter of Kathy Fletcher, *Gnosis* 4 (Spring/Summer 1987): 5.
26. Layton, 210.
27. Stanislas de Rola Klossowski, *The Secret of Alchemy* (London: Thames & Hudson, 1973), 7.
28. Richard Grossinger, ed., *Alchemy: Pre-Egyptian Legacy, Millennial Promise* (Richmond, Calif.: North Atlantic Books, 1979), 24.
29. Cherry Gilchrist, *Alchemy: The Great Work* (Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1984), 46.
30. Burkhardt, 55–6.
31. Grossinger, 227.
32. Burkhardt, 147.
33. Burkhardt, 182–3.
34. Klossowski, 8.
35. von Franz, *Aurora Consurgens,* 33–5.

36. Ibid., 43.
37. Ibid., 242.
38. Ibid., 131.
39. Ibid., 143.
40. Tulku Thondup Rinpoche, *Hidden Teachings of Tibet* (Wisdom Publications, 1986), 82–3.
41. Samuel Cioran, *Vladimir Solov'iev and the Knighthood of the Divine Sophia* (Ontario: Wilfrid Laurier University Press, 1977), 31. [author's itals.]
42. Corbin, "The Eternal Sophia," 18.
43. Ibid.
44. Corbin, *Creative Imagination*, 175.
45. Corbin, *Spiritual Body*, 101.
46. C. and J. Matthews, *The Western Way*, vol. 2, 207.
47. Burkhardt, 129.
48. Robert Faricy, *The Lord's Dealing* (New York: Paulist Press), 18.
49. Allen, 243.
50. Rupert Sheldrake, *The Presence of the Past* (London: Collins, 1988), from the Introduction.
51. Ibid., 318.

Chapter 14: The Woman Clothed with the Sun

1. Hans L. Martensen, *Jacob Boehme*, trans. by T. Rhys Evans (London: Rockliff, 1949), 4.
2. Ibid., 7.
3. Ibid., 41.
4. Revelation 4:5.
5. Martensen, 42–3.
6. Ibid., 43.
7. Ibid., 112.
8. Isaiah 11:2.
9. Dion Fortune, *The Cosmic Doctrine* (Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1976), 17.
10. Martensen, 155–6.
11. Ibid., 156.
12. Ibid., 157.
13. Nils Thune, *The Behmenists and the Philadelphians* (Uppsala: Almquist & Wiksells Boktryckeri, 1948), 15.
14. Sandra M. Gilbert and Susan Gubar, *Shakespeare's Sisters* (Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1979), 5.
15. Jung, *Answer to Job*, 297.
16. Jane Leade, *The Revelation of Revelations* (Edinburgh: Magnum Opus Sourceworks, 1981), 1.
17. Ibid., 3.
18. Ibid.
19. D. Hirst, *Hidden Riches: Traditional Symbolism from the Renaissance to Blake* (London: Eyre & Spottiswoode, 1964), 171.
20. Gilbert, 14.
21. Ibid., 14.
22. Ibid., 9.
23. Ibid., 3.
24 Leade, 56.
25. Gilbert, 17.
26. Leade, 58.
27. Gilbert, 8.
28. Robley Edward Whitson, *The Shakers* (London: SPCK, 1983), 9.
29. Ibid., 18.
30. Ibid., 82.
31. Ibid., 226.
32. Ibid., 214–5.
33. Ibid., 232.
34. Ibid., 2.
35. Edward Deming Andrews, *The Gift to be Simple* (New York: Dover Publications, 1940), 136.
36. Ibid., 31.
37. Ibid., 110.

38. Blake, *Four Zoas,* II:63, 269.
39. Blake, "Jerusalem," 4:28, 435.
40. Ibid., 20, 456.
41. Ibid., 5:13.
42. Ibid., 62:2-5.
43. Ibid., 97:1-4.
44. Ibid., 99:1-5.
45. Blake, 192.
46. Ibid., 99.
47. Job 2:4.
48. Goethe, *Faust,* trans. by Barker Fairley (Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1970), 10.
49. Ibid., 12.
50. Ibid., 21.
51. Ibid., 106.
52. Ibid., 196.
53. Ibid., 196–7.
54. Ibid., 203.
55. Novalis, *Henry von Ofterdingen,* trans. by Palmer Hilty (New York: Frederick Ungar Pub. Co., 1982), 135–6.
56. Ibid., 144–5.
57. Ibid., 148.
58. Ibid.
59. Novalis, *Hymns to the Night and Other Selected Writings,* trans. by Charles Passage (Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill Company, 1960), xiii.
60. Rudolf Steiner, *The Search for the New Isis, the Divine Sophia* (Spring Valley, N. Y.: Mercury Press, 1983), 19.
61. Ibid., 21.
62. Ibid., 21. [author's itals.]
63. Ibid.
64. Ibid., 27.

Chapter 15: Saint Sophia

1. Moltman-Wendell, *A Land Flowing,* 107.
2. Linda Ivanits, *Russian Folk Beliefs* (Armok, N. Y.: M. E. Sharpe Inc., 1989), 15.
3. Preston, 132.
4. Francine de Plessix Gray, "Reflections: Soviet Women," *New Yorker,* 19.2.90.
5. Aleksander Afansaiev, *Russian Fairy Tales,* trans. by Norbert Guterman (New York: Pantheon Books, 1945), 442.
6. Ibid., 444.
7. Ibid.
8. Serge A. Zenkovsky, *Medieval Russia's Epics, Chronicles and Tales* (New York: E. P. Dutton, 1963), 153–60.
9. *Meditations on the Tarot,* 281.
10. Preston, 131.
11. Donald M. Fiene, "What Is the Appearance of Divine Sophia?" *Slavic Review* 48, no. 3 (Fall 1989): 471.
12. Ivanits, 16.
13. Charles Graves, *Altaic Elements in the Sophiology of Sergius Bulgakov* (Privately printed, 1246 Corsier, Geneva, Switzerland), 50–1.
14. Cioran, 35.
15. Evdokimov, 225.
16. Fiene, 459.
17. Ibid., 466.
18. Isaiah 34:4.
19. Allen, 345.
20. Cioran, 17.
21. Zolla, 60.
22. Cioran, 23.
23. Ibid., 25.
24. Ibid., 35.
25. Ibid., 52.
26. 92. Ibid.,
27. *Le Combat pour L'Ame du Monde:*

Urgence de la Sophiologie,Cahiers de L'Université St Jean de Jérusalem, no. 6, Paris, Berg International, 1980, 52. [author's translation]

28. Ibid., 111.
29. Ibid.
30. Ibid.
31. John 1:5.
32. Cioran, 249–50.
33. Sergius Bulgakov, *A Bulgakov Anthology*, ed. by James Pain and Nicolas Zernov (London: SPCK, 1976), 10.
34. Cioran, 252–3.
35. Bulgakov, 152.
36. Hauke, 294.
37. Ibid., 269.
38. C. Graves, 37–8.
39. Nicholas Roerich, *Shambhala* (New York: Nicholas Roerich Museum, 1985), 287.
40. Josephine Decter, *Nicholas Roerich: The Life and Art of a Russian Master* (London: Thames & Hudson), 132.
41. Ibid.
42. Roerich, 287.
43. Decter, 193–4.
44. Ibid., 190.
45. Ibid., 159.
46. Evdokimov, 47. [author's translation]
47. Fox, 211.
48. Roerich, 265.
49. Allen, 189.

Chapter 16: Apocalyptic Virgin

1. Revelation 12:1.
2. Ibid., 12:12.
3. R. Graves, *Greek Myths*, 55.
4. Gilles Quispel, *The Secret Book of Revelation* (London: Collins, 1979), 79.
5. Revelation 19:8.
6. James, 172.
7. Ibid.
8. Charles Williams, *The Descent of the Dove* (London: Faber, 1949).
9. Marjorie Reeves, *Joachim of Fiore and the Prophetic Future* (London: SPCK, 1976).
10. Mead, *Thrice Greatest Hermes*, 70.
11. *Meditations on the Tarot*, 277–8.
12. Ashe, 215.
13. Pope, 576.
14. Patai, 175.
15. Nennius. *British History and the Welsh Annals*, trans. by John Morris (London: Phillimore & Co. Ltd., 1980), 35.
16. Preston, 150.
17. Roerich, 285.
18. Carroll, 156.
19. R. Laurentin, *Bernadette of Lourdes* (London: Darton, Longman and Todd, 1979), 118.
20. Carroll, 177.
21. Laurentin, 60.
22. Carroll, 177.
23. prayer card in author's possession
24. Carroll, 213–6.
25. *Meditations on the Tarot*, 280.
26. Carroll, 205.
27. Paul Devereux, *Earth Lights Revelation* (London: Blandford, 1989), 217.
28. Carroll, 244.
29. Joan Ashton, *Mother of Nations* (Basingstoke: The Lamp Press, 1988), 8; and Begg, 139.
30. Olivia Robertson, *Pantheia: Initiations and Festivals of the Goddess* (Clonegal: Cesara Publications, 1988), 30.
31. Luke 19:39.

32. Romans 8:23.
33. Sirach 1:10.
34. Galatians 4:6.
35. Mircea Eliade, *A History of Religious Ideas, Vol. 2: From Gautama Buddha to the Triumph of Christianity* (Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1982), 416.
36. Devereux, *Earthmind*, 153–4.
37. Fox, 144.
38. Luke 13:35.
39. Matthew 21:18.
40. Mark 13:28.
41. Fox, 45.
42. Ibid., 52.
43. Wisdom 10:21.
44. Layton, 82.
45. Laurentin, 82.
46. King, 408–9.
47. Wisdom 7:25.
48. Fox, 195.
49. Matthew 18:3.
50. Fox, 186.
51. James, 173.
52. Kinsley, 259.
53. Ibid., 259–60.

Chapter 17: The Sophianic Millennium

1. Stephan Hoeller, *The Gnostic Jung and the Seven Sermons to the Dead* (Wheaton, Ill.: Theosophical Publishing House, 1982), 16.
2. Dart, 32.
3. Jung, *Mysterium Coniunctionis*, 178.
4. Ashe, 235.
5. Jung, *Answer to Job*, 174.
6. Jung, *Memories, Dreams and Reflections*, 414.
7. Corbin, "The Eternal Sophia," 18.
8. Cady, 82.
9. Robert Hodgeson, *The Way* (Cambridge: James Clarke, 1984), 65.
10. Friedrich Heiler, *The Madonna as Religious Symbol* (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1968), 365.
11. Semmelroth, 78.
12. Ibid., 161.
13. Faricy, 64.
14. Ibid., 65.
15. Teilhard de Chardin, *The Heart of the Matter* (London: Collins, 1978), 75.
16. Lang, 155–6.
17. Olivia Robertson, *Urania: Ceremonial Magic of the Goddess* (Clonegal: Cesara Publications, n.d.), 1.
18. *Moonshine*, no 21, Spring 1990 (498 Bristol Rd., Selly Oak, Birmingham), 9.
19. Tavard, 218.
20. Rosemary Radford Ruether, *Woman-Church* (San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1985), 108–282.
21. Ibid., 69.
22. Phillips, 170.
23. Cady, 10.
24. Ibid., 14.
25. Phillips, 169.
26. Sirach 24:1–6.
27. Newman, 266–7.
28. Ibid., 266.
29. Moltman-Wendell, *A Land Flowing*, 53.
30. C. Matthews, *Elements of the Goddess*,16–19.
31. C. Matthews, ed., *Voices of the Goddess: A Chorus of Sibyls* (London: Aquarian Press, 1990), 19–25.
32. Matthew 7:9–10.

33. The Fellowship of Isis, Clonegal Castle, Enniscorthy, Eire; The Covenant of the Goddess, Box 1226, Berkeley, CA 9470434.
34. Jones and Matthews, 33–39.
35. publicity leaflet of The Holy Order of Wisdom
36. from *Wisdom Works: a metanousical letter,* The Holy Order of Wisdom, PO Box 7084, Santa Cruz, CA 95061, USA.
37. from Order of Sancta Sophia's leaflet *Celtic Enrichment,* Offrwm, The Rectory, Pennal, Machynlleth, Powys SY20 9JS, Wales.
38. private communication to author, Feb. 1990.
39. publicity leaflet from Ecclesia Gnostica Mysteriorum.
40. Ibid.
41. June Singer, "A Necessary Heresy," *Gnosis* 4 (Spring/Summer 1987): 17.
42. Rosamunde Miller, *The Gnostic Holy Eucharist* (Sanctuary of the Holy Shekinah, 3437 Alma Street, Suite 23, Alma Plaza Shopping Center, Palo Alto, CA 94306, n.d.), 10.
43. Ibid., 5.
44. private letter from the Order of Sancta Sophia, April 1990.
45. Rosemary Radford Ruether, *Sexism and God-Talk: Toward a Feminist Theology* (Boston: Beacon Press, 1983), 266.
46. Macleod, 103.
47. Matthew 6:21.

Chapter 18: Our Ancient Future

1. Caitlín Matthews, *The Blessing Seed* (London: Barefoot Books, 1998).
2. Mead, 51.
3. Layton, 205.
4. Cady.
5. Internet: home.online.no/-noetic/rosary.htm
6. Ibid.
7. Internet: www.dike.de/hulda/english/html
8. Abdal Hakim Murad, "Islam, Irigaray and the Retrieval of Gender," 6. http://www.ummah.org.uk/bicnews/Articles/gender.htm
9. William Stoddart, *Sufism* (Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1976), 81.
10. unpublished report from Gender in Inter-religious Dialogue conference, Oslo, 1999.
11. Murad, 12.
12. Victoria Ransom and Henrietta Bernstein, *The Crone Oracles: Initiate's Guide to the Ancient Mysteries* (York Beach: Samuel Weiser, Inc., 1994), 14.
13. Lionel Blue, *My Affair with Christianity* (London: Hodder, 1998), 35.
14. Ransom, 59.
15. Ibid., 42.
16. Vicki MacKenzie, *Cave in the Snow* (London: Bloomsbury, 1998), 194.
17. Martin Willson, *In Praise of Tara: Songs to the Saviouress* (London: Wisdom Publications, 1986), 13.
18. Lex Hixon, *Mother of the Buddhas: Meditation on Prajnaparamita Sutra* (Wheaton, Ill.: Quest Books, 1993), 100.
19. Willson, 12.
20. Ibid., 25.
21. Tsultrim Allione, *Women of Wisdom* (London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1984), 29.
22. Thinley Norbu, *Magic Dance: The Display of the Self-Nature of the Five Wisdom Dakinis* (New York: Jewel Publishing House, 1981), 11.

23. Ibid.
24. Allione, xxix.
25. Hixon, 74.
26. Allione, 17.
27. C. Matthews, *In Search of Woman's Passionate Soul.*
28. China Galland, *The Bond Between Women: A Journey to Fierce Compassion* (New York: Riverhead Books, 1998), 167.
29. Padmasambhava, *Dakini Teachings,* trans. by Erik Pema Kunsang (Boston: Shambhala, 1990), ix.
30. Sogyal Rinpoche, *The Tibetan Book of Living and Dying* (HarperSanFrancisco, 1992), 286.
31. Hixon, 256.
32. V. MacKenzie, 5.
33. Ibid., 137.
34. Ibid., 155.
35. (www.coe.fp/cp/97/645a%2897%29.htm)
36. Galland, *The Bond Between Women,* 142.
37. Charles Simpkinson and Anne Simpkinson, *Sacred Stories* (HarperSanFrancisco, 1993), 267–8.
38. Genesis Chapter 18.
39. Ransom, 54.
40. Kip Coggins, *Alternative Paths to Healing* (Deerfield Beach, Florida, Health Communications Ltd., 1990), 54.
41. Joanna Macy, *World as Lover, World as Self* (London: Rider, 1993), 220.
42. James Lovelock, *Homage to Gaia* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2000), 391.
43. Simpkinson, 248.
44. Ibid.
45. Celu Amberston, *Deepening the Power* (Victoria, B.C.: Beach Home Publishing, 1995), 11.
46. Blue, 71.
47. Ibid., 72.
48. Starhawk, *The Pagan Book of Living and Dying* (HarperSanFrancisco, 1997).
49. Simpkinson, 253.
50. Ibid., 257–8.
51. Ibid., 184.
52. Coggins, 52.
53. Caitlín Matthews, *Singing the Soul Back Home* (Shaftesbury: Element Books, 1993), 214.
54. epigraph from Ursula Le Guin, *The Telling* (New York: Harcourt Inc., 2000).
55. Wisdom 6:13–17.
56. Simpkinson, 189.
57. Ibid.
58. Le Guin, 144.
59. Ibid.
60. Matthews, *Singing the Soul Back Home,* 186.
61. Ibid., 223.
62. Norbu, 55.
63. Evdokimov, 47. [author's translation]

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Afansaiev, Aleksander. *Russian Fairy Tales*. Translated by Norbert Guterman. New York: Pantheon Books, 1945.

The Akathist Hymn and Little Compline. London: Faith Press, n.d.

Allen, Paul M. *Vladimir Soloviev: Russian Mystic*. New York: Rudolf Steiner Publications, 1978.

Allione, Tsultrim. *Women of Wisdom*. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1984.

Amberston, Celu. *Deepening the Power*. Victoria, B.C.: Beach Home Publishing, 1995.

Andrews, Edward Deming. *The Gift to be Simple*. New York: Dover Publications, 1940.

Apuleius, Lucius. *The Golden Ass*. Translated by Robert Graves. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1950.

Aratus. "The Phaenomena." Translated by G. R. Mair. In *Callimiachus Hymns and Epigrams*. London: William Heinemann Ltd., 1960.

Ashe, Geoffrey. *The Virgin*. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1976.

Ashton, Joan. *Mother of Nations*. Basingstoke: The Lamp Press, 1988.

Baigent, Michael, Richard Leigh, and Henry Lincoln. *The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail*. London: Jonathan Cape, 1982.

Bakhtiar, Laleh. *Sufi: Expressions of the Mystic Quest*. London: Thames & Hudson, 1976.

Begg, Ean. *The Cult of the Black Virgin*. London: Arkana, 1985.

———. *Myth and Today's Consciousness*. London: Coventure, 1984.

Bernard Silvestris. *The Cosmographia of Benardus Silvestris*. Translated by Winthrop Wetherbee. New York: Columbia University Press, 1973.

Berry, Wendell. *A Continuous Harmony*. New York: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, 1972.

Bible, The. Revised Standard Version. Nelson, 1966.

Blake, William. *Poetry and Prose*. London: Nonesuch Library, 1975.

Blue, Lionel. *My Affair with Christianity*. London: Hodder, 1998.

Boethius. *The Consolations of Philosophy*. Translated by V. E. Watts. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1969.

Book of Enoch. Translated by R. H. Charles. London: SPCK, 1982.

Bronstein, Herbert, ed. *A Passover Haggadah*. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1975.

Brown, Carleton, ed. *Religious Lyrics of the 14th Century*. London: Oxford University Press, 1952.

Bryant, Nigel. *The High Book of the Grail*. Cambridge: D. S. Brewer, 1978.

Bulgakov, Sergius. *A Bulgakov Anthology*. Edited by James Pain and Nicolas Zernov. London: SPCK, 1976.

———. *The Wisdom of God*. London: Williams and Norgate, 1937.

Burkhardt, Titus. *Alchemy*. Shaftesbury: Element Books, 1986.

Cady, S., M. Ronan, and H. Taussig. *Sophia: The Future of Feminist Spirituality*. New York: Harper & Row, 1986.

Carmichael, Alexander. *Carmina Gadelica*. 6 vols. Edinburgh: Scottish Academic Press, 1972.

Carroll, Michael P. *The Cult of the Virgin Mary*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1986.

Charlesworth, James, ed. *The Old Testament Pseudepigrapha*. 2 vols. Darton: Longman & Todd, 1983.

Chaucer, Geoffrey. *The Canterbury Tales*. London: Oxford University Press, 1947.

Cioran, Samuel. *Vladimir Solov'iev and the Knighthood of the Divine Sophia*. Ontario: Wilfrid Laurier University Press, 1977.

Clarke, Lindsay. *The Chymical Wedding*. London: Jonathan Cape, 1989.

Coggins, Kip. *Alternative Pathways to Healing*. Deerfield Beach, Fla.: Health Communications Ltd., 1990.

Le Combat pour L'Ame du Monde: Urgence de la Sophiologie. Cahiers de L'Université St. Jean de Jérusalem, no. 6. Paris: Berg International, 1980.

Condren, Mary. *The Serpent and the Goddess*. San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1989.

Connaughton, Luke. *A-Z of the Catholic Church*. Leigh on Sea: Kevein Mayhew, 1980.

Corbin, Henry. *Creative Imagination in the Sufism of Ibn Arabi*. Translated by Ralph Mannheim. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1969.

———. "The Eternal Sophia." Translated by Molly Tuby in *Harvest*, vol. 31, pp. 7–23. London, 1985.

———. *Spiritual Body and Celestial Earth*. Translated by Nancy Pearson. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1977.

———. *Temple and Contemplation*. Translated by Philip Sherrard and Liadain Sherrard. London: KPI, 1986.

Cragg, Kenneth. *The Wisdom of the Sufis*. London: Sheldon Press, 1976.

Crossley-Holland, Kevin. *The Norse Myths*. London: André Deutch, 1980.

D'Aviella, Goblet. *The Mysteries of Eleusis*. Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1981.

Dart, John. *The Laughing Savior*. New York: Harper & Row, 1976.

Davis, Erik. "The Dark Mind of Gnosis." *Gnosis* 14 (Winter 1990): 34–41.

de Chardin, Teilhard. *The Heart of Matter*. London: Collins, 1978.

Decter, Josephine. *Nicholas Roerich: The Life and Art of a Russian Master*. London: Thames & Hudson, 1989.

de Pizan, Christine. *The Book of the City of Ladies*. London: Picador, 1983.

Devereux, Paul. *Earth Lights Revelation*. London: Blandford, 1989.

Devereux, Paul; John Steel; and David Kubrin. *Earthmind: Tuning into GAIA Theory*. New York: Harper & Row, 1990.

Diodorus Siculus. *Complete Works, Books One & Two*. 2 vols. Translated by C. H.

Oldfather. London: Heinemann, 1967 & 1968.

Dillon, John. *The Middle Platonists*. London: Duckworth, 1977.

Downing, Christine. *The Goddess: Mythological Images of the Feminine*. New York: Crossroad Books, 1981.

Economou, George D. *The Goddess Natura in Medieval Literature*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1972.

Eisenberg, Azriel, and Leah Ain Globe. *The Secret Weapon*. London: Soncino Press, 1966.

Eliade, Mircea, ed. *The Encyclopedia of Religion*. New York: Macmillan, 1987.

Eliade, Mircea. *A History of Religious Ideas* (vol. 1): *From the Stone Age to the Eleusinian Mysteries*. London: Collins, 1979.

———. *A History of Religious Ideas* (vol. 2): *From Gautama Buddha to the Triumph of Christianity*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1982.

Epstein, Oerle. *Kabbalah: The Way of the Jewish Mystic*. New York: Samuel Weiser, 1979.

Erigena, John Scottus. *Periphyseon*. Edited by I. P. Sheldon-Williams. Dublin: Dublin Institute for Advanced Studies, 1972.

Evdokimov, Paul. *La Femme et le Salut du Monde*. Tournai: Casterman, 1958.

Faricy, Robert. *The Lord's Dealing*. New York: Paulist Press, 1988.

Farmer, David Hugh. *The Oxford Dictionary of Saints*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1978.

Feild, Reshad. *Steps to Freedom*. Putney, Vt: Threshold Books, 1983.

Fiene, Donald M. "What is the Appearance of Divine Sophia?" *Slavic Review* 48, no. 3 (Fall 1989): 449–476.

Fontenrose, Joseph. *Python: A Study of Delphic Myth and its Origins*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1959.

Forms of Prayer for Jewish Worship. Reform Synagogues of Great Britain, n.d.

Forsyth, Ilene H. *The Throne of Wisdom: Wood Sculptures of the Madonna in Romanesque France*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1972.

Fortune, Dion. *The Cosmic Doctrine*. Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1976.

Fox, Matthew. *The Coming of the Cosmic Christ*. San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1988.

Galland, China. *The Bond Between Women: A Journey to Fierce Compassion*. New York: Riverhead Books, 1998.

———. *Longing for Darkness: Tara and the Black Madonna*. New York: Viking Penguin, 1990.

Gerald of Wales. *The History and Topography of Ireland*. Translated by John J. O'Meara. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1982.

Gilbert, Sandra M., and Susan Gubar. *Shakespeare's Sisters*. Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1979.

Gilchrist, Cherry. *Alchemy: The Great Work*. Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1984.

Gimbutas, Marija. *The Language of the Goddess*. San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1989.

The Glorious Koran. Translated by Marmeduke Pickthall. London: Allen & Unwin, 1976.

Goethe. *Faust*. Translated by Barker Fairley. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1970.

Goldstein, David. "On Translating God's Name." In *The Translator's Art: Essays in Honour of Betty Radice*. Edited by William Radice and Barbara Reynolds. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1988.

Grant, Frederick C. *Hellenistic Religions*. Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill, 1953.

Graves, Charles. *Altaic Elements in the Sophiology of Sergius Bulgakov*. Privately printed, 1246 Corsier, Geneva, Switzerland.

Graves, Robert. *Greek Myths*. London: Cassell, 1958.

———. *Mammon and the Black Goddess*. London: Cassel, 1962.

———. *The White Goddess*. London: Faber, 1961.

Gribben, John, and Martin Rees. *The Stuff of the Universe: Dark Matter, Mankind and the Coincidences of Cosmology*. London: Heinmann, 1990.

Griffiths, Bede. *Christianity in the Light of the East*. The Hibbert Trust, 14 Gordon Sq., London WC1H OAG, 1989.

Grigson, Geoffrey. *The Goddess of Love*. London: Constable, 1976.

Grossinger, Richard, ed. *Alchemy: Pre-Egyptian Legacy, Millennial Promise*. Richmond, Calif.: North Atlantic Books, 1979.

Harding, M. Esther. *Women's Mysteries*. New York: Harper & Row, 1976.

Harpur, Patrick. *Mercurius: The Marriage of Heaven and Earth*. London: Macmillan, 1990.

Haughton, Rosemary. *The Catholic Thing*. Dublin: Villa Books, 1979.

Hauke, Manfred. *Women in the Priesthood? A Systematic Analysis in the Light of the Order of Creation and Redemption*. San Francisco: Ignatius Press, 1986.

Heiler, Friedrich. *The Madonna as Religious Symbol*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1968.

Heraclitus. *The Cosmic Fragments*. Edited by G. S. Kirk. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1970.

Hesiod. *The Homeric Hymns*. Translated by H. G. Evelyn-White. London: Heinemann, 1964.

Heyob, Sharon Kelly. *The Cult of Isis Among Women in the Graeco-Roman World*. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1975.

Hildegard of Bingen. *Book of Divine Works*. Edited by Matthew Fox. Santa Fe: Bear & Co., 1987.

———. *Scivias*. Translated by Bruce Hozelski. Santa Fe: Bear & Co., 1986.

———. *Sequences and Hymns*. Edited by Christopher Page. Newton Abbot, Antico Church Music MCMI, 1982. (musical score)

Hirst, D. *Hidden Riches: Traditional Symbolism from the Renaissance to Blake*. London: Eyre & Spottiswoode, 1964.

Hixon, Lex. *Mother of the Buddhas: Meditation on the Prajnaparamita Sutra*. Wheaton Ill.: Quest Books, 1993.

Hodgeson, Roger. *The Way*. Cambridge: James Clarke, 1984.

Hoeller, Stephan A. *The Gnostic Jung and the Seven Sermons to the Dead*. Wheaton, Ill.: Theosophical Publishing House, 1982.

Hopkins, Gerard Manley. *Selected Poems*. London: Heinemann, 1953.

Howell, Alice O. *The Dove in the Stone*. Wheaton, Ill.: Quest Books, 1988.

Ibn Yusuf, Ya'qub. "The Redemption of the Shekinah." *Gnosis* 14 (Winter 1990): 52–58.

Ivanits, Linda. *Russian Folk Belief*. Armok, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe Inc., 1989.

Jacobs, Louis. *Jewish Mystical Testimonies*. New York: Schocken Books, 1976.

James, M. R. *The Apocryphal New Testament*. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1924.

The Jerusalem Bible. London: Darton, Longman & Todd, 1966.

Jones, Prudence, and Caitlín Matthews. *Voices From the Circle: The Heritage of Western Paganism*. Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1990.

Julian. *The Works of the Emperor Julian*. Vol. 1. Translated by Wilmer Cave Wright. London: Heinemann, 1980.

Julian of Norwich. *The Revelations of Divine Love*. Translated by James Walsh. Wheathampstead: Anthony Clarke, 1961.

Jung, C. G. *Alchemical Studies*. Translated by R. E. F. Hull. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1967.

———. *Answer to Job*. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1954.

———. *Memories, Dreams and Reflections*. London: Collins, 1967.

———. *Mysterium Coniunctionis*. Translated by R. E. F. Hull. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1970.

———. *The Practice of Psychotherapy*. Translated by R. E. F. Hull. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1954.

Kane, Evangeline. *Recovering from Incest: Imagination and the Healing Process*. Boston: Sigo Press, 1989.

Kerenyi, C. *Athene*. Zurich: Spring Publications, 1978.

———. *The Gods of the Greeks*. London: Thames & Hudson, 1951.

———. *The Heroes of the Greeks*. London: Thames & Hudson, 1974.

King, Karen L., ed. *Images of the Feminine in Gnosticism*. Philadelphia: Fortress Press, 1988.

Kingsford, A., and E. Maitland. *The Virgin of the World*. Minneapolis: Wizards Book Shelf, 1977.

Kinsley, David. *The Goddesses' Mirror*. Albany: State University of New York Press, 1989.

Klossowski de Rola, Stanislas. *The Secret Art of Alchemy*. London: Thames & Hudson, 1973.

Knight, Gareth, and Adam McLean. *Commentary on the Chymical Wedding of Christian Rosenkreutz*. Edinburgh: Hermetic Sourceworks, 1984.

Kramer, Samuel Noah. *The Sacred Marriage Rite*. Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1969.

Lake, K. *The Apostolic Fathers*. Vol. I. London: Heinemann, 1976.

Lambspring, Abraham. *Book of Lambspring and the Golden Tripod*. Preface by Derek Bryce. Llanerch: Llanerch Enterprises, 1987.

Lang, Bernhard. *Wisdom and the Book of Proverbs*. New York: Pilgrim Press, 1986.

Laurentin, R. *Bernadette of Lourdes*. London: Darton, Longman and Todd, 1979.

Layton, Bentley, trans. *The Gnostic Scriptures*. London: SCM Press Ltd., 1987.

Le Guin, Ursula. *The Telling*. New York: Harcourt Inc., 2000.

Lewis, C. S. *Till We Have Faces*. London: Collins, 1979.

Leade, Jane. *The Revelation of Revelations*. Edinburgh: Magnum Opus Sourceworks, 1981.

Lindsay, Jack. *The Origins of Alchemy in Graeco-Roman Egypt*. London: Frederick Muller, 1970.

Linn, Denise. *Sacred Legacies*. New York: Ballantine Wellspring, 1998.

Lossky, Vladimir. *The Mystical Theology of the Eastern Church*. Cambridge: James Clarke, 1957.

Lovelock, James. *The Ages of Gaia: A Biography of Our Living Earth*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1988.

———. *Homage to Gaia*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2000.

Lurker, Manfred. *The Gods and Symbols of Ancient Egypt*. London: Thames & Hudson, 1980.

The Mabinogion. Translated by Lady Charlotte Guest. London: Ballantyne Press, 1910.

Mackenzie, Donald A. *Scottish Folk Lore and Folk Life*. London: Blackie & Son, 1935.

MacKenzie, Vicki. *Cave in the Snow*. London: Bloomsbury, 1998.

Maclean Todd, James, and Janet Maclean Todd. *Voices From the Past*. London: Reader's Union, 1956.

Macleod, Fiona. *The Divine Adventure, Iona: Studies in Spiritual History*. London: Heinemann, 1927.

Macy, Joanna. *World as Lover, World as Self*. London: Rider, 1993.

Martensen, Hans L. *Jacob Boehme*. Translated by T. Rhys Evans. London: Rockliff, 1949.

Martini, Carlo-Maria. *The Woman Among Her People: A Spiritual Journey into the "Planet Woman."* Slough: St. Paul Publication, 1989.

Matthews, Caitlín. *Arthur and the Sovereignty of Britain: King and Goddess in the Mabinogion*. London: Arkana, 1989.

———. *The Blessing Seed*. London: Barefoot Books, 1998.

———. *Celtic Devotional*. New Alresford: Godsfield Press, 1996.

———. *The Elements of Celtic Tradition*. Shaftesbury: Element Books, 1989.

———. *The Elements of the Goddess*. Shaftesbury: Element Books, 1989.

———. *In Search of Woman's Passionate Soul: Revealing the Daimon Lover Within*. Shaftesbury: Element Books, 1997.

———. *Mabon and the Mysteries of Britain: An Exploration of the Mabinogion*. London: Arkana, 1987.

———. "The Rosicrucian Vault as Sepulchre and Wedding Chamber." In *The Underworld Initiation*, by R. J. Stewart. Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1989.

———. *Singing the Soul Back Home*. Shaftesbury: Element Books, 1993.

———. "Sophia, Companion on the Quest." In *At the Table of the Grail*, edited by John Matthews. London: Arkana, 1987.

———. "Sophia: Goddess of Wisdom." *Gnosis* 13 (Fall 1989): 20–26.

———. (ed.) *Voices of the Goddess: A Chorus of Sibyls*. London: Aquarian Press, 1990.

———. "The Voices of the Wells." In *Household of the Grail*, edited by John Matthews. (Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1990), 17–40.

Matthews, Caitlín, and John Matthews. *The Arthurian Tarot: A Hallowquest*. Wellingborough: Aquarian Presss, 1990.

———. *Hallowquest: Tarot Magic and the Arthurian Mysteries*. Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1990.

———. *The Western Way*. (2 vols.) London: Arkana, 1985, 1986.

Matthews, John. *Gawain, Knight of the Goddess*. Wellingborourgh: Aquarian Press, 1990.

Matthews, John, and Caitlín Matthews. *Ladies of the Lake*. Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1991.

Matthews, John, with additional material by Caitlín Matthews. *Taliesin: Shamanism and the Bardic Mysteries in Britain and Ireland*. London: Unwin Hyman, 1991.

Mead, G. R. S. *Pistis Sophia*. Secaucus, N.J.: University Books Inc., 1974.

———. *Simon Magus*. Chicago: Ares Publishers, 1979.

———. *Thrice Greatest Hermes*. 3 vols. London: John M. Watkins, 1964.

Meditations on the Tarot: A Journey into Christian Hermeticism. New York: Amity House, 1987.

Meier, Fritz. "The Mystery of the Ka'ba: Symbol and Reality in Islamic Mysticism." In *The Mysteries*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1955.

Metford, J. C. J. *Dictionary of Christian Lore and Legend*. London: Thames & Hudson, 1983.

Miller, Rt. Rev. Rosamunde. *The Gnostic Holy Eucharist*. Sanctuary of the Holy Shekinah, 3437 Alma Street, Suite 23, Alma Plaza Shopping Center, Palo Alto, CA 94306 (n.d.)

Moltmann-Wendell, Elizabeth. *A Land Flowing with Milk and Honey*. London: SCM Press, 1986.

———. *The Women Around Jesus*. London: SCM Press, 1982.

Monaghan, Patricia. *Women in Myth and Legend*. London: Junction Books, 1981.

Munificentissimus Deus. Derby, N.Y.: Daughters of St. Paul, 1950.

Murad, Abdal Hakim. "Islam, Irigaray and the Retrieval of Gender." http://www.ummah.org.uk/bicnews/Articles/gender.htm

Nag Hammadi Library. Translated by members of the Coptic Gnostic Library Project of the Institute for Antiquity and Christianity, Dir. J. M. Robinson. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1977.

Nahman of Bratslav. *The Tales*. Translated by Arnold J. Band. New York: Paulist Press, 1978.

Naipaul, V. S. *Beyond Belief: Islamic Excursions Among the Converted Peoples*. London: Little, Brown & Co., 1998.

Nelson, Gertrud Mueller. *Here All Dwell Free: Stories to Heal the Wounded Feminine*. New York: Fawcett Columbine, 1991.

Nennius. *British History and the Welsh Annals*. Translated by John Morris. London: Phillimore & Co. Ltd., 1980.

Newman, Barbara. *Sister of Wisdom: St. Hildegard's Theology of the Feminine*. Aldershot: Scholar Press, 1987.

Nicholson, Shirley, ed. *The Goddess Re-Awakening*. Wheaton, Ill.: Quest Books, 1989.

Norbu, Thinley. *Magic Dance: The Display of the Self-Nature of the Five Wisdom Dakinis*. New York: Jewel Publishing House, 1981.

Novalis. *Henry von Ofterdingen*. Translated by Palmer Hilty. New York: Frederick Ungar Pub. Co., 1982.

———. *Hymns to the Night and Other Selected Writings*. Translated by Charles Passage. Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill Company, 1960.

O'Brien, T. K., ed. *The Spiral Path*. St. Paul, Minn.: Yes, 1988.

Olson, Carl. *The Book of the Goddess*. New York: Crossroad Publishing, 1987.

The Other Bible. Edited by Willis Barnstone. San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1984.

Ovid. *Metamorphoses*. Translated by Mary M. Innes. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1955.

The Oxford Classical Dictionary. Edited by N. G. L. Hammond and H. H. Scullard. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1970.

Oxford Dictionary of the Christian Church. Edited by F. L. Cross. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1974.

Padmasambhava. *Dakini Teachings*. Translated by Erik Pema Kunsang. Boston: Shambhala, 1990.

Patai, Raphael. *The Hebrew Goddess*. New York: Avon Books, 1978.

Pausanius. *Guide to Greece*. Vol. 2. Translated by Peter Levi. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1971.

Perera, Sylvia Brinton. *Descent to the Goddess*. Toronto: Inner City Books, 1981.

Phillips, J. A. *Eve: The History of an Idea*. San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1983.

Philo. *The Contemplative Life, the Giants and Selections*. Translated and edited by David Winston. London: SPCK, 1981.

Pindar. *The Odes*. Translated by C. M. Bowra. Harmondsowrth: Penguin, 1969.

Plato. *The Collected Dialogues*. Edited by Edith Hamilton and Huntington Cairns. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1961.

Plotinus. *The Enneads*. Translated by Stephen MacKenna. London: Faber, 1956.

Plutarch. *Moralia*. Vol. 5. Translated by F. C. Babbitt. London: Heinemann, 1957.

Pollack, Rachel, and Caitlín Matthews. *Tarot Tales*. London: Century, 1989.

Pope, Marvin. *Song of Songs*. Garden City, N.Y.: Doubleday & Co., 1977.

Preston, James J., ed. *Mother Worship*. Chapel Hill, N.C.: University of North Carolina Press, 1982.

Pritchard, James B., ed. *Solomon and Sheba*. London: Phaidon, 1974.

Querido, René. *The Golden Age of Chartres*. Edinburgh: Floris Books, 1987.

Quest of the Holy Grail. Translated by P. Matarasso. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1969.

Quispel, Gilles. *The Secret Book of Revelation*. London: Collins, 1979.

Ransom, Victoria, and Henrietta Bernstein. *The Crone Oracles: Initiate's Guide to the Ancient Mysteries*. York Beach: Samuel Weiser Inc., 1994.

Redemptoris Mater. Catholic Truth Society, 1987.

Reese, James M. *Hellenic Influence on the Book of Wisdom and its Consequences*. Rome: Biblical Institute Press, 1970.

Reeves, Marjorie. *Joachim of Fiore and the Prophetic Future*. London: SPCK, 1976.

Ringgren, Helmer. *Word and Wisdom*. Lund: H. Ohlssons Boktryckeri, 1947.

Robertson, Olivia. *Pantheia: Initiations and Festivals of the Goddess*. Clonegal: Cesara Publications, 1988.

———. *Sophia: Cosmic Consciousness of the Goddess*. Clonegal: Cesara Publications, n.d.

———. *Urania: Ceremonial Magic of the Goddess*. Clonegal: Cesara Publications, n.d.

Robinson, James M. *Aspects of Wisdom in Judaism and Early Christianity*. Notre Dame, Ind.: University of Notre Dame Press, 1975.

———. *The Future of Our Religious Past*. London: SCM Press, 1971.

Roerich, Nicholas. *Shambhala*. New York: Nicholas Roerich Museum, 1985.

Ross, Ann. *Pagan Celtic Britain*. London: Paladin, 1974.

Ruether, Rosemary Radford. *Sexism and God-Talk: Toward a Feminist Theology*. Boston: Beacon Press, 1983.

———. *Woman-Church*. San Francisco: Harper & Row, 1985.

Saint Hilaire, Paul de. *L'Ardennes Mystérieux*. Brussels: Rossel Editions, 1976.

———. *Bruxelles Mystérieux*. Brussels: Rossel Editions, 1976.

Sandars, N. K., trans. *Poems of Heaven and Hell from Ancient Mesopotamia*. London: Penguin, 1971.

Scholem, Gershom. *Kabbalistic Ritual and the Bride of God*. In *Hermetica* (4 vols.) Edited by Walter Scott. Boulder, Colo.: Hermes House, 1982.

Semmelroth, Otto. *Mary, Archetype of the Church*. Dublin: Gill & Son, 1964.

Sharp, William. *Vistas*. London: Heinemann, 1912.

Shearer, Ann. *Athene: Image and Energy*. London: Viking Arkana, 1996.

Sheldrake, Rupert. *The Presence of the Past*. London: Collins, 1988.

"Shepherd of Hermes." In *The Apostolic Fathers*, Vol. 2. Edited by Kirsopp Lake. London: Heinemann, 1976.

Sherrard, Philip. *The Rape of Man and Nature*. Ipswich: Golgonooza Press, 1987.

Simpkinson, Charles, and Anne Simpkinson. *Sacred Stories*. HarperSanFrancisco, 1993.

A Simple Prayer Book. Catholic Truth Society, 1977.

Singer, June. "A Necessary Heresy." *Gnosis* 4 (Spring/Summer 1987): 11–19.

Sjöö, Monica, and Barbara Mor. *The Great Cosmic Mother*. HarperCollins, 1991.

Sogyal, Rinpoche. *The Tibetan Book of Living and Dying*. HarperSanFrancisco, 1992.

Spence, Lewis. *The Minor Traditions of British Mythology*. London: Rider & Co., 1948.

Springborg, Patricia. *Royal Persons*. London: Unwin Hyman, 1990.

Starhawk. *The Pagan Book of Living and Dying*. HarperSanFrancisco, 1997.

Steiner, Rudolf. *The Search for the New Isis, the Divine Sophia*. Spring Valley, N.Y.: Mercury Press, 1983.

Stoddart, William. *Sufism*. Wellingborough: Aquarian Press, 1976.

Tavard, George H. *Woman in Christian Tradition*. Notre Dame, Ind.: University of Notre Dame, 1973.

Taylor, Thomas. *Selected Writings*. Edited by Kathleen Raine and G. M. Harper. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1969.

Terrenus, Aurora. *The Shroud of Sophia*. Santa Cruz: Celestial Communications, 1988.

———. *Sophia and the Bible*. Santa Cruz: Celestial Communications, 1988.

Thompson, William Irwin. *The Time Falling Bodies Take to Light*. London: Rider, 1981.

Thune, Nils. *The Behmenists and the Philadelphians*. Uppsala: Almquist & Wiksells Boktryckeri, 1948.

Tulku Thondup Rinpoche. *Hidden Teachings of Tibet*. Wisdom Publications, 1986.

Vaughan, Henry. *The Complete Poems*. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1976.

Vermaseren, Maarten. *Cybele and Attis*. London: Thames & Hudson, 1977.

Von Franz, Marie-Louise, ed. *Aurora Consurgens*. New York: Bollingen Foundation, 1966.

Von Franz, Marie-Louise. *C. G. Jung: His Myth in Our Time*. London: Hodder & Stoughton, 1975.

Ware, Kallistos. *The Orthodox Way*. London: Mowbrays, 1979.

Wetherbee, Winthrop. *Platonism and Poetry in the Twelfth Century*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1972.

Whitson, Robley Edward. *The Shakers*. London: SPCK, 1983.

Wili, Walter. "The History of the Spirit in Antiquity." In *Spirit and Nature*. Edited by E. Buonaiuti et al. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1955.

Wilken, Robert L., ed. *Aspects of Wisdom in Judaism and Early Christianity*. Notre Dame, Ind.: University of Notre Dame Press, 1975.

Williams, Charles. *The Descent of the Dove*. London: Faber, 1949.

Willson, Martin. *In Praise of Tara: Songs to the Saviouress*. London: Wisdom Publications, 1986.

Wilson, Peter, and Nasrollah Pourjavady. *The Drunken Universe: An Anthology of Persian Sufi Poetry*. Grand Rapids: Phanes Press, 1987.

Wilson, Peter Lamborn. *Scandal: Essays in Islamic Heresy*. New York: Autonomedia, 1987.

Winston, David. *The Wisdom of Solomon*. Garden City, N.Y.: Doubleday & Co., 1979.

Witt, R. E. *Isis in the Graeco-Roman World*. London: Thames & Hudson, 1971.

Wolfram von Eschenbach. *Parzival*. Translated by A. T. Hatto. Harmondsworth: Penguin, 1980.

Wolkstein, Diana, and Samuel Noah Kramer. *Inanna: Queen of Heaven and Earth*. London: Rider, 1984.

Woodman, Marion, and Elinor Dickson. *Dancing in the Flames: The Dark Goddess in the Transformation of Consciousness*. Boston: Shambhala Publications Inc., 1996.

Wynne-Tyson, Esmé. *The Philosophy of Compassion: The Return of the Goddess*. London: Vincent Stuart Ltd., 1962.

Zaehner, R. C. *The Dawn and Twilight of Zoroastrianism*. London: Weidenfeld & Nicholson, 1961.

Zenkovsky, Serge A. *Medieval Russia's Epics, Chronicles and Tales*. New York: E. P. Dutton, 1963.

Zolla, Elmire. *The Androgyne: Fusion of the Sexes*. London: Thames & Hudson, 1981.

———. *Archetypes*. London: Allen & Unwin, 1971.

Zundel, Maurice. *Our Lady of Wisdom*. Translated by F. J. Sheed. London: Sheed & Ward, 1941.

THE AUTHOR

Caitlín Matthews' website *www.hallowquest.org.uk* gives details of books, workshops, and appearances. Alternatively, send a $5 bill for the most recent issue of her quarterly newsletter to her at BCM Hallowquest, London WCIN 3XX, U.K.

INDEX

Italicized numbers indicate illustrations.

Achamoth, 36, 72, 147, 150ff., *152*, 154, 155, 160, 168, 178, 240

Adam, 33, 34, 39, 40, 45, 73, 98, 101, 122, 146, 148, 149, 155, 158, 161, 170, 182, 221ff., 252, 269, 276, 283, 285, 318, 353-5

Kadmon, 111, 122, 283, 284

Adonis, 29, 126

AE (George Russell), 23, 44

aeons, 73, 148, 161

Aeschylus, 75

Agdistus, 17

Al-Buraq an-Nabi, 185

Al-Lat, 181, 185

Alain de Lille, 241-4

Albion, 283ff.

alchemy, 176, 230, 257-64, 265, 266, 323, 328, 369

Alchymia, Lady, 252, 256, 257ff.

Allah, XXXIII, 107, 112, 125, 142, 175ff.

Allione, Tsultrim, 364

Al-Uzza, 181, 185

Amangons, 214, 215, 219

Amazons, 192

Amberson, Celu, 373

Anahita, 180

analepsis, 381. *See also* metamemory

Ananke, 253, 270, 285, 381

Anath, 15, 37, 115, 313

anima mundi. *See* World Soul

animals, 224

Anthroposophy, 291-2

Anubis, 252

Aphrodite, 27, 36, 40, 250, 253

apocatastasis, 101, 167ff., 178, 267, 285, 292, 309, 331, 332, 335, 381

Apocrypha, 89

Apocryphon of John, 147-9, 150, 161

Apollo, 11, 52, 73, 203, 250

Apsu, 8, 9, 10

archons. *See* aeons

Aristotle, 82

Aristotelian gynecology, 154, 157-9

Ark of the Covenant, 33, 107-8

Armageddon, 309, 330

Artemis, 15, 194, 195, 250

Arthur, King, 214, 256, 313

Arthurian way of wisdom, 206, 209, 212, 214

Ashe, Geoffrey, 189, 328

asherah, 105, 111, 201

Ashtoreth, 105

Astarte, 27, 105

Astraea, xviii, 27, 37, 39-40, 91, 109, 138, 154, 225, 310, 312, 340

Atargatis, 15, 40

Athene, 11, 18, 51, 60, 70-5, 74, 79, 83ff., 84, 86, 98, 154, 163, 193, 223, 234, 251, 297, 312, 318-9

Ergane, 73, 85, 92, 101

Attis, 17, 126

Aurora Consurgens, 264-5

Aurora Terrenus, 344-5

Avalon, 213, 216, 256

Baal, 105

Baba Yaga, 294-5, 307

Babylonian creation epic, 18-9
Bacon, Francis, 268
Banner of Peace, 305
Barbelo, 147, 148, 155, 178
bardo, 366
Basil Valentinus, 261
Baubo, 49
Berdyaev, Nicholas, 25, 307
Bernardus Silvestris, 214, 240ff.
Berry, Wendell, 224
Bilqis, 32
Binah, 92, 112, 113, 114, 115, 200
birth, 12-3
  as exile, 81, 158, 170
  as punishment, 222ff.
  from male deity, 222
Black Goddess, xiv, xxvii, xxxii, 3, 28, 32, 39, 54, 152, 186, 207, 209ff., 236, 293, 294
  as dragon or serpent, 10
  as initiator, 191, 252ff., 285, 348
  as *prima materia,* 182, 232, 258, 264
  as St. Anne, 198-9
  as seedbed of spiritual knowledge, 6, 276
  as womb of creation, 7-8, 100, 222
  challenge of, 4, 16, 17, 18, 34, 69, 91, 203-6, 211, 294, 309, 318-21, 348-9
  mistakenly perceived as evil, 4, 18, 207
  transformative nature of, 5, 18, 44, 49, 51, 195, 207, 211-2, 257, 333
  voices of the, 202-6, 244, 350
black stones, 16, 19, 32, 116, 166, 180, 192ff., 268
BlackVirgin/Madonna, 186, 191-206, *196,* 230, 237, 268, 315
  as receiver of the dead, 195, 203-4
  destruction of, 194, 269
  of Chartres, 194-5
  of Czestochowa, 197
  of Monserrat, 193, 195
  of Rocamadour, 195, *196*
blackness or darkness as a spiritual experience, 6, 20-1, 35, 104, 115, 116, 182ff., 262, 268, 276
Blake, William, xxviii, 24, 119, 146, 150, 166, 275, 282-5
blessing seed, 353-5, 356
Blue, Lionel, 373
bodhisattva, 363, 367
body
  desacralization of, xxix, 12-3, 23
  diamond, 263-4, 268
  resacralization of, 42-6, 263-4
  spiritual experience of the, 5-7, 44-6, 49, 285
Boehme, Jacob, 127, 273-7, 282, 301
Boethius, Anicius, 230, 233, 234-5, 239, 242, 356
Book of Wisdom, xxvii, 89, 96-9, 330
bridal chamber
  of New Jerusalem, 99, 146, 166ff.
  of the mysteries, 26, 36, 45, 94, 126, 151, 166ff., 380
Brighid, 212ff., 297
Britannia, 208, 283ff.
Buddhism, 297
  Hinayana, 158
  Vajrayana, 166, 263
Bulgakov, Sergius, 106, 303-4, 307
Bultmann, Rudolf, 132

Cady, Susan, 338, 357
Cailleach, 14, 74ff., 208-11
  as matriarch of wisdom, 208
  transformative nature of, 208, 210, 258
Caritas (Divine Love), 228, 229
Cave of the Nymphs, 83-85, *84*

celibacy, 280
Celtic traditions, 192, 194-5, 206ff., 214, 216-8, 345
Ceridwen, 211-2, 216, 217, 223, 231
chaos, 8, 275
Charlemagne, 192, 193
Chartres
  Cathedral, 194-5, 235
  school of, 77, 235ff., 237-45
cherubim, 34, 107, 108
Christian
  feminists, 142, 337-42
  Rosenkreutz, 256-7, 270
Christianity, 37-8, 126, 140-3, 153, 173, 186, 189ff.
  Catholic, 273, 280, 329ff.
  Eastern Orthodox, xxxii, 44, 71, 139, 184, 194, 295ff., 345
  feminization of, 303-4, 335
  mystical, xiv, 173, 219, 221-2, 237ff.
  nonconformist, 273, 277, 278
  nonsexist liturgies of, 142, 337ff.
  Protestant, 256, 273, 331
  Reformation of, 273
  simultaneously upheld with pagan spirituality, 297
Christine de Pizan, 204
circle or sphere as symbol of wholeness, 21, 77
Clement of Alexandria, 26, 141, 155, 158
communism, 307, 316
Constantine the Great, 189
continuance of life, 11, 205-6
Corbin, Henry, 175, 266, 330
Corpus Hermeticum, 171, 251ff.
Covenant of the Goddess, 343, 403
Craighead, Meinrad, 377
Cupid, 52-4
  Cybele, 14, 15ff., 30, 51, 70, 192, 198, 212, 224, 268
  as metaphor of feminist anger, 18
daemon (intermediary spirit), 214, 223, 232
Daena, 38, 96, 178-80
daka, 364-5
dakini, 363ff.
Dalai Lama, 367
Damsels of the Wells, 207, 214-20, 222
Danu, 198, 199
de Chardin, Teilhard, 332
deity, xxviii, 15
Delphi, 11, 193
Demeter, 26, 48-52, 56, 83, 114, 115, 192, 224, 315
  modern appearance of, 321
Demiurge, 381
  gnostic, 34, 57, 72, 73, 77, 79, 147ff., 169
  Platonic, 77ff., 224, 253
Demophoön, 49
Derceto, 41
descent as a spiritual experience, 22, 47, 51-2
Despoina, 26, 50
Devereux, Paul, 317
Devil, 208, 310
Diana, 50, 51, 191-2, 249
Diké, 39-40, 87, 253
Dionysius, 126
Dionysius the Areopagite, 203, 240
Diotima, 167
Divine Feminine, xxviii, 3, 42, 287, 327, 339, 341, 381. *See also* Goddess
DNA, 12, 270, 350
dove, 40-2, 45, 128, 133, 137, 199, 208, 309, 316, 323
dragon, 10, 310, 318
drakaina (Pythoness), 11, 203-6
duality of body and spirit, 24
Dumuzi, 25, 28, 29, 30, 105, 126, 127

Earth
as witness of vows, 11, 37, 293
destruction of, 11, 18, 42
ecology of, xxix, 14
groans of, 285, 309, 313, 318-21, 334
honoring the, 324, 333ff., 349, 368ff.
lights and other phenomena, 317-8
Mother, xxix, 11, *12*, 13, 14, 19, 23, 45, 253, 293
planet, 244, 333ff., 344
Eastern spiritual traditions, xiv, xxix, 4, 5
Ecclesia (Church), 35, 94, 127-8, 129, 197, 198ff., 226, 228, 230, 231, 296, 310, 321, 330, 336
as sister of Wisdom, 198, 230
Ecclesia Gnostica Mysteriorum, 347-8
ecumenism, 142, 143
Eden, 33
Eleusinian mysteries, 26, 47, 48ff.
Elucidation, 207, 214ff.
engendering, 43
Enkidu, 26, 162
Ephesus
as center of Goddess worship, 191-2
Council of, 190, 191
Epinoia, 149, 155
Ereshkigal, 28, 29-30, 115
Erigena, John Scotus, 127, 232, 236-7
Erinyes, 10, 37, 39, 75
Eros, 25, 126, 130, 255, 360
Evdokimov, Paul, 299, 307, 379
Eve, 10, 33, 34, 40, 45, 51, 54, 73, 79, 146, 149, 151, 161, 169, 170, 242, 252, 269, 276, 283, 318, 353-5
as Black Goddess, 222
as *Hawwah*, 223, 329
responsible for Fall, 221ff.
Exegesis of the Soul, 157, 163
Fall
as loss of paradise, 217, 224, 227, 318
as necessary experience, 54, 223-5, 254, 353-5
the Christian, 45, 126, 160, 169, 170, 182, 221ff.
the gnostic, 151, 160, 169
Fatima
daughter of Muhammed, 175, 176, 185, 186
in Portugal, 314-5
Faustus, 163, 286-7
Feirfitz, 216
Fellowship of Isis, 343, 402
female ordination, xxxi, 336, 358-9, 367-8
feminist
scholarship, xxx, 47
views of mythology, 10
fire as spiritual experience, 67, 163, 212-3, 312, 349
Florensky, Pavel, 302-3
Fortuna, 68, 233-4
Fortune, Dion, 276
Fox, Matthew, 373
frashkart, 178, 309
Fredriksen, Paula, 322
fundamentalism as spiritual wasteland, 320ff., 359-60

Gaia/Ge
as metaphor of Earth, 14, 76, 270, 333, 350, 368-9, 372
as Titanic Goddess, 9, 10, 14, 15, 59, 146, 155
Galahad, 32, 217
Galen, 157
Gayomart, 179
genetic science, 369-70
Gilgamesh, 26, 162
Giordano, Bruno, 251

gnosis, 145, 344-8
gnosticism
future of, 173, 328ff., 338, 346ff., 357
gnostics, 25, 145-7, 148ff., 258, 274, 300, 081
attitude to women, 156-62
fundamentalism of, 159
Goddess. *See also* Divine Feminine
and evil, 342
as a lost mother country, xxv, xxviii, xxix, 45
as creative source, 215-6, 225
as *paredros*, 37, 40, 87, 90, 106, 129, 132, 146, 331
as sacred site, 14
birthing, 12, 14, 16
communion with the, 30, 44
creation myths of, 8, 127
decline of the, 67-70, 153
descent of the, 27, 28, 52
diminished metaphors of the, 4, 79, 189
in medieval allegory, 240ff.
initiation into death, 26, 48
leaves the earth, 37
many-aspected, 15, 20-1
matriarchal, xxx
mediation of the, 249
mirror of the, xxxi, 48, 350
mutable nature of the, 4, 153, 232-5
mysteries of the, xxx, 21, 47-8, 57, 249
mystics, 7, 349
of Justice, 48ff., 37ff.
of Kundalini, 34
of the Land, 23, 24, 25, 36, 38, 91, 127, *209*, 318
pattern of later myths of the, 153, 341ff.
polarization of the, 4, 19-20, 24, 175
return of the, xxviii-xxix, 3, 218-9, 327, 338ff., 341-4
rhythmic experience of the, 20
ritual restatement of the, 340ff.
sacred colors of the, 20-1, 294
Savior, 47ff., 67, 70, 230, 330, 348
spirituality, 341-4
survival of the, 67, 70, 104, 156, 189, 292, 327, 329
triple metaphors of the, 20-1
White, 3
women as priestesses of the, 23, 24, 30, 37, 44
Goethe, Johan Wolfgang von, 163, 286-8, 291
Golden Age, 38, 45
Golden Ass, 61
Golden Legend, 32
Gore, Albert, Jr., 370
Gorgoneion, 74
Gospel of Eve, 156, 356, 376
Gospel of St. Thomas, 133, 158
Gottleib, Rabbi Lynn, 128
Grail, 207ff., *209*
as cauldron of empowerment, 209, 211-2, 216
as cup of Last Supper, 207, 209
as symbol of Sophia, 219, 368
assuages bodily and spiritual needs, 216
Family, 217
Goddess, 21, 206, 207-20, 209, 329
inviolability of the, 210-11
legends, 10, 32, 41, 216, 221, 227
maiden, 208, 214-20
question, 210-11
Graves, Robert, 3
Great Work, 20, 251, 255, 256, 264
greening the soul, 221ff., 229, 244-5
Griffiths, Bede, xxix

gunas, 20, 262
Gwion, 211, 212

Hagar, 181
Hathor, 107
healing, 374-5
  as storytelling, 376-9
Hecate, 49ff.
heimarmene (fate), 56, 169, 171, 172, 233-4, 241, 382
Helen of Troy, 163, 287, 329
Helena the Harlot, 163
Henry von Ofterdingen, 288-91
Hephaistos, 71ff., 85, 155
Hera, 43, 59
  as parthenogenic mother, 11, 71, 146, 154
Heraclitus, 81
Herbert, George, 313
Hermes, 250, 252, 253, 254, 255
  Emerald Tablet of, 254-5, 261
hermetic tradition, 49, 99, 249-71
Hesiod, 39
Hestia, 68
hierodules, 26, 30, 36, 44, 105
Hildegard of Bingen, xxxi
Hoeller, Stephen, 357
Holda, 211, 256
Holy Blood, Holy Grail, 164
Holy Order of Mary Magdalene, 346
Holy Order of Wisdom, 344-5
Holy Spirit, 20, 31, 42, 106, 128-31, 139, 140, 199, 201, 239, 255, 261, 267, 276, 296, 303, 312, 331
homosexuality, 34, 105, 141
Hopkins, Gerard Manley, 81
Horus, 57, 58, 154, 192, 253
Hypatia, 191, 234, 235

Ialdabaoth, 72, 148, 154, 155, 168, 169
Iamblicus, 249
ibn Arabi, xxxi, 183-5, 186, 187
ibn Yusuf, Ya'qub, 123
Inanna, 26, 27-31, 36, 37, 45, 52, 175, 334
incarnation as exile, 23
infibulation and circumcision, 43
Ishtar, 37, 40, 48, 105, 117, 127
Isis, xxxii, 23, 31, 47, 48, 54-63, *61*, 96, 132, 134, 153, 154, 156, 163, 192, 195, 201, 224, 310, 327, 329, 338
  as metaphor for 20th century, 291-2, 334
  as queen of alchemy, 249, 252ff.
  as way shower (Pelagia), 61, 190, 195, 376
  as world soul, 79, 151, 360
  precursor of Mary the Virgin, 58, 59, 191, 193
  wings of, 55, 107, 292, 301
Islam, 111, 175-87, 358-9
  and women, 184-7

Janssen-Jurreit, Marie-Louise, 340-1
Jehovah, xxviii, xxx, 87, 123
Jerusalem
  as emblem of renewal, 231, 311
  William Blake's, 282-5
Jesus Christ, xxviii, 25, 27, 31, 40, 42, 86, 125ff., 171, 190, 194, 207, 296, 299, 301, 312, 317, 320
  and the fig tree, 320
  as androgyne, 126, 127
  as Messiah, 124, 190
  as prophet, 176
  as Sophia, 125, 131-6, *135*, 201, 202, 223, *258*, 280, 281, 299, 338
  descended from harlots, 163
  descent into hell of, 126, 140, 165, 227, 266
  gnostic, 132-3, 145, 167ff.

human nature of, 226, 331
Incarnation and ministry of, 136-40, 226, 322
weak metaphors of, 130
Joachim de Fiore, 312
Job, 89, 286
John Paul II, 197
Julian of Eclanum, 171
Jung, Carl, 129, 327-30

Ka'aba, 32, 107, 176, 180-4
Kali, xxxii, 4, 5, 14, 18, 37, 115, 142, 203, 204
Yuga, 4
kenosis, 20, 234, 339, 382
kingly sacrifice, 25-6
kinship with creation, 13
Khnum, 57
Klimax Heptapulos, 236, 260, 382
Klingsor, 208, 288
Kokyang Wuhti (Spider Woman), 19
Kore, 47, 48-52, 114, 115, 153, 175, 195, 223. *See also* Persephone
Kronos, 8, 10, 39, 71, 250, 253
Kundry, 208-9, 217, 218
Kwan Yin, 362
Largitas (Liberality), 242
Le Guin, Ursula, 378
Leade, Jane, 277-9
Lee, Mother Ann, 279-82, 285
Leviathan, 12
Lewis, C. S., xxvii
Lilith, 33-4, 45, 115, 116, *152*, 283
Logos, xxxii, 25, 26, 80-1, 86, 94, 99, 113, 128, 131-2, 149, 150, 158, 160, 166, 227, 301, 382
Lokrian maidens, 72-3
Lourdes, 314-5
Lovelock, James, 14, 76, 270, 319, 333, 372
Lucifer, 169, 222, 286, 287, 291
Lucius Apuleius, 52ff., 226, 229
Lucretius, 16
Luria, Isaac, 117, 118

Maat, 27, 37, 38, 56, 96, 115, 180, 312, 337, 340
MacLeod, Fiona (William Sharp), 203, 209
Macrobius, 86
Macy, Joanna, 372
magical ethics, 249-50, 257
Magna Mater, 7, 15
"Making of Relatives" ritual, 334
Malkuth, 112, 113, 114, 200
Manetho, 56, 251
Manichaean doctrine, 170
Marduk, 8, 15, 59
Marlowe, Christopher, 163
Marriage of Gawain and Ragnall, 211-12
Marti, Kurt, 324-25
Martinanus Capella, 223
Mary, the Blessed Virgin, xxxi, 42, 58, 59, 60, 117, 128, 129, 130, 137, 138, 141, 146, 151, 161, 165, 189ff., 219, 298
apocalyptic combat of, 10, 59, 60, 222, 309ff.
apparitions of, 313-18, 335
as advocate, 244, 296, 313, 326
as agent of apocatastasis, 311
as co-redemptrix, 331ff.
as daughter of Zion, 190
as Ever-Virgin, 222
as Green Virgin, 225-32, 244
as human woman, 225, 226, 232, 313
as Immaculate Conception, 170, 222, 321-6, 332
as inheritor of Goddess tradition, 67, 189ff., 273, 314
as Marah, 9, 190
as Mater Dolorosa, 196-8, 237, 286

as Mother of all people, 227
as redemptive virgin, 79, 170, 226, 276, 324
as Sophia, 100, 101, 128, 190, 199, 298, 328, 329, 330ff.
as Stella Maris, 190
as Stella Matutina, 221, 256
as temple of Holy Spirit, 201
as Theotokos, 92, 136, 139, 170, 191, 195, 199, 200, 226
as warrior woman, 310, 313, 314ff., 324-5
as weaver, 191, 195
as Woman Clothed with the Sun, 59, 60, 221, 222, 273, 292, 300, 309
as World Soul, 80, 310, 316
Assumption of, 99, 100, 146, 227, 256, 303, 314, 330-5
Coronation of, 266
feminist response to, 322, 324
fiat of, 52, 276, 322, 331, 349
honored in Islamic tradition, 175, 180, 185, 316
Immaculate Heart of, 315
Legion of, 313
liturgies of, 89, 99, 130, 313
polarized with Eve, 221ff., 242
prayers to, 313, 315, 316, 322
Matronae (the Mothers), 192, 287
Matronit, 36, 114
matter, 7, 79
as contamination, 151
as Goddess, 18, 226, 264
dark, 7
divine, 264, 349
Hymn to, 333
manipulation of, 269-7
Mazdaen belief, 175ff.
Meditations on the Tarot, 67, 169
Mecca, 181ff.
Medjugorje, 318
Medusa, 18, 74, 75, 318-9
Menat, 181, 185
Menelik, 31, 33
menstruation, 44-5, 117
Mephistopheles, 286-7
metamemory, 11, 213-4, 269
Metaneira, 50
Metatron, 115,
Metis, 71, 74, 75
Metzger, Deena, 112
Millennialism, 309ff., 320-1, 324
Miller, Alice, 323
Miller, Tau Rosamonde, *346*
Minerva, 208, 212. *See also* Athene
mirror symbolism, xv, xxxii, 48, 97, 128, 142, 275, 350
Mohammed, 181ff.
Mokosha, 293
Monad, 77ff., 97, 113, 148, 382
Monroe, Marilyn, 5
Morgen of Avalon, 213, 256
morphic fields, 269, 270
Morrighan, 37, 205-6
Mother Goose, 33
motherhood of God, 140-3
music as spiritual experience, 228, 250
Myth of Er, 233

Nag Hammadi texts, 146, 328, 335
Nahman of Bratslav, 119-20
Namrus, 178-9
native spirituality, 13-4, 207, 213, 219, 224, 334-5, 371-2, 382
absence of guilt within, 216-7
among native Americans, 282, 335, 372
Nature, xxxii, 3, 67, 78, 219, 225, 228, 237, 249, 252. *See also* Earth
adaptability of, 268-9

as allegorical medieval being, 224, 240ff.
as beneficent mother, 7-8, 12
as Black Goddess, 6, 7, 304
divorce of humanity from, 6, 224, 268-71, 333ff.
fourfold, 232, 244
manifests through desire, 275, 276
resacralization of, 331ff., 350ff.
Neith, 57, 58, 59, 195, 260, *317*
Nemetona, 194
Nephthys, 47, 58, 59
Nerthus, 194
net, 58-60
New Age, 309, 321, 327, 346
question of evil in the, 321
Newman, Barbara, 340
Nizam, 183ff.
Noah, 98, 162
Norea, 147, 156, 161, 162
Nostradamus, 309
Novalis, 286, 287-90
Novick, Rabbi Leah, 123
Noys (Nous), 240-1
Nuit, 55, 60, 284
Nyx (Night), 8, 16

Oceanus, 10, 71
Odes of Solomon, 154, 173
Odysseus, 83ff.
ogdoad, 26, *172*
olives, 41, 83
Order of Sancta Sophia, 345, 403
Origen, 96, 166
original sin, 170
Orphic mysteries, 8, 16, 26, 51, 225, 233, 261
Osiris, 25, 29, 47, 48, 55ff., 97, 132, 134, 154, 155, 156, 163, 230, 254, 291, 331, 338
Ouranos, 10

pagan spirituality, 141, 207, 213-4, 219, 333ff., 343-4
Palladium, 72, 318-9
Pallas Athene. *See* Athene
Palmo, Tenzin, 367-8
Pandora, 39, 51, 54, 73, 152, 223
Paracelsus, 260, 274, 301
Parousia, 280, 285, 309, 311-2, 383
patriarchal culture, 5, 14-5, 21
appropriates Goddess metaphors, 103, 125, 141-2
definitions of Godhead, 176
Pelagius, 170
pentagram as goosefoot, 33
peplum/peplos, 61, 72, 85, 212, 297. *See also* veil
Perceval, 213, 216
Persephone/Proserpine, 26, 29, 48-52, 61, 62, 72, 79, 83, 85, 191, 193, 225, 243, 254, 270, 319
Perseus, 18, 73, 318
Philo, 78, 80, 85-7, 94, 96, 98, 108, 112, 117, 131, 132, 151
philosophy, xxxiii, 67-87
as traditional wisdom, 68-9, 90
Lady, 230, 232, 233-4, 238, 260
Pistis Sophia, 156, 165, 167, 355
Pius, XII, 313, 315
Plato, 10, 69, 72, 77ff., 149, 157, 167, 214, 233, 238, 240ff., 328
pleroma, 145, 148ff., 158, 161, 171, 173, 383
plerosis, 20, 233, 332, 339
Plotinus, 81, 83
Plutarch, 57ff., 78ff., 151
Pluto, 49
Poimandres, 77, 212
Pordage, Dr. John, 277
pornography, 42

Porphyry, 83-5
Poseidon, 50, 74
Prajnaparamita, 362, 366
Proclus, 50, 191
Prometheus, 68, 73
Pronoia, 149, 156, 197
Proverbs, 90-5
Psyche, xxvii, 48, 52-4, 62, 82, 147, 153, 156, 175, 223, 226, 251, 255, 289
Ptah, 169
Ptolemy I, 56
Ptolemy the Gnostic, 150, 166, 168

'Q' (Sophianic scriptural narrative), 40, 132
qabala, 9, 111-23, 177, 274, 276
qedesha/im (sacred marriage partners), 36, 105

Ragnarok, 205
Rahab, 10, 162
rape and abuse, 36, 42, 137, 169, 241, 323, 337, 339
Re, 37-8
Reality of the Rulers, 149, 161
redness as metaphor of spiritual experience, 20-2, 262
La Reine Pédauque, 33
Rhea, 10, 14, 15, 59, 191, 198
ritual as reenchantment, 372-4
Roerich, Nicholas, 304-7, 317
rosary, 315, 357
Ruether, Rosemary, 337
Russia, 293-307

Sabbath, 25, 89, 94, 116ff.
sacred marriage, 23ff., 33, 35, 36, 45, 89, 107-8, 114, 118, 126, 296
  as metaphor of spiritual wholeness, 52, 216, 331-2, 347
St. Anne, 198-9
St. Augustine, 96, 170, 227
St. Bernadette, 314, 322
St. Brigit, 212ff., 219
St. Catherine Labouré, 315
St. Epiphanius, 156, 172, 190, 356
St. George, 10
St. Hildegard of Bingen, 200, 201, 222, 227-31, 320, 339
St. Irenaeus, 133, 150, 151
St. John of the Cross, 6, 117
St. John the Baptist, 42, 133, 143, 167, 298
St. John the Evangelist, 132, 147, 166, 191
St. Joseph of Arimathea, 190, 207, 217
St. Joseph of Nazareth, 190
St. Julian of Norwich, 77, 141, 142, 223
St. Katherine of Alexandria, 233-4
St. Mary Magdalene, 162-6, 195, 217, 367
  as apostle of gnostics, 165, 346
St. Mechtild of Magdeburg, 323, 330
St. Michael, 310
St. Peter, 314
St. Sophia, 299, 325
St. Thérèse of Lisieux, 323, 339
St. Thomas Aquinas, 264, 274
St. Veronica, 306
salt, 138-9
Sarah le Kali, 195, 217
Satan (the Adversary), 33, 286
Schüssler-Fiorenza, Elisabeth, 103, 338
science, 15, 268-71, 333
Sekhmet, 37, 38, 115
Semiramis, 41
serpent
  of Apocalypse, 59
  of Eden, 10, 223
  of Kundalini, 34
Set, 10, 58, 59, 61, 78, 79

Seth, 148, 149, 161
seven
alchemical stages, 260-3, 275
chakras, 263
clouds of glory, 94
days of Sabbath, 94
devils, 164
-fold circumambulations, 181, 182ff.
-fold temple, 86, 129, 199, 238, 275
gifts of Holy Spirit, xix, 129, 171, 237, 264, 275, 276, 325, 335
liberal arts, 68, 235-7, 238
pillars of Wisdom, 92-4, 92, 129, 171, 199, 201, 235-7, 238, 276, 296, 300, 325, 327
planetary initiations or levels, xxv-xxix, 171-2, 236, 250, 253, 260, 263, 275, 335
sacraments, 129, 237, 263
swords, 325
sexuality, 24, 25, 134, 360-1, 365
as alchemy, 42, 265-8
as experience of nonduality, 26, 241-2
as knowledge, 25, 33, 149, 160ff., 223
sacred, 42-6
transcendence of, 126, 171
Shakers, 119, 279-82
Shakti, 45
Shakyamuni Buddha, 379
shamanic tradition, 297, 378
shamanka, 204, 383
Sheba, 30ff., 45, 100, 101, 105, 192
Sheila na Gig, 11, 211, 225
Shekinah, xxxii, 27, 30, 36, 37, 39, 94, 101ff., 106-11, *107*, 138, 197, 201, 241, 283, 355, 366
mystical experiences of, 117-21, 139, 278
wrathful, 110, 115
Sheldrake, Rupert, 269
Shepherd of Hermas, 146, 197
Shulamite, 35ff., 35, 45, 95, 101, 192
sibyls, 198, 202-6, 319, 320, 335
Simon Magus, 163
Sirach, 87, 99-101
Smohalla, 13
Socrates, 76
Sogyal, Rinpoche, 362, 366
Solomon, 30ff., 96, 98, 106
Ship of, 32
Temple of, 103, 105, 241
Soloviev, Vladimir, 266, 269, 291, 293, 300-2, 306
solstitial gates, 85
Song of Songs, 25, 34-6, 35, 95, 107, 116, 192, 244, 309, 313
Sophia
abstraction of, xxxiii, 152-6, 290
and creative skills, 5, 12, 19, 42, 69, 72, 101, 175, 176, 213-4, 215, 232, 239, 242, 257, 340, 350
as alchemical initiator, 257, 258
as androgyne, 86, 154, 155
as angel, 98, 184ff., 298, 299, 300, 301, 318
as avatara of Goddess, xxxiii, 152-6, 290
as Black Goddess (Nigrans), xxxii, 18, 100, 115, 140, 263
as bride of Christ-Logos, 128, 154, 167ff., 227, 229, 265, 276, 301, 330ff., 366
as bride of God, 24, 36, 98, 104, 109, 265, 330ff., 360
as child, 92, 101, 136, 282, 321ff.
as Christ, 27, 38, 125ff., 131-6, 339
as companion of the soul, 6, 19, 82, 99, 100, 129, 184, 186, 223, 348ff.
as completer of creation, xix, xxiii, 232, 250ff., 258, 301
as Creating Goddess, 4, 19, 90, 92-3, 146, 147

as daughter of God, 70, 75, 86, 297-8, 304

as dwelling place and temple, 94, 103, 107ff., 138, 199-202

as Dyad, 77ff., 97, 113, 151

as emanation of God, 96, 100-1, 186

as empowering Goddess, 339-40, 348ff.

as gatherer and seeker, 27, 63, 155, 156, 162, 179

as garment, 73, 340

as Goddess of love and compassion, 42

as Goddess of philosophers, 68ff.

as God's secretary, xxviii, 314

as guardian of law or justice, xxxii, 23, 37ff., 86, 90, 177ff., 243

as guerilla combat Goddess, 1, 324

as harlot and streetwalker, 95, 162-6, 225, 228, 329

as hostess, 92-4, 93, 299

as hypostasis of Trinity, 106

as mirror of the divine, 97, 142, 155, 350

as Mistress of the Elements, 258, 265

as Mistress of the Ogdoad or Octave, 171-3, 172, 250, 299, 383

as mother of the disposed, 351-56

as pillar of fire and smoke, 21, 22, 98, 106, 110, 349

as protector of cultural treasure, 304-7, 305, 349

as reconciler and healer, xxix, xxxi, xxxii, 142, 159, 187, 216, 222, 289-90, 318, 329, 340-1

as Red Queen, 229, 255, 268, 298, 300, 312ff.

as skilful woman, 89, 94, 95

as sorrowful wanderer, 53, 218, 351

as source of evil, 168-73, 363

as spirit of life, 24, 155-6, 225, 226, 340, 344

as storyteller, 207, 288-91, 345-8

as tamed or disempowered woman, xvii, 22, 149, 311

as transcendent or heavenly Goddess, xxxi, 26, 72, 87, 104, 115, 150, 260, 261

as treasure of darkness, xiv, 6, 175, 190, 350

as veiled Goddess, xiii, xvii, xxxi, xxxii, 3, 5, 46, 48, 190, 208, 250, 317, 327, 346

as Virgin Wisdom, 26, 45, 101, 146, 153, 162, 168, 173, 190, 241, 318

as way shower of wisdom, 145, 270

as woman of the leaven, xiv, 126, 138, 147, 154, 379-80

as workwoman, xxx, 42, 73, 92, 101, 186, 265

becoming coworkers with, xix, 321, 335ff. 341ff., 360, 376-8

boasts of, 153

commands of, 348

descent, fall or "looking down" of, xxviii-xxix, 51, 72, 82-3, 98, 146, 148, 150, 154, 160, 168, 222, 254, 287, 336

doxa of, 59, 139, 275, 335

erotic nature of, 25, 35, 114

feminist response to, 338

flight of, 40-1, 109, 134, 310

gnostic, xiv-xv, 8, 17, 70-1, 85, 145-73, 190, 197

Jungian archetypes of, 329

kindles fire of spirituality, 19, 45, 97, 271, 278, 291, 324, 344, 349

lament of, 170, 229-30, 241, 244, 284

lower or manifest, 59, 104, 150, 261

metaphorical duality of, xxxii-xxxiii

myth of, 23, 39, 94, 98-9, 133, 146, 149-52, 254, 262-3, 288-91, 297-8, 328

of the Stars (Stellarum), 19, 226

play of, xxxi, 92, 128, 224, 232, 281-2, 347, 350

polarization of, 77-80, 240
prayers to, 251, 279, 302, 357
rebirth or return of, 218-9, 312, 325, 348-50
torn garment of, 230, 234, 242, 311, 356
ubiquity of, 228, 329
upraised hands of, 296, 297, 326
soul as female, 80-3, 156
Sovereignty, 209, 211
Spenta Armaiti, 177ff., 185-6
Speusippus, 78, 151
spirit, 80-3, 128
Steiner, Rudolf, 291-2
Succoth, 103
Sufism, 176ff.
Sulis, 213
Swedenborg, 283, 301
Synagogia, 198, 226, 230, 231
syzygies, 131, 154ff., 166-8, 266ff., 338

Taliesin, 211-2, 216, 231
Tannhauser, 211, 256
Tara, 363, 366, 368
Tavard, George, 160, 336
Taylor, Thomas, 51, 67
Teresias, 43
terma, 365
Tertullian, 159
Tethys, 10, 71
thealogy, 83, 152, 341ff.
Themis, 39, 98
theosis, 2551, 331, 383
Thoth, 59, 251
throne of Wisdom, 201-2, 298, 299, 325
Thunder Perfect Intellect, 138, 153, 156, 162, 321
Tiamat, 8, 9, 10, 12, 15, 41, 59, 190, 215, 275, 310, 324
Tibetan Buddhism, 361-68
tikkun, xviii, 120, 121-4, 267, 309, 378
Timaeus, 50, 69, 77ff., 145, 197, 239ff.
tincture, 262, 267
Torah, 104
transubstantiation as alchemy, 258
Tree
of Knowledge of Good and Evil, 33, 111, 149, 161, 216, 224, 353-5
of Life, 104, 111-16
Trimorphic Protennoia, 155
Trinity, xxx, 106, 125, 199, 238, 239, 296
gnostic, 146, 148, 155
Sophia as part of the, 274-5, 299, 301, 302ff.
Tse che nako (Thought Woman), 19
Typhon, 11, 59, 63, 78, 79

uroboros, 11, 34, 269

Vajravarahi, 364
Valentinus, 149ff., 154, 155, 322
Vasilisa the Fair, 294-5, 297, 307
Vaughan, Henry, 6
veil
as protective mantle, 212-3, 297
as token of shame, 122, 185ff.
hymen as, 42-3, 53, 159
mystery of the, 45, 187, 256, 260, 347
of Mary, 193
of Sophia, 60, 169, 230, 250, 346
of the Temple, 41, 108, 112
rending of, 36, 60, 139, 167, 268-71, 286
weaving the, 52, 85
Venus, xxvi, 51, 52, 169, 192, 211, 225, 242, 249
initiation of, 255-7
virago, 4, 37, 71
Virgil, 40, 203

Virgo
constellation of, 39, 310, 318
Voluspa, 205
volva, 204-5, 270, 383

Wagner, Richard, 208, 374
wasteland, 209ff., 221, 312, 318ff., 352
Western spiritual tradition, xxvi, xxvii
loss of Goddess within, xxix
"what do women most desire?" 10-11
The White Goddess, 3
white stone, 31-2, 116, 181ff.
whiteness as a spiritual experience, 20-1, 104, 115, 116, 182ff., 262
Wicca, 219, 343
Williams, Charles, 312
wisdom
theft of, xvii, 353-5
Wisdom, Lady, 36, *135*. *See also* Sophia
and Lady Folly, 89-90, 95
as creating Goddess, 7, 57, 90-101, 231
boasts of, 97, 112, 231
flight of, 39
Philo's reshaping of, 85-7
pre-existence of, 231-2
the taste of, 231-2
titles of, xxvi, 86
Wisdom of Solomon, xxv
Wolfram von Eschenbach, 208, 215-6
Woman
as active in world of spirit, 176, 186-9
as fallen, 160, 221ff.
as muse, 3, 182ff.
as priestess, 336
as *soror mystica*, 266
as voices of Sophia, 94-5, 202-6, 273, 306, 339, 341ff.
denigration of, xxxii, 5, 13, 122, 152, 224, 225
fear of, 4, 24, 43
Jewish, 104, 121-4
lesbian, 34
spiritual needs and vocation of, xxx-xxxi, 3, 22, 325, 335ff., 341-4
super- , 293
taken in adultery, 162, 164
womb
as matrix of spiritual growth, 6, 7, 12, 21, 44, 167, 212, 223, 258, 350, 362
as trap, 157, 223
Women's
Movement, xxx
ritual expression, 122-3, 336, 341ff.
work as punishment, 224
World Soul, xxix, xxxi, 23, 75-80, 133, 215, 237ff., 250, *317*, 319, 330, 332, 341
description of, 76, 383
irrational, 78-9

Xenocrates, 78, 151

Yahweh, 34, 103, 113, 125, 166. *See also* Jehovah
yidam, 365
Zarathustra, 176
Zeitoun, 316
Zeus, 8, 10, 16, 26, 39, 43, 50, 59, 71ff., 78, 87, 98, 154, 163, 223, 250
ziggurat, 30, 38
Zoë, 73, 138, 148, 150, 154, 160, 161, 162, 166
Zohar, 104, 115
Zoroastrianism, 77, 177ff.

NOTES

NOTES

NOTES

QUEST BOOKS

encourages deep and open-minded inquiry into
world religions, philosophy, science, and the arts
in order to understand the wisdom of the ages,
realize the unity of all life, and help people explore
individual spiritual self-transformation.

Its publications are generously supported by
The Kern Foundation,
a trust committed to Theosophical education.

Quest Books is the imprint of
The Theosophical Publishing House,
a division of The Theosophical Society in America.
For information about programs, literature,
on-line study, international centers, and membership benefits, see
www.theosophical.org
or call 800-669-1571 or
(outside the U.S.) 630-668-1571.

RELATED QUEST TITLES:

The Goddess Re-Awakening, Shirley J. Nicholson
The Web in the Sea: Jung, Sophia, and the Geometry of the Soul, Alice O. Howell
The Dove in the Stone: Finding the Sacred in the Commonplace, Alice O. Howell
Mary's Vineyard: Daily Meditations, Readings, and Revelations, Andrew Harvey
Dreams of Isis: A Woman's Spiritual Sojourn, Normandi Ellis
The Feminine Face of Christianity, Margaret Starbird

To order books or a complete Quest catalog,
call 800-669-9425 or (outside the U.S.) 630-665-0130.

CAITLÍN MATTHEWS is an internationally-known author whose thirty-six books have been translated into several languages and include *The Western Way, The Celtic Devotional, The Blessing Seed,* and *Singing the Soul Back Home*. She leads courses worldwide on the Divine Feminine, Celtic studies, shamanism, and practical spirituality. With her husband and frequent coauthor John Matthews, Caitlín is founder of the Foundation for Inspirational and Oracular Studies. She has a shamanic practice in Oxford, England dedicated to midwifing the soul.

Anyone interested in the feminine face of God throughout the ages will find Sophia *an illuminating experience. Caitlín Matthews's scholarship connects us to past, present, and future in the very depths of our femininity.*

—Marion Woodman, Jungian analyst, author of *Bone: Dying into Life* and contributor to Nancy Ryley's *The Forsaken Garden*

An unparalleled work of scholarship and a profound work of soul. In a world of constant change, a conscious partnership with Sophia's qualities of feminine intelligence, wisdom, and compassion is essential if we and the planet are to survive and thrive. As she tracks Sophia through the twisting labyrinth of her story and brings her forward into the present and future, Matthews reveals herself to be an insightful spiritual guide and a worthy midwife of a new understanding of the archetype of feminine wisdom.

—Jean Houston, author of *A Mythic Life* and *Godseed*

This book is a mine of unexpected riches. Caitlín Matthews lets Sophia guide us through serpentine mazes of myth, history, and philosophy to the dark shining secret of feminine wisdom.

—Patricia Monaghan, author of *The Book of Goddesses and Heroines, The Goddess Path,* and *The Goddess Companion*